

YOU ARE WELCOME TO
VISIT MY WEBSITE OR BLOG:
JESUS IS LORD!
IAMTHECHURCHINSPLENDOR.COM
FOR ALL MY BOOKS=MY POSTS.

NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY THE SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD

ZECHARIAH 4:6

I DESIRE THAT EVERY BELIEVER WOULD
TAKE ANY OR ALL PARTS OF THE CONTENTS
OF MY BOOKS=MY POSTS,
LET THE HOLY SPIRIT TURN THEM INTO THEIR OWN
PERSONAL TESTIMONY AND VISIONS AND THEY
RECORD THEM AND PUBLISH THEM ON THE INTERNET
UNDER THE WEBSITE TITLED:

"I THEIR FIRST AND/OR LAST NAME AM THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR"
AS A SWEET OFFERING TO THE LORD, OUR GOD.
YOU ARE WELCOME TO ACCESS MY BOOK=MY POST:

"while I was yet a sinner
CHRIST DIED FOR me. AND
WHILE I was small in my eyes,
GOD=LOVE EXALTED ME!"

FOR MORE DETAILS.

I PRAY THAT NO ONE WILL ALLOW
satan to fill their heart to lie TO THE HOLY SPIRIT in
using MY BOOKS=MY POSTS in any wrong way, for

they would not be lying TO ME BUT TO GOD. ACTS 5:1-11

I EQUATE THE USE OF MY BOOKS=MY POSTS OF
TESTIMONY AND VISIONS TO THE TIME

IN ACTS 4:32-37

AND I PRAY THAT THEY DON'T HAVE TO ENCOUNTER
ACTS 5:1-11

FOR WE WHO ARE BEING LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD
ARE THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD=OF LOVE

ROMANS 8:14

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED TO THE HOLY GHOST
AND TO ROSE M. CADOT WHOM HE HAS INSPIRED;

FREELY I HAVE RECEIVED, FREELY I GIVE
AND FREELY IT IS TO BE SPREAD THROUGHOUT
THE WHOLE EARTH TO AWAKEN MY FAMILY

AND HOUSEHOLD OF FAITH

EDIFY THE BODY OF CHRIST

AND HELP SOMEBODY OUT OF

darkness INTO THE MARVELOUS LIGHT

OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS MY LORD.

FOR MY SPIRITUAL LEADERS HAVE PLANTED,

IN THE PRESENCE AND PARTICIPATION OF

MY SONS ANDREW AND BRIAN AND ALEXANDER

I HAVE WATERED

BUT GOD BRINGS THE HARVEST.

ANY SONG USED ON THIS WEBSITE FROM
ANY OF THE ANOINTED WORSHIP LEADERS OF THE CHURCH
IS SOLELY TO HELP US PRAISE AND WORSHIP THE LORD OUR GOD.
WE HAVE NO RIGHT TO ANY OF THE SONGS.

AMEN

PRAISE THE LORD

HALLELUJAH

ABBA, FATHER, YOU SAID:
"WHEN THE CRY OF PRAISE COVER THE EARTH
HEAVEN WILL SHAKE AND MY SON WILL COME."

THUS
BY THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST
THE burden REMOVING,
yoke DESTROYING
POWER OF GOD
AND THE RESURRECTION POWER
OF THE HOLY GHOST
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
WE'VE GATHERED HERE TODAY
AT THE TABLE OF GRACE AND
GIVING VOICE TO YOUR WORD,
UPHOLDING ALL THINGS BY THE WORD=BY THE

RELEASE OF HIS POWER WE BELIEVE WE
RECEIVE=CONFESSING, PROFESSING, DECREERING AND
DECLARING=SPEAKING THE WORK=THE WORD=THE
GLORY OF THE LORD INTO the days of evil, INTO this
present darkness THAT WE CAN SEE AND ENJOY THE
GOODNESS OF THE LORD IN THE LAND OF THE LIVING
FOR YOUR GOOD PLEASURE FATHER LOVE!

WE, I HAVE FAITH IN GOD

THE MEANING OF "WORD" IS: THE RELEASE OF POWER,
AND THE MEANING OF GOD IS LOVE
AND LOVE IS GOOD
IT IS THE GOODNESS OF GOD=LOVE THAT BRINGS
MANKIND TO REPENTANCE
FOR LOVE=GOD NEVER fails, NEVER fades out,
OR BECOMES obsolete OR COMES TO an end.

1 CORINTHIANS 13:8

YET

"satan" means accuser
and "devil" means slanderer
his priority is to accuse and slander
GOD'S REPUTATION ON EARTH
to distort GOD'S=LOVE'S IMAGE;

THEREFORE,

**IT WAS NOT BY A BIG BANG,
NOR BY EVOLUTION OR ANYTHING ALIKE**

BUT
BY THE WORD OF GOD=BY THE RELEASE OF
LOVE'S POWER:

"THE HEAVENS DECLARE THE GLORY OF GOD;
THE SKIES PROCLAIM THE WORK OF HIS HANDS."

PSALM 19:1

SELAH-THINK ABOUT IT

HE MADE ME A LITTLE LOWER THAN HIMSELF ELOHIM=GOD
THE FATHER, GOD THE SON, AND GOD THE HOLY SPIRIT
THE TRIUNE GOD

"THE INFINITE, ALL-POWERFUL GOD WHO SHOWS
BY HIS WORKS THAT HE IS THE CREATOR,
SUSTAINER, AND SUPREME JUDGE OF
THE WORLD."

DO you STILL WANT TO ARGUE
WITH THE ALMIGHTY?
you ARE GOD'S CRITIC,
BUT DO you HAVE THE ANSWERS?"

JOB 40:2

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'S

1
WHAT IS FAITH?

NOW FAITH IS THE SUBSTANCE OF THINGS HOPED FOR, THE
EVIDENCE OF THINGS NOT SEEN=THE FUNDAMENTAL FACT OF
EXISTENCE IS THAT THIS TRUST IN GOD, THIS FAITH, IS THE
FIRM FOUNDATION UNDER EVERYTHING THAT MAKES LIFE
WORTH LIVING. IT'S MY HANDLE ON WHAT I CAN'T SEE.
THE ACT OF FAITH IS WHAT DISTINGUISHED ME,
SET ME ABOVE **THE CROWD**.

FOR BY IT=FAITH THE ELDERS OBTAINED A GOOD REPORT.
SO BY FAITH WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE UNIVERSE WAS FORMED AT
GOD'S COMMAND, (THE WORLD CALLED INTO EXISTENCE BY GOD'S
WORD=BY THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER) SO THAT WHAT IS SEEN
WAS NOT MADE OUT OF WHAT WAS VISIBLE.

HEBREWS 1:1-3

2

FAITH IS CONFIDENCE IN THE WORD OF
GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER AND IN
HIS ABILITY AND FAITHFULNESS TO DO WHAT
HE PROMISES!

3

"BY FAITH WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE WORLDS WERE FRAMED BY THE WORD
OF GOD, SO THAT THE THINGS WHICH ARE SEEN WERE NOT MADE OF THINGS
WHICH ARE VISIBLE."

HEBREWS 1-3

4

"IN THE BEGINNING LOVE CREATED THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH.
NOW THE EARTH WAS FORMLESS AND EMPTY, DARKNESS WAS OVER
THE SURFACE OF THE DEEP, AND THE SPIRIT OF LOVE WAS HOVERING
OVER THE WATERS.

AND LOVE SAID, "LIGHT BE," AND THERE WAS LIGHT.

GOD SAW THAT THE LIGHT WAS GOOD, AND HE SEPARATED THE LIGHT FROM THE DARKNESS. GOD CALLED THE LIGHT "DAY," AND THE DARKNESS HE CALLED "NIGHT." AND THERE WAS EVENING, AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE FIRST DAY."

GENESIS 1:1-5

5

"AND LOVE SAID, "LET THERE BE A VAULT BETWEEN THE WATERS TO SEPARATE WATER FROM WATER." SO LOVE MADE THE VAULT AND SEPARATED THE WATER UNDER THE VAULT FROM THE WATER ABOVE IT. AND IT WAS SO.

GOD CALLED THE VAULT "SKY." AND THERE WAS EVENING, AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE SECOND DAY."

GENESIS 1:6-8

6*

"AND LOVE SAID, "LET THE WATER UNDER THE SKY BE GATHERED TO ONE PLACE, AND LET DRY GROUND APPEAR." AND IT WAS SO. LOVE CALLED THE DRY GROUND "LAND," AND THE GATHERED WATERS HE CALLED "SEAS." AND GOD SAW THAT IT WAS GOOD. THEN LOVE SAID, "LET THE LAND PRODUCE VEGETATION: SEED-BEARING PLANTS AND TREES ON THE LAND THAT BEAR FRUIT WITH SEED IN IT, ACCORDING TO THEIR VARIOUS KINDS." AND IT WAS SO. THE LAND PRODUCED VEGETATION: PLANTS BEARING SEED ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS AND TREES BEARING FRUIT WITH SEED IN IT ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS. AND GOD SAW THAT IT WAS GOOD. AND THERE WAS EVENING, AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE THIRD DAY."

GENESIS 1:9-13

7

"AND LOVE SAID, "LET THERE BE LIGHTS IN THE VAULT OF THE SKY TO SEPARATE THE DAY FROM THE NIGHT, AND LET THEM SERVE AS SIGNS TO MARK SACRED TIMES, AND DAYS AND YEARS, AND LET THERE BE LIGHTS IN THE VAULT OF THE SKY TO GIVE LIGHT ON THE EARTH. AND IT WAS SO LOVE MADE TWO GREAT LIGHTS--THE GREATER LIGHT TO GOVERN THE DAY AND THE LESSER LIGHT TO GOVERN THE NIGHT. HE ALSO MADE THE STARS. GOD SET THEM IN THE VAULT OF THE SKY TO GIVE LIGHT ON THE EARTH, TO GOVERN THE DAY AND THE NIGHT, AND TO SEPARATE LIGHT FROM

**DARKNESS. AND GOD SAW THAT IT WAS GOOD.
AND THERE WAS EVENING,
AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE FOURTH DAY."**

GENESIS 1:14-19

8

**"AND LOVE SAID, "LET THE WATER TEEM WITH LIVING CREATURES,
AND LET BIRDS FLY ABOVE THE EARTH ACROSS THE VAULT OF THE SKY.
SO LOVE CREATED THE GREAT CREATURES OF THE SEA AND EVERY LIVING
THING WITH WHICH THE WATER TEEMS AND THAT MOVES ABOUT IN IT,
ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS, AND EVERY WINGED BIRD ACCORDING TO ITS
KIND. AND GOD SAW THAT IT WAS GOOD.**

**LOVE BLESSED THEM AND SAID,
"BE FRUITFUL AND INCREASE IN NUMBER AND FILL THE WATER IN THE SEAS,
AND LET THE BIRDS INCREASE ON THE EARTH.**

**AND THERE WAS EVENING,
AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE FIFTH DAY."**

GENESIS 1:20-23

9

**"AND LOVE SAID, "LET THE LAND PRODUCE LIVING CREATURES ACCORDING
TO THEIR KINDS: THE LIVESTOCK, THE CREATURES THAT MOVE ALONG THE
GROUND, AND THE WILD ANIMALS, EACH ACCORDING TO ITS KIND." AND IT
WAS SO. LOVE MADE THE WILD ANIMALS ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS, THE
LIVESTOCK ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS, AND ALL THE CREATURES THAT
MOVE ALONG THE GROUND ACCORDING TO THEIR KINDS. AND GOD SAW
THAT WAS GOOD."**

GENESIS 1:24-25

10

**"THEN LOVE SAID, "LET US MAKE MANKIND IN OUR IMAGE, IN OUR LIKENESS,
SO THAT THEY MAY RULE OVER THE FISH IN THE SEA AND THE BIRDS IN THE
SKY, OVER THE LIVESTOCK AND ALL THE WILD ANIMALS, "AND OVER ALL THE
CREATURES THAT MOVE ALONG THE GROUND."**

**SO LOVE CREATED MANKIND IN HIS OWN IMAGE,
IN THE IMAGE OF LOVE HE CREATED THEM;
MALE AND FEMALE HE CREATED THEM.
LOVE BLESSED THEM AND SAID TO THEM,**

"BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY; FILL THE EARTH AND SUBDUE IT.
RULE OVER THE FISH IN THE SEA AND THE BIRDS IN THE SKY
AND OVER EVERY LIVING CREATURE THAT MOVES ON THE GROUND."
THEN LOVE SAID, "I GIVE YOU EVERY SEED-BEARING PLANT ON THE
FACE OF THE WHOLE EARTH AND EVERY TREE THAT HAS FRUIT SEED IN IT.
THEY WILL BE YOURS FOR FOOD. AND TO ALL THE BEASTS OF THE EARTH
AND ALL THE BIRDS IN THE SKY AND ALL THE CREATURES THAT MOVE ALONG
THE GROUND--EVERYTHING THAT HAS THE BREATH OF LIFE IN IT--I GIVE EVERY
GREEN PLANT FOR FOOD."
AND IT WAS SO.
GOD SAW ALL THAT HE HAD MADE, AND IT WAS VERY GOOD.
AND THERE WAS EVENING, AND THERE WAS MORNING--THE SIXTH DAY."

GENESIS 1:26-31

11

"THUS THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WERE COMPLETED IN ALL THEIR VAST
ARRAY.
BY THE SEVENTH DAY LOVE HAD FINISHED THE WORK HE HAD BEEN DOING;
SO ON THE SEVENTH DAY HE RESTED FROM ALL HIS WORK. THEN GOD
BLESSED THE SEVENTH DAY AND MADE IT HOLY, BECAUSE ON IT HE RESTED
FROM ALL THE WORK OF CREATING THAT HE HAD DONE."

GENESIS 2:1-3

12

"THIS IS THE ACCOUNT OF THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH WHEN THEY WERE
CREATED, WHEN THE LORD GOD MADE THE EARTH AND THE HEAVENS.
NOW NO SHRUB HAD YET APPEARED ON THE EARTH AND NO PLANT HAD YET
SPRUNG UP, FOR THE LORD GOD HAD NOT SENT RAIN ON THE EARTH AND
THERE WAS NO ONE TO WORK THE GROUND, BUT STREAMS CAME UP FROM
THE EARTH AND WATERED THE WHOLE SURFACE OF THE GROUND.
THEN THE LORD GOD FORMED A MAN FROM THE DUST OF THE GROUND
AND BREATHED INTO HIS NOSTRILS THE BREATH OF LIFE,
AND THE MAN BECAME A LIVING BEING."

GENESIS 2:4-7

13

NOW THE LORD GOD HAD PLANTED A GARDEN IN THE EAST,
IN EDEN; AND THERE HE PUT THE MAN HE HAD FORMED.

THE LORD GOD MADE ALL KINDS OF TREES GROW OUT OF THE GROUND--TREE THAT WERE PLEASING TO THE EYE AND GOOD FOR FOOD. IN THE MIDDLE OF THE GARDEN WERE THE TREE OF LIFE AND THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND **EVIL**.

A RIVER WATERING THE GARDEN FLOWED FROM EDEN; FROM THERE IT WAS SEPARATED INTO FOUR HEADWATERS. THE NAME OF THE FIRST IS THE PISHON; IT WINDS THROUGH THE ENTIRE LAND OF HAVILAH, WHERE THERE IS GOLD. (THE GOLD OF THAT LAND IS GOOD; AROMATIC RESIN AND ONYX ARE ALSO THERE.) THE NAME OF THE SECOND RIVER IS THE GIHON; IT WINDS THROUGH THE ENTIRE LAND OF CUSH. THE NAME OF THE THIRD RIVER IS THE TIGRIS; IT RUNS ALONG THE EAST SIDE OF ASHUR. AND THE FOURTH RIVER IS THE EUPHRATES.

GENESIS 2:8-14

14

THE LORD GOD TOOK THE MAN AND PUT HIM IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN TO WORK IT AND TAKE CARE OF IT. AND THE LORD GOD COMMANDED THE MAN, "YOU ARE FREE TO EAT FROM ANY TREE IN THE GARDEN; BUT YOU MUST NOT EAT FROM THE TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND **evil**, FOR WHEN YOU EAT FROM IT YOU WILL **CERTAINLY** DIE."

GENESIS 2:15-17

15

THE LORD GOD SAID, "IT IS NOT GOOD FOR THE MAN TO BE ALONE. I WILL MAKE A HELPER SUITABLE FOR HIM."

NOW THE LORD GOD HAD FORMED OUT OF THE GROUND ALL THE WILD ANIMALS AND ALL THE BIRDS IN THE SKY. HE BROUGHT THEM TO THE MAN TO SEE WHAT HE WOULD NAME THEM; AND WHATEVER THE MAN CALLED EACH LIVING CREATURE, THAT WAS ITS NAME. SO THE MAN GAVE NAMES TO ALL THE LIVESTOCK, THE BIRDS IN THE SKY AND ALL THE WILD ANIMALS.

BUT FOR ADAM **NO SUITABLE HELPER WAS FOUND**. SO THE LORD GOD CAUSED THE MAN TO FALL INTO A DEEP SLEEP; AND WHILE HE WAS SLEEPING, HE TOOK ONE OF THE MAN'S RIBS AND THEN CLOSED UP THE PLACE WITH FLESH. THEN THE LORD GOD MADE A WOMAN FROM THE RIB HE HAD TAKEN OUT OF THE MAN, AND HE BROUGHT HER TO THE MAN.

THE MAN SAID,
"THIS IS NOW BONE OF MY BONES
AND FLESH OF MY FLESH;
SHE SHALL BE CALLED 'WOMAN,'='A MAN WITH A WOMB',
FOR SHE WAS TAKEN OUT OF MAN."
THIS IS WHY A MAN LEAVES HIS FATHER AND MOTHER
AND IS UNITED TO HIS WIFE, AND THEY BECOME ONE FLESH.
ADAM AND HIS WIFE WERE BOTH NAKED, AND THEY FELT NO **shame**.

GENESIS 2:18-25

16

'GOD=LOVE CREATED MAN IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF
GOD=LOVE CREATED HE HIM; MALE AND FEMALE CREATED HE THEM.'

GENESIS 1:27

'FOR THIS REASON A MAN SHALL LEAVE HIS FATHER AND MOTHER
AND BE JOINED TO HIS WIFE, AND THE TWO SHALL BECOME ONE
FLESH.'

GENESIS 2:24, MATTHEW 19:5, MARK 10:4, EPHESIANS 5:31

17

"WHEN GOD CREATED MANKIND, HE MADE THEM IN THE LIKENESS OF GOD.
HE CREATED THEM MALE AND FEMALE AND BLESSED THEM. AND HE NAMED
THEM "MANKIND", WHEN THEY WERE CREATED."

GENESIS 5:1-2

18

BY FAITH ABEL OFFERED TO GOD A SACRIFICE GREATER THAN CAIN'S.
THROUGH THIS HE WAS ATTESTED TO BE RIGHTEOUS,
GOD BEARING WITNESS TO HIS GIFTS, AND THROUGH THIS,
THOUGH **DEAD**, HE STILL SPEAKS.

HEBREWS 11:4

19

BY FAITH ENOCH WAS TAKEN FROM THIS LIFE,
SO THAT HE DID NOT EXPERIENCE **DEATH**:
"HE COULD NOT BE FOUND, BECAUSE GOD HAD TAKEN HIM AWAY."
FOR BEFORE HE WAS TAKEN, HE WAS COMMENDED AS ONE WHO

PLEASED GOD. AND WITHOUT FAITH IS IS IMPOSSIBLE TO PLEASE GOD, BECAUSE ANYONE WHO COMES TO HIM MUST BELIEVE THAT HE EXISTS AND THAT HE REWARDS THOSE WHO EARNESTLY SEEK HIM.

HEBREWS 11:5-6

20

BY FAITH NOAH, WARNED ABOUT WHAT WAS NOT YET SEEN, WITH REVERENCE BUILT AN ARK FOR THE SALVATION OF HIS HOUSEHOLD. THROUGH THIS HE CONDEMNED THE WORLD AND INHERITED THE RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT COMES THROUGH FAITH.

HEBREWS 11:7

21

BY AN ACT OF FAITH, ABRAHAM SAID YES TO GOD'S CALL TO TRAVEL TO AN UNKNOWN PLACE THAT WOULD BECOME HIS HOME. WHEN HE LEFT HE HAD NO IDEA WHERE HE WAS GOING. BY AN ACT OF FAITH HE LIVED IN THE COUNTRY PROMISED HIM, LIVED AS A STRANGER CAMPING IN TENTS. ISAAC AND JACOB DID THE SAME, LIVING UNDER THE SAME PROMISE. ABRAHAM DID IT BY KEEPING HIS EYE ON AN UNSEEN CITY WITH REAL, ETERNAL FOUNDATIONS--THE CITY DESIGNED AND BUILT BY GOD--(THE CITY OF HEAVEN).

HEBREWS 11:8-10

22

BY FAITH, BARREN SARAH WAS ABLE TO BECOME PREGNANT, OLD WOMAN AS SHE WAS AT THE TIME, BECAUSE SHE BELIEVED THE ONE WHO MADE A PROMISE WOULD DO WHAT HE SAID. THAT'S HOW IT HAPPENED THAT FROM ONE MAN'S DEAD AND SHRIVELED LOINS THERE ARE NOW PEOPLE NUMBERING INTO THE MILLIONS. ALL THESE DIED IN FAITH. THEY DID NOT RECEIVE WHAT HAD BEEN PROMISED BUT SAW IT AND GREETED IT FROM AFAR AND ACKNOWLEDGED THEMSELVES TO BE STRANGERS AND ALIENS ON EARTH, FOR THOSE WHO SPEAK THUS SHOW THAT THEY ARE SEEKING

A HOMELAND. IF THEY HAD BEEN THINKING OF THE LAND FROM WHICH THEY HAD COME, THEY WOULD HAVE HAD OPPORTUNITY TO RETURN. BUT NOW THEY DESIRE A BETTER HOMELAND, A HEAVENLY ONE, THEREFORE, GOD IS NOT ASHAMED TO BE CALLED THEIR GOD, FOR HE HAS PREPARED A CITY FOR THEM.

HEBREWS 11:10-16

23

BY FAITH, ABRAHAM, AT THE TIME OF TESTING, OFFERED ISAAC BACK TO GOD. ACTING IN FAITH, HE WAS AS READY TO RETURN THE PROMISED SON, HIS ONLY SON, AS HE HAD BEEN TO RECEIVE HIM--AND THIS AFTER HE HAD ALREADY BEEN TOLD, 'YOUR DESCENDANTS SHALL COME FROM ISAAC.' ABRAHAM FIGURED THAT IF GOD WANTED TO, HE COULD RAISE THE DEAD. IN A SENSE, THAT'S WHAT HAPPENED WHEN HE RECEIVED ISAAC BACK, ALIVE FROM OFF THE ALTAR.

HEBREWS 11:17-19

24

BY AN ACT OF FAITH, ISAAC REACHED INTO THE FUTURE AS HE BLESSED JACOB AND ESAU.
BY AN ACT OF FAITH, JACOB ON HIS DEATHBED BLESSED EACH OF JOSEPH'S SONS IN TURN, BLESSING THEM WITH GOD'S BLESSING, NOT HIS OWN--AS HE BOWED WORSHIPFULLY UPON HIS STAFF.
BY FAITH JOSEPH, NEAR THE END OF HIS LIFE, SPOKE OF THE EXODUS OF THE ISRAELITES AND GAVE INSTRUCTIONS ABOUT HIS BONES.

HEBREWS 11:20-22

25

BY FAITH MOSES WAS HIDDEN BY HIS PARENTS FOR THREE MONTHS AFTER HIS BIRTH, BECAUSE THEY SAW THAT HE WAS A BEAUTIFUL CHILD, AND THEY WERE NOT AFRAID OF THE KING'S EDICT. BY FAITH MOSES, WHEN HE HAD GROWN UP, REFUSED TO BE KNOWN AS THE

SON OF PHARAOH'S DAUGHTER; HE CHOSE TO BE ILL-TREATED ALONG
WITH THE PEOPLE OF GOD RATHER THAN ENJOY THE FLEETING
PLEASURE OF SIN. HE CONSIDERED THE REPROACH OF THE
ANOINTED GREATER WEALTH THAN THE TREASURES OF EGYPT, FOR
HE WAS LOOKING TO THE RECOMPENSE.
BY FAITH HE LEFT EGYPT, NOT FEARING THE KING'S FURY, FOR HE
PERSEVERED AS IF SEEING THE ONE WHO IS INVISIBLE.
BY FAITH HE KEPT THE PASSOVER AND SPRINKLED THE BLOOD,
THAT THE DESTROYER OF THE FIRSTBORN MIGHT NOT TOUCH THEM.
BY FAITH THEY CROSSED THE RED SEA AS IF IT WERE DRY LAND,
BUT WHEN THE EGYPTIANS ATTEMPTED IT THEY WERE DROWNED.

HEBREWS 11:23-29

26

BY FAITH THE WALLS OF JERICHO FELL AFTER BEING ENCIRCLED
FOR SEVEN DAYS.

BY FAITH RAHAB THE HARLOT DID NOT PERISH WITH THE
DISOBEDIENT, FOR SHE HAD RECEIVED THE SPIES IN PEACE.

HEBREWS 11:30-31

27

WHAT MORE SHALL I SAY? I HAVE NOT TIME TO TELL OF GIDEON,
BARAK, SAMSON, JEPHTRAH, OF DAVID AND SAMUEL AND THE
PROPHETS, WHO BY FAITH CONQUERED KINGDOMS, DID WHAT WAS
RIGHTEOUS, OBTAINED THE PROMISES; THEY CLOSED THE MOUTHS
OF LIONS, PUT OUT RAGING FIRES, ESCAPED THE DEVOURING
SWORD; OUT OF WEAKNESS THEY WERE MADE POWERFUL, BECAME
STRONG IN BATTLE, AND TURNED BACK FOREIGN INVADERS.
WOMEN RECEIVED BACK THEIR DEAD THROUGH RESURRECTION.
SOME WERE TORTURED AND WOULD NOT ACCEPT DELIVERANCE, IN
ORDER TO OBTAIN A BETTER RESURRECTION. OTHERS ENDURED
MOCKERY, SCOURGING, EVEN CHAINS AND IMPRISONMENT, THEY
WERE STONED, SAWED IN TWO, PUT TO DEATH AT SWORD'S POINT;
THEY WENT ABOUT IN SKINS OF SHEEP OR GOATS, NEEDY, AFFLICTED,

TORMENTED. THE WORLD WAS NOT WORTHY OF THEM. THEY
WANDERED ABOUT IN DESERTS AND ON MOUNTAINS,
IN CAVES AND IN CREVICES IN THE EARTH.
YET ALL THESE, THOUGH APPROVED BECAUSE OF THEIR FAITH, DID
NOT RECEIVE WHAT HAD BEEN PROMISED. GOD HAD FORESEEN
SOMETHING BETTER FOR US, SO THAT WITHOUT US THEY SHOULD
NOT BE MADE PERFECT.

HEBREWS 11:32-40

28

AS LONG AS THE EARTH LASTS,
SEEDTIME AND HARVEST,
COLD AND HEAT,
SUMMER AND WINTER,
AND DAY AND NIGHT,
SHALL NOT CEASE."

GENESIS 8:22

AND GOD BLESS NOAH AND HIS SONS AND SAID TO THEM:
"BE FERTILE AND MULTIPLY AND FILL THE EARTH.
DREAD FEAR OF YOU SHALL COME UPON ALL THE ANIMALS OF THE
EARTH AND ALL THE BIRDS OF THE AIR, UPON ALL THE CREATURES
THAT MOVE ABOUT ON THE GROUND AND ALL THE FISHES OF THE
SEA; INTO YOUR POWER THEY ARE DELIVERED.
EVERY CREATURE THAT IS ALIVE SHALL BE YOURS TO EAT; I GIVE
THEM ALL TO YOU AS I DID THE GREEN PLANTS. ONLY FLESH WITH
ITS LIFEBLOOD STILL IN IT YOU SHALL NOT EAT. FOR YOUR OWN
LIFEBLOOD, TOO, I WILL DEMAND AN ACCOUNTING: FROM EVERY
ANIMAL I WILL DEMAND IT, AND FROM MAN IN REGARD TO HIS
FELLOW MAN I WILL DEMAND AN ACCOUNTING FOR HUMAN LIFE,
IF ANYONE SHEDS THE BLOOD OF MAN,
BY MAN SHALL HIS BLOOD BE SHED;
FOR IN THE IMAGE OF GOD
HAS MAN BEEN MADE.

BE FERTILE, THEN, AND MULTIPLY;
ABOUND ON EARTH AND SUBDUE IT."

GENESIS 9:1-7

29

THEN GOD SPOKE TO NOAH AND TO HIS SONS WITH HIM, SAYING:
"AND AS FOR ME, BEHOLD, I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT WITH YOU
AND WITH YOUR DESCENDANTS AFTER YOU, AND WITH EVERY LIVING
CREATURE THAT IS WITH YOU: THE BIRDS, THE CATTLE, AND EVERY
BEAST OF THE EARTH WITH YOU, OF ALL THAT GO OUT OF THE ARK,
EVERY BEAST OF THE EARTH. THUS I ESTABLISH MY COVENANT
WITH YOU: NEVER AGAIN SHALL ALL FLESH BE CUT OFF BY THE
WATERS OF THE FLOOD; NEVER AGAIN SHALL THERE BE A FLOOD TO
DESTROY THE EARTH."

GENESIS 9:8-11

AND GOD SAID: "THIS IS THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT WHICH I
MAKE BETWEEN ME AND YOU, AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE THAT IS
WITH YOU, FOR PERPETUAL GENERATIONS: I SET MY RAINBOW IN
THE CLOUD, AND IT SHALL BE FOR THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT
BETWEEN ME AND THE EARTH. IT SHALL BE, WHEN I BRING A
CLOUD OVER THE EARTH, THAT THE RAINBOW SHALL BE SEEN IN THE
CLOUD; AND I WILL REMEMBER MY COVENANT WHICH IS BETWEEN
ME AND YOU AND EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH; THE
WATERS SHALL NEVER AGAIN BECOME A FLOOD TO DESTROY ALL
FLESH. THE RAINBOW SHALL BE IN THE CLOUD, AND I WILL LOOK ON
IT TO REMEMBER THE EVERLASTING COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND
EVERY LIVING CREATURE OF ALL FLESH THAT IS ON THE EARTH. AND
GOD SAID TO NOAH, "THIS IS THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT WHICH I
HAVE ESTABLISHED BETWEEN ME AND ALL FLESH THAT IS ON THE
EARTH."

GENESIS 9:12-17

30

HEAR O CHILDREN, A FATHER'S INSTRUCTION,

BE ATTENTIVE, THAT YOU MAY GAIN UNDERSTANDING!
YES, EXCELLENT ADVICE I GIVE YOU;
MY TEACHING **DO NOT FORSAKE**,
WHEN I WAS MY FATHER'S CHILD,
FRAIL, YET THE DARLING OF MY MOTHER,
HE TAUGHT ME, AND SAID TO ME:
"LET YOUR HEART HOLD FAST MY WORDS;
KEEP MY COMMANDS, THAT YOU MAY LIVE!
GET WISDOM, GET UNDERSTANDING!
DO NOT FORGET OR TURN ASIDE
FROM THE WORDS I UTTER.
FORSAKE HER NOT, AND SHE WILL PRESERVE YOU;
LOVE HER, AND SHE WILL SAFEGUARD YOU.

31

THE BEGINNING OF WISDOM IS GET WISDOM;
AT THE COST OF ALL YOU HAVE,
GET UNDER ^{THE WORD} STANDING.
EXTOL HER, AND SHE WILL EXALT YOU;
SHE WILL BRING YOU HONORS IF YOU EMBRACE HER;
SHE WILL PUT ON YOUR HEAD A GRACEFUL DIADEM,
A GLORIOUS CROWN WILL SHE BESTOW ON YOU.

32

HEAR, MY SON, AND RECEIVE MY WORDS,
AND THE YEARS OF YOUR LIFE SHALL BE MANY,
I LEAD YOU ON STRAIGHTFORWARD PATHS.
WHEN YOU WALK, YOUR STEP **WILL NOT BE IMPEDED,**
AND SHOULD YOU RUN, YOU **WILL NOT STUMBLE.**

**HOLD FAST TO INSTRUCTION, NEVER LET HER GO;
KEEP HER, FOR SHE IS YOUR LIFE.
THE PATH OF THE WICKED ENTER NOT,
WALK NOT ON THE WAY OF EVIL MEN;
SHUN IT, CROSS IT NOT,
TURN ASIDE FROM IT, AND PASS ON.
FOR THEY CANNOT REST UNLESS THEY HAVE DONE EVIL;
TO HAVE MADE NO ONE STUMBLE STEALS AWAY THEIR SLEEP.
FOR THEY EAT THE BREAD OF WICKEDNESS
AND DRINK THE WINE OF VIOLENCE.
THE WAY OF THE WICKED IS LIKE DARKNESS;
THEY KNOW NOT ON WHAT THEY STUMBLE.
BUT THE PATH OF THE JUST IS LIKE SHINING LIGHT,
THAT GROWS IN BRILLIANCE TILL PERFECT DAY.**

33

**MY SON, TO MY WORDS BE ATTENTIVE,
TO MY SAYINGS INCLINE YOUR EAR;
LET THEM NOT SLIP OUT OF YOUR SIGHT,
KEEP THEM WITHIN YOUR HEART;
FOR THEY ARE LIFE TO THOSE WHO FIND THEM,
TO MAN'S WHOLE BEING THEY ARE HEALTH.
WITH CLOSEST CUSTODY, GUARD YOUR HEART,
FOR IN IT ARE THE SOURCES OF LIFE.
PUT AWAY FROM YOU DISHONEST TALK,
DECEITFUL SPEECH PUT FAR FROM YOU.
LET YOUR EYES LOOK STRAIGHT AHEAD
AND YOUR GLANCE BE DIRECTLY FORWARD.**

SURVEY THE PATH FOR YOUR FEET,
AND LET ALL YOUR WAYS BE SURE.
TURN NEITHER TO RIGHT NOR TO LEFT,
KEEP YOUR FOOT FAR FROM EVIL.

PROVERBS 4

34

DOES NOT WISDOM CALL,
AND UNDERSTANDING RAISE HER VOICE?
ON THE TOP OF THE HEIGHTS ALONG THE ROAD,
AT THE CROSSROADS SHE TAKES HER STAND;
BY THE GATES AT THE APPROACHES OF THE CITY,
IN THE ENTRYWAYS SHE CRIES ALOUD:
"TO YOU, O MEN, I CALL;
MY APPEAL IS TO THE CHILDREN OF MEN.
YOU SIMPLE ONES, GAIN RESOURCE,
YOU SIMPLE, ONES, GAIN RESOURCE,
YOU FOOLS, GAIN SENSE.
GIVE HEED! FOR NOBLE THINGS I SPEAK;
HONESTY OPENS MY LIPS.
YES, THE TRUTH MY MOUTH RECOUNTS,
BUT wickedness MY LIPS abhor.
SINCERE ARE ALL THE WORDS OF MY MOUTH,
NO ONE OF THEM IS wily or crooked;
ALL OF THEM ARE PLAIN TO THE MAN OF INTELLIGENCE,
AND RIGHT TO THOSE WHO ATTAIN KNOWLEDGE.
RECEIVE MY INSTRUCTION IN PREFERENCE TO SILVER,
AND KNOWLEDGE RATHER THAN CHOICE GOLD.
FOR WISDOM, IS BETTER THAN CORALS
AND NO CHOICE POSSESSION CAN COMPARE WITH HER.

35

*I WISDOM, DWELL WITH EXPERIENCE
AND JUDICIOUS KNOWLEDGE I ATTAIN.
THE FEAR OF THE LORD IS TO HATE evil.
pride, arrogance, the evil way,
and the perverse mouth I HATE.
MINE ARE COUNSEL AND ADVICE;
MINE IS STRENGTH;
I AM UNDERSTANDING.
BY ME KINGS REIGN,
AND LAWGIVERS ESTABLISH JUSTICE.
BY ME PRINCES GOVERN,
AND NOBLES, ALL THE RULERS OF EARTH.
THOSE WHO LOVE ME I ALSO LOVE,
AND THOSE WHO SEEK ME FIND ME.
WITH ME ARE RICHES AND HONOR,
ENDURING WEALTH AND PROSPERITY
MY FRUIT IS BETTER THAN GOLD,
YES, THAN PURE GOLD,
AND MY REVENUE THAN CHOICE SILVER.
ON THE WAY OF DUTY I WALK,
ALONG THE PATHS OF JUSTICE,
CREATING WEALTH TO THOSE WHO LOVE ME,
AND FILLING THEIR TREASURIES.*

36

*THE LORD BEGOT ME, THE FIRSTBORN OF HIS WAYS,
THE FORERUNNER OF HIS PRODIGIES OF LONG AGO;
FROM OF OLD I WAS POURED FORTH,
AT THE FIRST, BEFORE THE EARTH.
WHEN THERE WERE NO DEPTHS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH,
WHEN THERE WERE NO FOUNTAINS OR SPRINGS OF WATER.
BEFORE THE MOUNTAINS WERE SETTLED INTO PLACE,
BEFORE THE HILLS I WAS BROUGHT FORTH;*

WHILE AS YET THE EARTH AND THE FIELDS WERE NOT MADE,
NOR THE FIRST CLOUDS OF THE WORLD.
WHEN HE ESTABLISHED THE HEAVENS, I WAS THERE,
WHEN HE MARKED OUT THE VAULT OVER THE FACE OF THE DEEP
WHEN HE MADE FIRM THE SKIES ABOVE,
WHEN HE FIXED FAST THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH.
WHEN HE SET FOR THE SEA ITS LIMIT,
SO THAT THE WATERS SHOULD NOT TRANSGRESS
HIS COMMAND;
THEN WAS I BESIDE HIM AS HIS CRAFTSMAN,
AND I WAS HIS DELIGHT DAY BY DAY.
PLAYING BEFORE HIM ALL THE WHILE,
PLAYING ON THE SURFACE OF HIS EARTH;
AND I FOUND DELIGHT IN THE SONS OF MEN.
SO NOW, O CHILDREN, LISTEN TO ME,
INSTRUCTION AND WISDOM DO NOT REJECT!
HAPPY THE MAN WHO OBEYS ME,
AND HAPPY THOSE WHO KEEP MY WAYS,
HAPPY THE MAN WATCHING DAILY AT MY GATES,
WAITING AT MY DOORPOSTS;
FOR HE WHO FINDS ME FINDS LIFE,
AND WINS FAVOR FROM THE LORD;
BUT HE WHO MISSES ME HARMS HIMSELF,
ALL WHO HATE ME LOVE DEATH."

PROVERBS 8

37

"FOR THE GRACE OF GOD THAT BRINGS SALVATION HAS
APPEARED TO ALL MEN, TEACHING US THAT, DENYING
ungodliness and wordly lusts, WE SHOULD LIVE SOBERLY,
RIGHTEOUSLY, AND GODLY IN THE PRESENT AGE, LOOKING
FOR THAT BLESSED HOPE AND THE GLORIOUS APPEARING OF

OUR GREAT GOD AND OUR SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST, WHO GAVE
HIMSELF FOR **US**, THAT HE MIGHT REDEEM US FROM every
lawless deed=all iniquity AND PURIFY FOR HIMSELF HIS OWN
SPECIAL=PECULIAR PEOPLE, ZEALOUS FOR GOOD WORKS."

TITUS 2:11-14

"TO SERVE **NOT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE OLD CODE**
OR WRITTEN REGULATIONS, BUT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE
PROMPTINGS OF THE SPIRIT IN NEWNESS OF LIFE."

ROMANS 7:6

38

*"YOU MADE ALL THE DELICATE, INNER PARTS OF MY BODY
AND KNIT ME TOGETHER IN MY MOTHER'S WOMB.
THANK YOU FOR MAKING ME SO WONDERFULLY COMPLEX!
YOUR WORKMANSHIP IS MARVELOUS--HOW WELL I KNOW IT.
YOU WATCHED ME AS I WAS BEING FORMED IN UTTER SECLUSION,
AS I WAS WOVEN TOGETHER IN THE DARK OF THE WOMB.
YOU SAW ME BEFORE I WAS BORN.
EVERY DAY OF MY LIFE WAS RECORDED IN YOUR BOOK.
EVERY MOMENT WAS LAID OUT
BEFORE A SINGLE DAY HAD PASSED.
HOW PRECIOUS ALSO ARE YOUR THOUGHTS TO ME, O GOD!
HOW GREAT IS THE SUM OF THEM!
IF I SHOULD COUNT THEM,
THEY WOULD BE MORE IN NUMBER THAN THE SAND;
WHEN I AWAKE, I AM STILL WITH YOU."*

PSALM 139:13-18

39

*"WHEN GOD CREATED MANKIND, HE MADE THEM IN THE LIKENESS
OF GOD. HE CREATED THEM MALE AND FEMALE AND BLESSED
THEM. AND HE NAMED THEM "MANKIND", WHEN THEY WERE
CREATED."*

GENESIS 5:1-2

FOR I KNOW THE PLANS I HAVE FOR YOU, DECLARES THE LORD,

**PLANS TO PROSPER YOU AND NOT TO HARM YOU, TO GIVE YOU
A FUTURE AND A HOPE.**

JEREMIAH 29:11

40

**NOW the serpent WAS MORE CUNNING THAN ANY BEAST OF THE FIELD WHICH
THE LORD GOD HAD MADE. AND HE SAID TO THE WOMAN, "HAS GOD
INDEED SAID, 'YOU SHALL NOT EAT OF EVERY TREE OF THE GARDEN'?"**

AND THE WOMAN SAID TO the serpent

**"WE MAY EAT THE FRUIT OF THE TREES OF THE GARDEN; "BUT OF THE FRUIT
OF THE TREE WHICH IS IN THE MIDST OF THE GARDEN, GOD HAS SAID, 'YOU
SHALL NOT EAT IT, NOR SHALL YOU TOUCH IT, LEST YOU DIE. '"**

**THEN the serpent SAID TO THE WOMAN, "YOU WILL NOT SURELY DIE. "FOR
GOD KNOWS THAT IN THE DAY YOU EAT OF IT YOUR EYES WILL BE OPENED,
AND YOU WILL BE LIKE GOD, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL."**

**SO WHEN THE WOMAN SAW THAT THE TREE WAS GOOD FOR FOOD, THAT IT
WAS PLEASANT TO THE EYES, AND A TREE DESIRABLE TO MAKE ONE WISE, SHE
TOOK OF ITS FRUIT AND ATE. SHE ALSO GAVE TO HER HUSBAND WITH HER,
AND HE ATE. THEN THE EYES OF BOTH OF THEM WERE OPENED, AND THEY
KNEW THAT THEY WERE NAKED; AND THEY SEWED FIG LEAVES TOGETHER
AND MADE THEMSELVES COVERINGS.**

GENESIS 3:1-7

41

**AND THEY HEARD THE SOUND OF THE LORD GOD WALKING IN THE GARDEN IN
THE COOL OF THE DAY, AND ADAM AND HIS WIFE HID THEMSELVES FROM
THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD GOD AMONG THE TREES OF THE GARDEN.**

THE LORD GOD CALLED TO ADAM AND SAID TO HIM,

"WHERE ARE YOU?"

SO HE SAID,

**"I HEARD YOUR VOICE IN THE GARDEN,
AND I WAS AFRAID BECAUSE I WAS NAKED; AND I HID MYSELF."**

AND HE SAID,

**"WHO TOLD YOU THAT YOU WERE NAKED?
HAVE YOU EATEN FROM THE TREE OF WHICH
I COMMANDED YOU THAT YOU SHOULD NOT EAT?"**

THEN THE MAN SAID,

"THE WOMAN WHOM YOU GAVE TO BE WITH ME,
SHE GAVE ME OF THE TREE, AND I ATE."
AND THE LORD GOD SAID TO THE WOMAN,
"WHAT IS THIS YOU HAVE DONE?"
THE WOMAN SAID, "THE SERPENT DECEIVED ME, AND I ATE."

SO THE LORD GOD SAID TO the serpent,
[that ancient serpent,
the dragon,
the devil or the satan]:
"BECAUSE you HAVE DONE THIS,
CURSED ARE you ABOVE ALL LIVESTOCK
AND ALL WILD ANIMALS!
you WILL CRAWL ON your belly
AND you WILL EAT DUST
ALL THE DAYS OF your LIFE.
AND I WILL PUT ENMITY
BETWEEN you AND THE WOMAN,
AND BETWEEN your offspring AND HERS;
HE WILL CRUSH your HEAD,
AND you WILL STRIKE HIS HEEL."
GENESIS 3:14-15

42

BECAUSE OF DISOBEDIENCE--
TO THE WOMAN THE LORD SAID:
"I WILL MAKE YOUR PAINS IN CHILDBEARING VERY SEVERE;
WITH PAINFUL LABOR YOU WILL GIVE BIRTH TO CHILDREN.
YOUR DESIRE WILL BE FOR YOUR HUSBAND,
AND HE WILL RULE OVER YOU."

TO ADAM HE SAID,
"BECAUSE YOU LISTENED TO YOUR WIFE
AND ATE FRUIT FROM THE TREE ABOUT WHICH I COMMANDED YOU,
'YOU MUST NOT EAT FROM IT,'
"CURSED IS THE GROUND BECAUSE OF YOU;
THROUGH PAINFUL TOIL YOU WILL EAT FOOD FROM IT
ALL THE DAYS OF YOUR LIFE.

IT WILL PRODUCE THORNS AND THISTLES FOR YOU,
AND YOU WILL EAT THE PLANTS OF THE FIELD.
BY THE SWEAT OF YOUR BROW
YOU WILL EAT YOUR FOOD
UNTIL YOU RETURN TO THE GROUND,
SINCE FROM IT YOU WERE TAKEN;
FOR DUST YOU ARE
AND TO DUST YOU WILL RETURN."

GENESIS 3:16-19

AND ADAM CALLED HIS WIFE'S NAME EVE,
BECAUSE SHE WAS THE MOTHER OF ALL LIVING.
ALSO FOR ADAM AND HIS WIFE THE LORD GOD MADE
TUNICS OF SKIN, AND CLOTHED THEM.

THEN THE LORD GOD SAID, "BEHOLD, THE MAN HAS BECOME LIKE ONE OF US,
TO KNOW **GOOD AND evil**. AND NOW, LEST HE PUT OUT HIS HAND AND TAKE
ALSO OF THE TREE OF LIFE, AND EAT, AND LIVE FOREVER"-----THEREFORE THE
LORD GOD SENT HIM OUT OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN TO TILL THE GROUND
FROM WHICH HE WAS TAKEN. SO HE DROVE OUT THE MAN; AND HE PLACED
CHERUBIM AT THE EAST OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN, AND A FLAMING SWORD
WHICH TURNED EVERY WAY, TO GUARD THE WAY TO THE TREE OF LIVE.

GENESIS 3:20-24

43

O LORD, OUR LORD, HOW EXCELLENT,
MAJESTIC AND GLORIOUS IS YOUR NAME IN ALL
THE EARTH! YOU HAVE SET YOUR GLORY ON
OR ABOVE THE HEAVENS.
OUT OF THE MOUTHS OF BABES
AND UNWEANED INFANTS
YOU HAVE ESTABLISHED STRENGTH BECAUSE OF YOUR foes,
THAT YOU MIGHT **SILENCE** the enemy and the avenger.

PSALM 8:1-2

WHEN I VIEW AND CONSIDER YOUR HEAVENS,
THE WORK OF YOUR FINGERS, THE MOON AND THE STARS,
WHICH YOU HAVE ORDAINED AND ESTABLISHED,
WHAT IS MAN THAT YOU ARE MINDFUL OF HIM,
AND THE SON OF MAN THAT YOU VISIT HIM?

FOR YOU HAVE MADE HIM A LITTLE LOWER THAN ELOHIM:
THE INFINITE, ALL-POWERFUL GOD WHO SHOWS
BY HIS WORKS THAT HE IS THE CREATOR,
SUSTAINER, AND SUPREME JUDGE OF THE WORLD.
AND YOU HAVE CROWNED HIM WITH GLORY AND HONOR.

PSALM 8:3-5

YOU HAVE MADE HIM TO HAVE DOMINION
OVER THE WORKS OF YOUR HANDS;
YOU HAVE PUT ALL THINGS UNDER HIS FEET,
ALL SHEEP AND OXEN--
EVEN THE BEASTS OF THE FIELD,
THE BIRDS OF THE AIR,
AND THE FISH OF THE SEA
THAT PASS THROUGH THE PATHS OF THE SEAS.
O LORD, OUR LORD,
HOW EXCELLENT IS YOUR NAME IN ALL THE EARTH!

PSALM 8:6-9

44

THE HEAVENS ARE THE HEAVENS OF THE LORD,
BUT THE EARTH HE HAS GIVEN TO THE CHILDREN OF MEN.
THE DEAD DO NOT PRAISE THE LORD,
NOR DO ANY WHO GO DOWN INTO SILENCE;
BUT AS FOR US, WE WILL BLESS AND AFFECTIONATELY AND GRATEFULLY PRAISE
THE LORD FROM THIS TIME FORTH AND FOREVER.
PRAISE THE LORD, (HALLELUJAH!)

PSALM 115:16-18

45

HOW CLEARLY THE SKY REVEALS GOD'S GLORY!
HOW PLAINLY IT SHOWS WHAT HE HAS DONE!
EACH DAY ANNOUNCES IT TO THE FOLLOWING DAY;
EACH NIGHT REPEATS IT TO THE NEXT.
NO SPEECH OR WORDS ARE USED,
NO SOUND IS HEARD;
YET THEIR MESSAGE GOES OUT TO ALL THE WORLD
AND IS HEARD TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH.
GOD MADE A HOME IN THE SKY FOR THE SUN;

IT COMES OUT IN THE MORNING LIKE A HAPPY BRIDEGROOM,
LIKE AN ATHLETE EAGER TO RUN A RACE.
IT STARTS AT ONE END OF THE SKY
AND GOES ACROSS TO THE OTHER.
NOTHING CAN HIDE FROM ITS HEAT.

PSALM 19:1-6

46

HE CAUSES HIS SUN TO RISE ON THE EVIL AND THE GOOD,
AND SENDS RAIN ON THE RIGHTEOUS AND THE UNRIGHTEOUS.

MATTHEW 5:45

"FEAR GOD AND GIVE HIM GLORY, FOR HIS TIME HAS COME TO SIT ON
JUDGMENT. WORSHIP HIM WHO MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH AND SEA AND
SPRINGS OF WATER."

REVELATION 14:7

47

FOR THE WORD OF THE LORD IS RIGHT AND TRUE;
HE IS FAITHFUL IN ALL HE DOES.
THE LORD LOVES RIGHTEOUSNESS AND JUSTICE,
THE EARTH IS FULL OF THE LOVINGKINDNESS OF THE LORD.
BY THE WORD OF THE LORD THE HEAVENS WERE MADE;
THEIR STARRY HOST BY THE BREATH OF HIS MOUTH.
HE GATHERS THE WATERS OF THE SEA TOGETHER AS A HEAP,
HE LAYS UP THE DEEPS IN STOREHOUSES.
LET ALL THE EARTH FEAR THE LORD;
LET ALL THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD REVERE HIM.
FOR HE SPOKE, AND IT CAME TO BE;
HE COMMANDED; AND IT STOOD FIRM.

PSALM 33:5-9

FOR THE LORD MADE THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, THE SEA, AND
EVERYTHING IN THEM IN SIX DAYS; THEN HE RESTED ON THE SEVENTH DAY.
THEREFORE THE LORD BLESSED THE SABBATH DAY AND DECLARED IT HOLY.

EXODUS 20:11

48

"I AM THE LORD, WHO MAKES ALL THINGS, WHO STRETCHES OUT THE
HEAVENS ALL ALONE, WHO SPREADS ABROAD THE EARTH BY

MYSELF."

ISAIAH 44:24

"I HAVE MADE THE EARTH, AND CREATED MAN ON IT.
I; MY HANDS, STRETCHED OUT THE HEAVENS, AND ALL THEIR HOST
I HAVE COMMANDED."

ISAIAH 45:12

49

WHO HAS MEASURED THE WATERS IN THE HOLLOW OF HIS HAND, MEASURED
HEAVEN WITH A SPAN AND CALCULATED THE DUST OF THE EARTH IN A
MEASURE? WEIGHED THE MOUNTAINS IN SCALES AND THE HILLS IN A
BALANCE? WHO HAD DIRECTED THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD, OR AS HIS
COUNSELOR HAS TAUGHT HIM?

ISAIAH 40:12-13

HE ALONE SPREADS OUT THE HEAVENS,
AND TREADS ON THE WAVES OF THE SEA.

JOB 9:8

50

UNLESS THE LORD BUILDS THE HOUSE,
THE BUILDERS LABOR IN VAIN.
UNLESS THE LORD WATCHES OVER THE CITY,
THE GUARDS STAND WATCH IN VAIN.
IN VAIN DO YOU RISE EARLY AND STAY UP LATE,
TOILING FOR FOOD TO EAT--
FOR THE LORD GRANTS SLEEP TO THOSE HE LOVES.
BEHOLD CHILDREN ARE A HERITAGE FROM THE LORD,
OFFSPRING A REWARD FROM HIM.
LIKE ARROWS IN THE HANDS OF A WARRIOR
ARE CHILDREN BORN IN ONE'S YOUTH.
BLESSED BE THE MAN, THE WOMAN WHOSE QUIVER IS FULL OF THEM.
THEY WILL NOT BE PUT TO SHAME WHEN THEY CONTEND WITH
THEIR OPPONENTS IN COURT.

PSALM 127

000

I WILL SING TO THE LORD, FOR HE IS HIGHLY EXALTED.

WHEN I WAS DEAD IN MY TRESPASSES AND IN THE UNCIRCUMCISION OF MY
SINFUL NATURE, GOD MADE ME ALIVE WITH CHRIST. HE FORGAVE US ALL
OUR TRESPASSES, HAVING CANCELED OUT THE CERTIFICATE OF DEBT
CONSISTING

OF DECREES AGAINST US, WHICH WAS HOSTILE TO US,
AND HE HAS TAKEN IT OUT OF THE WAY,
HAVING NAILED IT TO THE CROSS.
AND HAVING DISARMED THE POWERS AND AUTHORITIES,
HE MADE A PUBLIC SPECTACLE OF THEM,
TRIUMPHING OVER THEM BY THE CROSS.

COLOSSIANS 5:13-15

THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY DEFENSE;
HE HAS BECOME MY SALVATION.
HE IS MY GOD, AND I WILL PRAISE HIM,
MY FATHER'S GOD, AND I WILL EXALT HIM.

AS IT IS WRITTEN:

CHRIST WAS SACRIFICED ONCE
TO TAKE AWAY THE SINS OF MANY.

HEBREWS 9:28

BEHOLD THE LAMB OF GOD WHO WAS SLAIN
FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD,
BEHOLD THE LAMB OF GOD WHO TOOK AWAY MY sin;

THE LORD REIGNS FOR EVER AND EVER.

FOR

HE WAS DELIVERED OVER TO DEATH FOR OUR SINS
AND WAS RAISED TO LIFE FOR OUR JUSTIFICATION.

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s

IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD=THE RELEASE OF POWER, AND THE WORD WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD WAS LOVE. HE WAS WITH LOVE IN THE BEGINNING. THROUGH HIM ALL THINGS WERE MADE; WITHOUT HIM NOTHING WAS MADE THAT HAS BEEN MADE. IN HIM WAS LIFE, AND THAT LIFE WAS THE LIGHT OF ALL MANKIND.

THE LIGHT SHINES IN *the darkness*, AND *the darkness* HAS NOT OVERCOME IT. THERE WAS A MAN SENT FROM GOD WHOSE NAME WAS JOHN. HE CAME AS A WITNESS TO TESTIFY CONCERNING THAT LIGHT, SO THAT THROUGH HIM ALL MIGHT BELIEVE. HE HIMSELF WAS NOT THE LIGHT; HE CAME ONLY AS A WITNESS TO THE LIGHT.

THE TRUE LIGHT THAT GIVES LIGHT TO **EVERYONE** WAS COMING INTO THE WORLD. HE WAS IN THE WORLD, AND THOUGH THE WORLD WAS MADE THROUGH HIM, **THE WORLD DID NOT RECOGNIZE HIM.**

HE CAME TO THAT WHICH WAS HIS OWN, BUT HIS OWN DID NOT RECEIVE HIM. YET TO ALL WHO DID RECEIVE HIM, TO THOSE WHO BELIEVED IN HIS NAME, HE GAVE THE RIGHT TO BECOME CHILDREN OF GOD--CHILDREN BORN NOT OF NATURAL DESCENT, NOR OF HUMAN DECISION OR A HUSBAND'S WILL, BUT BORN OF GOD.

THE WORD=THE RELEASE OF POWER BECAME FLESH AND MADE HIS DWELLING AMONG US. WE HAVE SEEN HIS GLORY, THE GLORY OF THE ONE AND ONLY SON, WHO CAME FROM THE FATHER, FULL OF GRACE AND TRUTH.

(JOHN TESTIFIED CONCERNING HIM. HE CRIED OUT, SAYING, "THIS IS THE ONE I SPOKE ABOUT WHEN I SAID, 'HE WHO COMES AFTER ME HAS SURPASSED ME BECAUSE HE WAS BEFORE ME.'") OUT OF HIS FULLNESS WE HAVE ALL RECEIVED GRACE UPON GRACE [SPIRITUAL BLESSING UPON SPIRITUAL BLESSING, FAVOR UPON FAVOR, AND GIFT HEAPED UPON GIFT].

JOHN 1:1-16

FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO MOSES;

SO THAT ALL PEOPLE COULD SEE HOW **SINFUL** THEY WERE:
[THE ENTIRE NATURE OF MAN WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT].

ROMANS 5:20

BUT

GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST. NO ONE HAS EVER SEEN GOD, BUT THE ONE AND ONLY SON, WHO IS HIMSELF GOD AND IS IN CLOSEST RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER, HAS MADE HIM KNOWN.

JOHN 1:17-18

2

THE IMAGE OF JESUS=YESHUA ON THE CROSS

FOR GOD SO LOVED ME, THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, THAT I WHO BELIEVE IN HIM SHALL **NOT PERISH, BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN ME, BUT THAT I MIGHT BE SAVED THROUGH HIM.**

JOHN 3:16-17

THAT DAY, THE FATHER TURNED HIS FACE AWAY FROM YOU SO THAT HE COULD TURN HIS FACE TOWARD ME MY LORD

JESUS=YESHUA WHEN YOU CRIED OUT:

**"MY GOD, MY GOD, WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?
WHY ARE YOU SO FAR FROM SAVING ME,
SO FAR FROM MY CRIES OF ANGUISH?
MY GOD, I CRY OUT BY DAY, BUT YOU DO NOT ANSWER,
BY NIGHT, BUT I FIND NO REST.**

YET YOU ARE ENTHRONED AS THE HOLY ONE;

YOU ARE THE ONE ISRAEL PRAISES.

IN YOU OUR ANCESTORS PUT THEIR TRUST

THEY TRUSTED AND YOU DELIVERED THEM.

TO YOU THEY CRIED OUT AND WERE SAVED;

IN YOU THEY TRUSTED AND WERE NOT PUT TO SHAME.

**"BUT I AM A WORM AND NOT A MAN,
SCORNE BY EVERYONE, DESPISED BY THE PEOPLE.
ALL WHO SEE ME MOCK ME;**

**THEY HURL INSULTS, SHAKING THEIR HEADS.
'HE TRUST IN THE LORD,' THEY SAY,
'LET THE LORD RESCUE HIM,
LET HIM DELIVER HIM,
SINCE HE DELIGHTS IN HIM.'**

**"YET YOU BROUGHT ME OUT OF THE WOMB;
YOU MADE ME TRUST IN YOU, EVEN AT MY MOTHER'S BREAST.
FROM BIRTH I WAS CAST ON YOU;
FROM MY MOTHER'S WOMB YOU HAVE BEEN MY GOD.**

**"DO NOT BE FAR FROM ME,
FOR TROUBLE IS NEAR
AND THERE IS NO ONE TO HELP."**

**"MANY BULLS SURROUND ME;
STRONG BULLS OF BASHAN ENCIRCLE ME.
ROARING LIONS THAT TEAR THEIR PREY
OPEN THEIR MOUTHS WIDE AGAINST ME.
I AM POURED OUT LIKE WATER,
AND ALL MY BONES ARE OUT OF JOINT.
MY HEART HAS TURNED TO WAX;
IT HAS MELTED WITH ME.
MY MOUTH IS DRIED UP LIKE POTSHERD,
AND MY TONGUE STICKS TO THE ROOF OF MY MOUTH;
YOU LAY ME IN THE DUST OF EARTH.**

**"DOGS SURROUND ME,
A PACK OF VILLAINS ENCIRCLES ME;
THEY PIERCE MY HANDS AND MY FEET.
ALL MY BONES ARE ON DISPLAY;
PEOPLE STARE AND GLOAT OVER ME.
THEY DIVIDE MY CLOTHES AMONG THEM**

AND CAST LOTS FOR MY GARMENT,

**"BUT YOU, LORD, DO NOT BE FAR FROM ME.
YOU ARE MY STRENGTH; COME QUICKLY TO HELP ME.**

**DELIVER ME FROM THE SWORD,
MY PRECIOUS LIFE FROM THE POWER OF THE DOGS.
RESCUE ME FROM THE MOUTH OF THE LIONS;
SAVE ME FROM THE HORNS OF THE WILD OXEN."**

PSALM 22:1-21

THUS

**I WILL DECLARE YOUR NAME TO MY PEOPLE;
IN THE ASSEMBLY I WILL PRAISE YOU.
YOU WHO FEAR THE LORD, PRAISE HIM!
ALL YOU DESCENDANTS OF JACOB; HONOR HIM!
REVERE HIM, ALL YOU DESCENDANTS OF ISRAEL!
FOR HE HAS NOT DESPISED OR SCORNE
THE SUFFERING OF THE AFFLICTED ONE;
HE HAS NOT HIDDEN HIS FACE FROM HIM
BUT HAS LISTENED TO HIS CRY FOR HELP.**

**FROM YOU COMES THE THEME OF MY PRAISE IN THE GREAT
ASSEMBLY;
BEFORE THOSE WHO FEAR YOU I WILL FULFILL MY VOWS.
THE POOR WILL EAT AND BE SATISFIED;
THOSE WHO SEEK THE LORD WILL PRAISE HIM--
MAY YOUR HEARTS LIVE FOREVER!**

**ALL THE ENDS OF THE EARTH
WILL REMEMBER AND TURN TO THE LORD,
AND ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE NATIONS
WILL BOW DOWN BEFORE HIM,
FOR DOMINION BELONGS TO THE LORD
AND HE RULES OVER THE NATIONS.**

ALL THE RICH OF THE EARTH WILL FEAST AND WORSHIP;
ALL WHO GO DOWN TO THE DUST WILL KNEEL BEFORE HIM--
THOSE WHO CANNOT KEEP THEMSELVES ALIVE.

POSTERITY WILL SERVE HIM;
FUTURE GENERATIONS WILL BE TOLD ABOUT THE LORD.
THEY WILL PROCLAIM HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS,
DECLARING TO A PEOPLE YET UNBORN:

HE HAS DONE IT,
IT IS FINISHED!

PSALM 22:22-31

THUS MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA,
WHAT WAS WRITTEN HAS COME TO PASS:
"SEE MY SERVANT SHALL PROSPER,
HE SHALL BE RAISED HIGH
AND GREATLY EXALTED."

EVEN AS MANY WERE ASTONISHED AT YOU-
SO MARRED WAS YOUR LOOK BEYOND THAT OF MAN,
AND YOUR APPEARANCE BEYOND THAT OF MORTALS--
SO SHALL YOU STARTLE MANY NATIONS.
BECAUSE OF YOU KINGS SHALL STAND SPEECHLESS;
FOR THOSE WHO HAVE NOT BEEN TOLD SHALL SEE,
THOSE WHO HAVE NOT HEARD SHALL PONDER.

ISAIAH 52:13-15

3

THEREFORE, HAVING BEEN JUSTIFIED BY FAITH, I HAVE PEACE WITH
GOD THROUGH MY LORD JESUS CHRIST, THROUGH WHOM ALSO I
HAVE ACCESS BY FAITH INTO THIS GRACE IN WHICH I STAND, AND
REJOICE IN HOPE OF THE GLORY OF GOD. AND NOT ONLY THAT, BUT
I ALSO GLORY IN *tribulations*, KNOWING THAT *tribulation* PRODUCES

PERSEVERANCE; AND PERSEVERANCE, CHARACTER; AND CHARACTER, HOPE. NOW HOPE DOES NOT **disappoint**, BECAUSE THE LOVE OF GOD HAS BEEN POURED OUT IN OUR HEARTS BY THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO WAS GIVEN TO US.

FOR WHEN I WAS STILL WITHOUT STRENGTH, IN DUE TIME CHRIST DIED FOR THE UNGODLY. FOR SCARCELY FOR A RIGHTEOUS MAN WILL ONE DIE; YET PERHAPS FOR A GOOD MAN SOMEONE WOULD EVEN DARE TO DIE.

BUT GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE TOWARD ME, IN THAT **WHILE I WAS STILL A SINNER, CHRIST DIED FOR ME.** MUCH MORE THEN, HAVING NOW BEEN JUSTIFIED BY HIS **BLOOD**, I SHALL BE SAVED FROM **wrath** THROUGH HIM.

FOR IF WHEN I WAS an enemy I WAS RECONCILED TO GOD THROUGH THE DEATH OF HIS SON, MUCH MORE, HAVING BEEN RECONCILED, I SHALL BE SAVED BY HIS LIFE. AND NOT ONLY THAT, BUT I ALSO REJOICE IN GOD THROUGH MY LORD JESUS CHRIST, THROUGH WHOM I HAVE NOW RECEIVED THE RECONCILIATION.

WHEN ADAM sinned, sin ENTERED THE WORLD.

ADAM'S sin BROUGHT death, SO death SPREAD TO EVERYONE, FOR EVERYONE sinned.

YES, PEOPLE sinned EVEN BEFORE THE LAW WAS GIVEN. BUT IT WAS NOT COUNTED AS sin BECAUSE THERE WAS NOT YET ANY LAW TO BREAK. STILL, EVERYONE died--FROM THE TIME OF ADAM TO THE TIME OF MOSES--EVEN THOSE WHO DID NOT DISOBEY AN EXPLICIT COMMANDMENT OF GOD, AS ADAM DID. NOW ADAM IS A SYMBOL, A REPRESENTATION OF CHRIST, WHO WAS YET TO COME. BUT THERE IS A GREAT DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ADAM'S sin AND GOD'S GRACIOUS GIFT.

FOR THE sin OF THIS ONE MAN, ADAM, BROUGHT death TO MANY. BUT EVEN GREATER IS GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE AND HIS GIFT OF FORGIVENESS TO MANY THROUGH THIS OTHER MAN, JESUS CHRIST. AND THE RESULT OF GOD'S GRACIOUS GIFT IS VERY DIFFERENT FROM THE RESULT OF THAT ONE MAN'S sin. FOR ADAM'S sin LED TO

condemnation, **BUT GOD'S FREE GIFT LEADS TO OUR BEING MADE RIGHT WITH GOD, EVEN THOUGH WE ARE GUILTY OF MANY sins.**
FOR THE sin OF THIS ONE MAN, ADAM, CAUSE death TO RULE OVER MANY. BUT EVEN GREATER IS GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE AND HIS GIFT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR ALL WHO RECEIVE IT WILL LIVE IN TRIUMPH OVER sin and death
THROUGH THIS ONE MAN, JESUS CHRIST.
YES, ADAM'S ONE sin BRINGS condemnation FOR EVERYONE, BUT CHRIST'S ONE ACT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS BRINGS A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND NEW LIFE FOR **EVERYONE.**
BECAUSE ONE PERSON disobeyed GOD, MANY BECAME sinners. BUT BECAUSE ONE OTHER PERSON OBEYED GOD, MANY WILL BE MADE RIGHTEOUS.
AND GOD'S LAW WAS GIVEN SO THAT ALL PEOPLE COULD SEE HOW SINFUL THEY WERE. BUT AS PEOPLE sinned MORE AND MORE, GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE BECAME MORE ABUNDANT.
SO JUST AS sin RULED OVER ALL **PEOPLE AND BROUGHT THEM TO death, NOW GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE RULES INSTEAD, GIVING US RIGHT STANDING WITH GOD AND RESULTING IN ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD.**

ROMANS 5:1-21

4

I DO BELIEVE WHAT THEY HAVE HEARD!
TO ME HAS THE ARM OF THE LORD BEEN REVEALED!
MY LORD JESUS-YESHUA,
GREW UP LIKE A SAPLING BEFORE HIM,
LIKE A SHOOT FROM THE PARCHED EARTH;
THERE WAS IN HIM NO STATELY BEARING
TO MAKE PEOPLE LOOK AT HIM,
NOR APPEARANCE THAT WOULD ATTRACT US TO HIM.
HE WAS SPURNED AND AVOIDED BY MEN,
A MAN OF SUFFERING, ACCUSTOMED TO INFIRMITY,

ONE OF THOSE FROM WHOM MEN HIDE THEIR FACES,
SPURNED, AND THEY HELD HIM IN NO ESTEEM.
YET IT WAS MY INFIRMITIES THAT HE BORE,
MY SUFFERINGS THAT HE ENDURED.
WHILE THEY THOUGHT OF HIM AS STRICKEN,
AS ONE SMITTEN BY GOD AND AFFLICTED.
BUT MY LORD JESUS WAS PIERCED FOR MY offenses,
CRUSHED FOR MY sins,
UPON HIM WAS THE CHASTISEMENT
THAT MAKES ME WHOLE,
BY HIS STRIPES I AM HEALED.
I HAD GONE ASTRAY LIKE A SHEEP,
FOLLOWING MY OWN WAY;
BUT THE LORD LAID UPON HIM MY GUILT.
THOUGH HE WAS HARSHLY TREATED,
HE SUBMITTED AND OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH;
LIKE A LAMB LED TO THE SLAUGHTER
OR A SHEEP BEFORE THE SHEARERS,
YESHUA WAS SILENT AND OPENED NOT HIS MOUTH.
OPPRESSED AND CONDEMNED, HE WAS TAKEN AWAY,
AND WHO WOULD HAVE THOUGHT ANY MORE OF HIS DESTINY?
WHEN MY LORD JESUS WAS CUT OFF FROM THE LAND
OF THE LIVING, AND SMITTEN FOR MY SIN,
A GRAVE WAS ASSIGNED HIM AMONG the wicked!
A BURIAL PLACE WITH evildoers,
THOUGH HE HAD DONE NO WRONG
NOR SPOKEN ANY FALSEHOOD.
BUT THE LORD WAS PLEASED TO CRUSH HIM IN INFIRMITY.
IN GIVING HIS LIFE AS AN OFFERING FOR SIN,
MY LORD JESUS, SAW HIS DESCENDANTS,

YESHUA, SAW ME IN A LONG LIFE,
AND THE WILL OF THE LORD HAS BEEN
ACCOMPLISHED THROUGH HIM.
BECAUSE OF HIS AFFLICTION
YESHUA, HAS SEEN THE LIGHT IN FULLNESS OF DAYS;
THROUGH HIS SUFFERING,
JESUS, THE SERVANT OF THE LORD,
HAS JUSTIFIED ME.
AND MY GUILT HE BORE.
THEREFORE THE LORD HAS GIVEN YESHUA
HIS PORTION AMONG THE GREAT,
AND HE HAS DIVIDED THE SPOILS WITH THE MIGHTY,
BECAUSE HE SURRENDERED HIMSELF TO DEATH
AND WAS COUNTED AMONG THE WICKED,
AND HE TOOK AWAY MY SIN,
AND WIN PARDON FOR MY OFFENSES.
BECAUSE OF THIS, GOD GREATLY EXALTED HIM
AND BESTOWED ON HIM THE NAME
THAT IS ABOVE EVERY NAME,
THAT AT THE NAME OF JESUS-YESHUA-
YADVEH VADVEH,
THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER
EVERY KNEE SHOULD BEND,
OF THOSE IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH
AND under THE EARTH,
AND EVERY TONGUE CONFESS THAT
JESUS CHRIST-YESHUA HAMASHIACH-
YADVEH VADVEH-THE WORD OF GOD IS LORD,
AND THAT I AM GOD=I AM LOVE=I AM GOOD,

SON/DAUGHTER OF THE MOST HIGH GOD,
TO THE GLORY OF GOD THE FATHER.

ISAIAH 53, PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11

THUS LET IT BE KNOWN TO ALL THAT THE LORD SAVES
NOT BY SWORD AND SPEAR AND WITH A SHIELD,
BUT BY HIS OWN PRECIOUS BLOOD!

5

EVERY HIGH PRIEST IS SELECTED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE AND IS APPOINTED
TO REPRESENT THE PEOPLE IN MATTERS RELATED TO GOD, TO OFFER GIFTS AND
SACRIFICES FOR SINS. HE IS ABLE TO DEAL GENTLY WITH THOSE WHO ARE
IGNORANT AND ARE GOING ASTRAY, SINCE HE HIMSELF IS SUBJECT TO
WEAKNESS. THIS IS WHY HE HAS TO OFFER SACRIFICES FOR HIS OWN SINS AS
WELL AS FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE. AND NO ONE TAKES THIS HONOR ON
HIMSELF, BUT HE RECEIVES IT WHEN CALLED BY GOD, JUST AS AARON WAS.
IN THE SAME WAY, CHRIST DID NOT TAKE ON HIMSELF THE GLORY OF
BECOMING A HIGH PRIEST. BUT GOD SAID TO HIM,

"YOU ARE MY SON;
TODAY I HAVE BECOME YOUR FATHER."

AND HE SAYS IN ANOTHER PLACE,

"YOU ARE A PRIEST FOREVER,
IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK."

DURING THE DAYS OF JESUS' LIFE ON EARTH, HE OFFERED UP PRAYERS AND
PETITIONS WITH FERVENT CRIES AND TEARS TO THE ONE WHO COULD SAVE
HIM FROM death, AND HE WAS HEARD BECAUSE OF HIS REVERENT
SUBMISSION. SON THOUGH HE WAS, HE LEARNED OBEDIENCE FROM WHAT
HE SUFFERED AND, ONCE MADE PERFECT, HE BECAME THE SOURCE OF ETERNAL
SALVATION FOR ALL WHO OBEY HIM AND WAS DESIGNATED BY GOD TO BE
HIGH PRIEST IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK.

HEBREWS 5:1-10

FOR THE GRACE OF GOD THAT BRINGS SALVATION HAS
APPEARED TO ALL MEN, TEACHING US THAT, DENYING
ungodliness and worldly lusts, WE SHOULD LIVE SOBERLY,
RIGHTEOUSLY, AND GODLY IN THE PRESENT AGE, LOOKING

FOR THAT BLESSED HOPE AND THE GLORIOUS APPEARING OF
OUR GREAT GOD AND OUR SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST, WHO GAVE
HIMSELF FOR US, THAT HE MIGHT REDEEM US FROM every
lawless deed=all iniquity AND PURIFY FOR HIMSELF HIS OWN
SPECIAL=PECULIAR PEOPLE, ZEALOUS FOR GOOD WORKS.

TITUS 2:11-14

TO SERVE NOT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE OLD CODE
OR WRITTEN REGULATIONS, BUT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE
PROMPTINGS OF THE SPIRIT IN NEWNESS OF LIFE.

ROMANS 7:6

6*

"GOD, WHO AT VARIOUS TIMES AND IN VARIOUS WAYS SPOKE IN
TIME PAST TO THE FATHERS BY THE PROPHETS, HAS IN THESE LAST
DAYS SPOKEN TO US BY HIS SON, WHOM HE HAS APPOINTED HEIR OF
ALL THINGS, THROUGH WHOM ALSO HE MADE THE WORLDS; WHO
BEING THE BRIGHTNESS OF HIS GLORY AND THE EXPRESS IMAGE OF
HIS PERSON, AND UPHOLDING ALL THINGS BY THE WORD OF HIS
POWER, WHEN HE HAD BY HIMSELF PURGED OUR SINS, SAT DOWN
AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MAJESTY ON HIGH, HAVING BECOME SO
MUCH BETTER THAN THE ANGELS, AS HE HAS BY INHERITANCE
OBTAINED A MORE EXCELLENT NAME THAN THEY."

HEBREWS 1:1-4

FOR TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS DID GOD EVER SAY,
"YOU ARE MY SON;
TODAY I HAVE BECOME YOUR FATHER"?
OR AGAIN,
"I WILL BE HIS FATHER,
AND HE WILL BE MY SON"?
AND AGAIN, WHEN GOD BRINGS HIS FIRSTBORN
INTO THE WORLD,
HE SAYS,
"LET ALL GOD'S ANGELS WORSHIP HIM."

HEBREWS 1:5-6

IN SPEAKING OF THE ANGELS HE SAYS,
"HE MAKES HIS ANGELS SPIRITS,
AND HIS SERVANTS **FLAMES OF FIRE.**"
BUT ABOUT THE SON HE SAYS,
"YOUR THRONE, O GOD, WILL LAST FOR EVER AND EVER;
A SCEPTER OF JUSTICE WILL BE THE SCEPTER OF YOUR KINGDOM.
YOU HAVE LOVED RIGHTEOUSNESS AND HATED **wickedness;**
THEREFORE GOD, YOUR GOD, HAS SET YOU ABOVE YOUR
COMPANIONS BY ANOINTING YOU WITH THE OIL OF JOY."

HEBREWS 1:7-9

HE ALSO SAYS,
"IN THE BEGINNING, LORD, YOU LAID THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE
EARTH AND THE HEAVENS ARE THE WORK OF YOUR HANDS.
THEY WILL PERISH, BUT YOU REMAIN;
THEY WILL ALL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT.
YOU WILL ROLL THEM UP LIKE A ROBE;
LIKE A GARMENT THEY WILL BE CHANGED.
BUT YOU REMAIN THE SAME,
AND YOUR YEARS WILL NEVER END."

HEBREWS 1:10-12

"TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS DID GOD EVER SAY,
"SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND
UNTIL I MAKE YOUR **enemies**
A FOOTSTOOL FOR YOUR FEET"?
ARE NOT ALL ANGELS MINISTERING SPIRITS SENT
TO SERVE THOSE WHO WILL INHERIT SALVATION?"

HEBREWS 1:13-14

7

THE SCROLL AND THE LAMB

**AND I SAW LYING ON THE OPEN HAND OF HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON
THE THRONE A SCROLL WRITTEN, WITHIN AND ON THE BACK, CLOSED
AND SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS;**

AND I SAW A STRONG ANGEL ANNOUNCING IN A LOUD VOICE,
WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL?
AND WHO IS ENTITLED AND DESERVES
AND IS MORALLY FIT TO BREAK ITS SEALS?
AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH OR under the earth, the realm
of the dead, hades WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR TO TAKE A
SINGLE LOOK AT ITS CONTENTS.
AND I WEPT AUDIBLY AND BITTERLY BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND
FIT TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR TO INSPECT IT.
THEN ONE OF THE ELDERS, OF THE HEAVENLY SANHEDRIN,
SAID TO ME,
"STOP WEEPING!
SEE, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT, THE SOURCE OF
DAVID, HAS WON, HE HAS OVERCOME AND CONQUERED!
HE CAN OPEN THE SCROLL AND BREAK ITS SEVEN SEALS!"
AND THERE BETWEEN THE THRONE AND THE FOUR LIVING
CREATURES, AND AMONG THE ELDERS I SAW A LAMB STANDING, AS
THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, WITH SEVEN HORNS AND WITH SEVEN
EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD, THE SEVENFOLD HOLY
SPIRIT, WHO HAS BEEN SENT ON DUTY FAR AND WIDE INTO ALL THE
EARTH.
HE THEN WENT AND TOOK THE SCROLL FROM THE RIGHT HAND OF
HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE.
AND WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES
AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS PROSTRATED THEMSELVES BEFORE
THE LAMB. EACH WAS HOLDING A HARP, AND THEY HAD GOLDEN
BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF GOD'S
PEOPLE, [WE, THE SAINTS.]
AND NOW THEY SING A NEW SONG, SAYING,
"YOU ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL
AND TO BREAK THE SEALS THAT ARE ON IT,
FOR YOU WERE SLAIN, YOU WERE SACRIFICED, AND WITH YOUR
BLOOD YOU PURCHASED MEN UNTO GOD FROM EVERY TRIBE AND

LANGUAGE AND PEOPLE AND NATION.
AND YOU HAVE MADE THEM A KINGDOM, A ROYAL RACE,
AND PRIESTS TO OUR GOD, AND THEY SHALL REIGN, AS KINGS,
OVER THE EARTH!"
THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICES OF MANY ANGELS ON
EVERY SIDE OF THE THRONE AND OF THE LIVING CREATURES AND THE
ELDERS, AND THEY NUMBERED TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN
THOUSAND AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS,
SAYING IN A LOUD VOICE,
"DESERVING IS THE LAMB, WHO WAS SACRIFICED, TO RECEIVE ALL
THE POWER AND RICHES AND WISDOM AND MIGHT AND HONOR
AND MAJESTY (GLORY, SPLENDOR AND BLESSING)!"
AND I HEARD EVERY CREATED THING IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH AND
under the earth [in hades, the place of departed spirits] AND ON THE
SEA AND ALL THAT IS IN IT,
CRYING OUT TOGETHER,
"TO HIM WHO IS SEATED ON THE THRONE AND TO THE LAMB BE
ASCIBED THE BLESSING AND THE HONOR AND THE MAJESTY, GLORY,
SPLENDOR, AND THE POWER, MIGHT AND DOMINION, FOREVER AND
EVER, THROUGH THE ETERNITIES OF THE ETERNITIES!
AND THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES KEPT SAYING, "AMEN." AND THE
ELDERS FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED [HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND
EVER].

REVELATION 5

8*

"I SEE HIM, BUT NOT NOW;
I BEHOLD HIM, BUT NOT NEAR.
A STAR WILL COME OUT OF JACOB;
A SCEPTER WILL RISE OUT OF ISRAEL.
HE WILL CRUSH THE FOREHEADS OF MOAB,
THE SKULLS OF ALL THE PEOPLE OF SHETH.
EDOM WILL BE CONQUERED;

SEIR, HIS ENEMY, WILL BE CONQUERED,
BUT ISRAEL WILL GROW STRONG.
A RULER WILL COME OUT OF JACOB
AND DESTROY THE SURVIVORS OF THE CITY."

NUMBER 24:17-19

"BUT YOU, BETHLEHEM EPHRATHAT,
THOUGH YOU ARE SMALL AMONG THE CLANS OF JUDAH,
OUT OF YOU WILL COME FOR ME
ONE WHO WILL BE RULER OVER ISRAEL,
WHOSE ORIGINS ARE FROM OF OLD,
FROM ANCIENT TIMES."

MICAH 5:2

"THEREFORE THE LORD HIMSELF WILL GIVE YOU A SIGN:
THE VIRGIN WILL CONCEIVE AND GIVE BIRTH TO A SON, AND WILL
CALL HIM IMMANUEL-GOD WITH US."

ISAIAH 7:14

"I WILL SEND MY MESSENGER, WHO WILL PREPARE THE WAY BEFORE
ME. THEN SUDDENLY THE LORD YOU ARE SEEKING WILL COME TO
HIS TEMPLE; THE MESSENGER OF THE COVENANT, WHOM YOU
DESIRE, WILL COME,
SAYS THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY.

MALACHI 3:1

9*

THEN MOSES SAID TO GOD, "INDEED, WHEN I COME TO THE
CHILDREN OF ISRAEL AND SAY TO THEM, 'THE GOD OF YOUR FATHERS
HAS SENT ME TO YOU, 'AND THEY SAY TO ME,
'WHAT IS HIS NAME?' WHAT SHALL I SAY TO THEM?"
AND GOD SAID TO MOSES, "I AM THAT I AM." AND HE SAID,
"THUS YOU SHALL SAY TO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL,
'I AM HAS SENT ME TO YOU.'

EXODUS 3:13-14

AND IT CAME TO PASS:
"GREETINGS, YOU ARE HIGHLY FAVORED!"

I AM THAT I AM IS WITH YOU."

LUKE 1:28

"DO NOT BE AFRAID, MARY;

YOU HAVE FOUND FAVOR WITH I AM.

YOU WILL CONCEIVE AND GIVE BIRTH TO A SON,

AND YOU ARE TO CALL HIM I AM-JESUS.

HE WILL BE GREAT AND WILL BE CALLED

THE SON OF I AM THAT I AM.

I AM WILL GIVE HIM THE THRONE OF HIS

FATHER DAVID, AND HE WILL REIGN OVER JACOB'S

DESCENDANTS FOREVER;

HIS KINGDOM WILL NEVER END."

"HOW WILL THIS BE,"

MARY ASKED THE ANGEL,

"SINCE I AM A VIRGIN?"

THE ANGEL ANSWERED,

"THE I AM THAT I AM WILL COME ON YOU,

AND THE POWER OF THE I AM THAT I AM WILL

OVERSHADOW YOU. SO THE HOLY ONE TO BE BORN

WILL BE CALLED THE SON OF I AM.

EVEN ELIZABETH YOUR RELATIVE IS GOING TO HAVE A CHILD IN HER

OLD AGE, AND SHE WHO WAS SAID TO BE UNABLE TO CONCEIVE IS IN

HER SIXTH MONTH.

FOR NO WORD FROM I AM WILL EVER FAIL."

"I AM THE SERVANT OF I AM,"

MARY ANSWERED,

MAY YOUR WORD TO ME BE FULFILLED."

THEN THE ANGEL LEFT HER.

LUKE 1:28-38

IT AMAZES ME HOW GOD GRANTS US HUMAN BEING

TO IDENTIFY OURSELVES WITH HIM EVERY TIME WE SAY:

"I AM"

10*

"JOSEPH SON OF DAVID,

DO NOT BE AFRAID TO TAKE MARY HOME AS YOUR WIFE,
BECAUSE WHAT IS CONCEIVED IN HER IS FROM I AM THAT I AM-THE
HOLY SPIRIT. SHE WILL GIVE BIRTH TO A SON, AND YOU ARE TO
GIVE HIM THE NAME I AM-JESUS=YESHUA, BECAUSE HE WILL SAVE
HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR SINS."

MATTHEW 1:20-21

THEN AT THE APPOINTED TIME:

DO NOT BE AFRAID, FOR BEHOLD, I BRING YOU GOOD NEWS OF
GREAT JOY WHICH WILL BE FOR ALL THE PEOPLE; FOR TODAY IN THE
CITY OF DAVID THERE HAS BEEN BORN FOR YOU A SAVIOR, WHO IS
CHRIST-THE I AM. THIS WILL BE A SIGN FOR YOU,
YOU WILL FIND A BABY WRAPPED IN CLOTHES AND LYING IN A
MANGER. SUDDENLY A GREAT COMPANY OF THE HEAVENLY HOST
APPEARED WITH THE ANGEL,
PRAISING GOD AND SAYING,
"GLORY TO I AM THAT I AM IN THE HIGHEST HEAVEN,
AND ON EARTH PEACE TO THOSE ON WHOM HIS FAVOR RESTS."

LUKE 2:10-14

FOR

THE PEOPLE WHO WALKED IN darkness HAVE SEEN A GREAT LIGHT.
UPON THOSE WHO DWELL IN THE LAND OF gloom A LIGHT HAS
SHONE. I AM THAT I AM, YOU HAVE BROUGHT THEM ABUNDANT
JOY AND GREAT REJOICING.

AS THEY REJOICE BEFORE YOU AS AT THE HARVEST,

AS MEN MAKE MERRY WHEN DIVIDING SPOILS.

FOR THE YOKE THAT BURDENED THEM,

THE POLE ON THEIR SHOULDER,

AND THE ROD OF THEIR TASKMASTER

I AM THAT I AM, YOU HAVE SMASHED,

AS ON THE DAY OF MIDIAN.

FOR EVERY BOUT THAT WAS TRAMPLED IN BATTLE,

EVERY CLOAK ROLLED IN BLOOD, WILL BE BURNED AS FUEL
FOR FLAMES. FOR UNTO US I AM-A CHILD IS BORN, UNTO US
I AM-A SON IS GIVEN, UPON HIS SHOULDER-WE THE BODY OF CHRIST,
HIS CHURCH-DOMINION RESTS. THEY NAMED I AM: WONDERFUL
COUNSELOR, GOD-HERO, FATHER-FOREVER, PRINCE OF PEACE. HIS
DOMINION IS VAST AND FOREVER PEACEFUL. FROM DAVID'S
THRONE, AND OVER HIS KINGDOM, WHICH HE CONFIRMS AND
SUSTAINS BY JUDGMENT AND JUSTICE, BOTH NOW AND FOREVER.
THE ZEAL OF-I AM THAT I AM-THE LORD OF HOSTS
HAS DONE THIS:

ISAIAH 9:1-6

11*

"SOVEREIGN LORD, AS YOU HAVE PROMISED,
YOU MAY NOW DISMISS YOUR SERVANT IN PEACE.
FOR MY EYES HAVE SEEN YOUR SALVATION,
WHICH YOU HAVE PREPARED IN THE SIGHT OF ALL NATIONS:
A LIGHT FOR REVELATION TO THE GENTILES,
AND THE GLORY OF YOUR PEOPLES ISRAEL."

LUKE 2:29-32

AND THE CHILD GREW AND BECAME STRONG;
HE WAS FILLED WITH WISDOM,
AND THE GRACE OF GOD WAS ON HIM.
HE WAS OBEDIENT TO THEM.
AND I AM GREW IN WISDOM AND STATURE,
AND IN FAVOR WITH GOD AND MAN.

LUKE 2:40, 51-52

12*

IN THOSE DAYS, JOHN THE BAPTIST CAME,
PREACHING IN THE WILDERNESS OF JUDEA AND SAYING,
"REPENT, FOR THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN HAS COME NEAR."
THIS IS HE WHO WAS SPOKEN OF THROUGH THE PROPHET ISAIAH:
"A VOICE OF ONE CALLING IN THE WILDERNESS,

'PREPARE THE WAY OF I AM-THE LORD,
MAKE STRAIGHT PATHS FOR HIM.'

JOHN'S CLOTHES WERE MADE OF CAMEL'S HAIR, AND HE HAD A
LEATHER BELT AROUND HIS WAIST. HIS FOOD WAS LOCUSTS AND
WILD HONEY. PEOPLE WENT OUT TO HIM FROM JERUSALEM AND
ALL JUDEA AND THE WHOLE REGION OF THE JORDAN. CONFESSING
THEIR SINS, THEY WERE BAPTIZED BY HIM IN THE JORDAN RIVER.
BUT WHEN HE SAW MANY OF THE PHARISEES AND SADDUCEES
COMING TO WHERE HE WAS BAPTIZING, HE SAID TO THEM:
"YOU BROOD OF VIPERS! WHO WARNED YOU TO FLEE FROM THE
COMING WRATH? PRODUCE FRUIT IN KEEPING WITH REPENTANCE.
AND DO NOT THINK YOU CAN SAY TO YOURSELVES, 'WE HAVE
ABRAHAM AS OUR FATHER.'

I TELL YOU THAT OUT OF THESE STONES
I AM THAT I AM CAN RAISE UP CHILDREN FOR ABRAHAM. THE AX IS
ALREADY AT THE ROOT OF THE TREES, AND EVERY TREE THAT DOES
NOT PRODUCE GOOD FRUIT WILL BE CUT DOWN AND THROWN INTO
THE FIRE. I BAPTIZE YOU WITH WATER FOR REPENTANCE. BUT
AFTER ME COMES ONE WHO IS MORE POWERFUL THAN I, WHOSE
SANDALS I AM NOT WORTH TO CARRY. HE WILL BAPTIZE YOU WITH
THE HOLY SPIRIT AND FIRE. HIS WINNOWING FORK IS IN HIS HAND,
AND HE WILL CLEAR HIS THRESHING FLOOR, GATHERING HIS WHEAT
INTO THE BARN AND BURNING UP THE CHAFF WITH UNQUENCHABLE
FIRE."

THEN I AM-JESUS CAME FROM GALILEE TO THE JORDAN TO BE
BAPTIZED BY JOHN. BUT JOHN TRIED TO DETER HIM, SAYING,
"I NEED TO BE BAPTIZED BY YOU, AND DO YOU COME TO ME?"
I AM-JESUS REPLIED, "LET IT BE SO NOW; IT IS PROPER FOR US TO DO
THIS TO FULFILL ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS."

THEN JOHN CONSENTED.

AFTER BEING BAPTIZED, I AM-JESUS
CAME UP IMMEDIATELY FROM THE WATER;
AND BEHOLD, THE HEAVENS WERE OPENED,

AND HE SAW THE SPIRIT OF I AM THAT I AM
DESCENDING AS A DOVE AND LIGHTING ON HIM,
AND BEHOLD, A VOICE OUT OF THE HEAVENS SAID,
"THIS IS I AM-MY BELOVED SON,
IN WHOM I AM WELL-PLEASSED."

MATTHEW 3:1-17

13*

WHO THEN IS THIS WHOM EVEN WIND AND SEA OBEY!
FOR I AM REBUKED THE WIND
AND SAID TO THE SEA, "QUIET!, BE STILL!"
"THE WIND CEASED AND THERE WAS GREAT CALM."

MARK 4:39

"THIS IS MY SON,
MARKED BY MY LOVE,
FOCUS OF ALL MY DELIGHT."

2 PETER 1:18

YOU BELIEVE THAT-I AM THAT I AM IS ONE; YOU DO WELL.
EVEN THE DEMONS BELIEVE--AND TREMBLE!

JAMES 2:19

I AM, EVEN THE DEMONS ARE SUBJECT TO US IN YOUR NAME!"

LUKE 10:17

AND DEMONS ALSO CAME OUT OF MANY, CRYING, "YOU ARE-
I AM-THE SON OF GOD!" BUT HE REBUKED THEM AND WOULD NOT
ALLOW THEM TO SPEAK, BECAUSE THEY KNEW THAT HE WAS-I
AM-THE CHRIST.

LUKE 4:41

AND WHENEVER THE UNCLEAN SPIRITS SAW I AM,
THEY FELL DOWN BEFORE I AM AND CRIED OUT,
"YOU ARE I AM-THE SON OF GOD."

MARK 3:11

REJOICE GREATLY, O DAUGHTER OF ZION; SHOUT, O DAUGHTER OF
JERUSALEM: BEHOLD, THY KING COMETH UNTO THEE: HE [IS]
JUST, AND HAVING SALVATION; LOWLY, AND RIDING UPON AN ASS,
AND UPON A COLT THE FOAL OF AN ASS.

ZECHARIAH 9:9

ON THE NEXT DAY MUCH PEOPLE THAT WERE COME TO THE FEAT,

WHEN THEY HEARD THAT JESUS WAS COMING TO JERUSALEM, TOOK
BRANCHES OF PALM TREES, AND WENT FORTH TO MEET HIM, AND
CRIED, HOSANNA: BLESSED [IS] THE KING OF ISRAEL THAT COMETH
IN THE NAME OF THE LORD. AND JESUS WHEN HE HAD FOUND A
YOUNG ASS, SAT THEREON; AS IT IS WRITTEN, FEAR NOT, DAUGHTER
OF SION: BEHOLD, THY KING COMETH, SITTING ON AN ASS'S COLT.
THESE THINGS UNDERSTOOD NOT HIS DISCIPLES AT THE FIRST: BUT
WHEN JESUS WAS GLORIFIED, THEN REMEMBERED THEY THAT THESE
THINGS WERE WRITTEN OF HIM, AND [THAT] THEY HAD DONE THESE
THINGS UNTO HIM. THE PEOPLE THEREFORE THAT WAS WITH HIM
WHEN HE CALLED LAZARUS OUT OF HIS GRAVE, AND RAISED HIM
FROM THE DEAD, BEAR RECORD. FOR THIS CAUSE THE PEOPLE ALSO
MET HIM, FOR THAT THEY HEARD THAT HE HAD DONE THIS MIRACLE.
THE PHARISEES THEREFORE SAID AMONG THEMSELVES, PERCEIVE YE
HOW YE PREVAIL NOTHING? BEHOLD, THE WORLD IS GONE AFTER
HIM.

JOHN 12:12-19

14*

JESUS WAS BORN OF A VIRGIN,
AND THE WORD BECAME FLESH AND DWELLETH AMONG US AND WE
HAVE SEEN HIS GLORY, THE GLORY AS OF THE FATHER'S ONLY SON
FULL OF GRACE AND TRUTH,

LUKE 1:26-38, MATHEW 1:18-28,

HE LIVED A BLAMELESS, SINLESS LIFE,

2 CORINTHIANS 5:21, JOHN 1:1-18

PREACHING THE GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN,
AND WE SEE HOW GOD ANOINTED JESUS OF NAZARETH WITH THE
HOLY SPIRIT AND POWER AND HOW HE WENT ABOUT DOING GOOD
AND HEALING ALL THOSE OPPRESSED BY the devil FOR YOU FATHER
LOVE WAS WITH HIM,

MARK 4:17, MARK 11:12, LUKE 17:20-21, MATTHEW 13:44-46, MATTHEW 13:51-52, MATTHEW 20:1-25, MARK 3:20-26, LUKE 11:21-22,
ISAIAH 26:19, 06:18-19, 35:5-6, 42:7, 18, 61:1, LUKE 7:18-23, JOHN 3:5-8, 11:21, LUKE 102-12, MATTHEW 19:15

JESUS SUFFERED, HE BORE THE CROSS, HE BLED,
HE DIED AND WAS BURIED;

FOR MANY, THE SERVANT OF GOD BECAME AN OBJECT OF HORROR;
MANY WERE ASTONISHED AT HIM. HIS FACE AND HIS WHOLE
APPEARANCE WERE MARRED MORE THAN ANY MAN'S,
AND HIS FORM BEYOND THAT OF THE SONS OF MEN.

BUT JUST AS MANY WERE ASTONISHED AT HIM,
SO SHALL HE STARTLE AND SPRINKLE MANY NATIONS, AND KINGS
SHALL SHUT THEIR MOUTHS BECAUSE OF HIM; FOR THAT WHICH HAS
NOT BEEN TOLD THEM SHALL THEY SEE, AND THAT WHICH THEY HAVE
NOT HEARD SHALL THEY CONSIDER AND UNDERSTAND,

ISAIAH 53, LUKE 23:3-8, JOHN 19:16-42, MARK 15:21-41, MATTHEW 27:32-66

FOR ON THE THIRD DAY HE ROSE AGAIN
IN FULFILLMENT OF THE SCRIPTURES,

MATTHEW 28:1-7, MARK 16:1-8, LUKE 24:1-12, JOHN 1:10

JESUS CRUSHED **satan's head**
AND TOOK BACK FROM **him**
THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN,

GENESIS 1:14-15, REV 1:18

JESUS BURST **hell** WIDE OPEN!

FOR

THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO WAS WITH GOD MOVES

JESUS DEFEATING **death, hell, and the grave**

HAS SET **all captives** FREE!

15*

*BEHOLD! THE LAMB OF GOD WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE
WORLD*

JOHN 1:29

*FOR CHRIST DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS,
HE CAME NOT TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM.*

MATTHEW 5:17

*BUT NOW APART FROM THE LAW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS
BEEN MADE KNOWN, TO WHICH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS
TESTIFY. THIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS GIVEN THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS
CHRIST TO ALL WHO BELIEVE. THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN*

JEW AND GENTILE, FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ALL ARE JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT CAME BY CHRIST JESUS. GOD PRESENTED CHRIST AS A SACRIFICE OF ATONEMENT-PROPITIATION, THROUGH THE SHEDDING OF HIS BLOOD--TO BE RECEIVED BY FAITH. HE DID THIS TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, BECAUSE IN HIS FORBEARANCE HE HAD LEFT THE SINS COMMITTED BEFOREHAND UNPUNISHED--HE DID IT TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS AT THE PRESENT TIME, SO AS TO BE JUST AND THE ONE WHO JUSTIFIES THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN JESUS.

ROMANS 3:21-26

16

EVERY HIGH PRIEST IS SELECTED FROM AMONG THE PEOPLE AND IS APPOINTED TO REPRESENT THE PEOPLE IN MATTERS RELATED TO GOD, TO OFFER GIFTS AND SACRIFICES FOR SINS. HE IS ABLE TO DEAL GENTLY WITH THOSE WHO ARE IGNORANT AND ARE GOING ASTRAY, SINCE HE HIMSELF IS SUBJECT TO WEAKNESS. THIS IS WHY HE HAS TO OFFER SACRIFICES FOR HIS OWN SINS AS WELL AS FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE. AND NO ONE TAKES THIS HONOR ON HIMSELF, BUT HE RECEIVES IT WHEN CALLED BY GOD, JUST AS AARON WAS.

IN THE SAME WAY, CHRIST DID NOT TAKE ON HIMSELF THE GLORY OF BECOMING A HIGH PRIEST.

BUT GOD SAID TO HIM,

**"YOU ARE MY SON;
TODAY I HAVE BECOME YOUR FATHER."**

AND HE SAYS IN ANOTHER PLACE,

**"YOU ARE A PRIEST FOREVER,
IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK."**

DURING THE DAYS OF JESUS' LIFE ON EARTH, HE OFFERED UP PRAYERS AND PETITIONS WITH FERVENT CRIES AND TEARS TO THE

ONE WHO COULD SAVE HIM FROM death, AND HE WAS HEARD
BECAUSE OF HIS REVERENT SUBMISSION. SON THOUGH HE WAS, HE
LEARNED OBEDIENCE FROM WHAT HE SUFFERED AND, ONCE MADE
PERFECT, HE BECAME THE SOURCE OF ETERNAL SALVATION FOR ALL
WHO OBEY HIM AND WAS DESIGNATED BY GOD TO BE HIGH PRIEST
IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK.

HEBREWS 5:1-10

17

THEREFORE FATHER LOVE I PRAY THAT WE YOUR BELOVED MOVE
BEYOND THE ELEMENTARY TEACHINGS ABOUT CHRIST AND BE TAKEN
FORWARD TO MATURITY, NOT LAYING AGAIN THE FOUNDATION OF
REPENTANCE FROM ACTS THAT LEAD TO DEATH, AND OF FAITH IN
GOD, INSTRUCTION ABOUT CLEANSING RITES, THE LAYING ON OF
HANDS, THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD, AND ETERNAL JUDGMENT.
AND GOD PERMITTING, WE WILL DO SO.
IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THOSE WHO HAVE ONCE BEEN ENLIGHTENED,
WHO HAVE TASTED THE HEAVENLY GIFT,
WHO HAVE SHARED IN THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHO HAVE TASTED THE
GOODNESS OF THE WORD OF GOD AND THE POWERS OF THE
COMING AGE AND WHO HAVE FALLEN AWAY, TO BE BROUGHT BACK
TO REPENTANCE. TO THEIR LOSS THEY ARE CRUCIFYING THE SON OF
GOD ALL OVER AGAIN AND SUBJECTING HIM TO PUBLIC DISGRACE.
LAND THAT DRINKS IN THE RAIN OFTEN FALLING ON IT AND THAT
PRODUCES A CROP USEFUL TO THOSE FOR WHOM IT IS FARMED
RECEIVES THE BLESSING OF GOD. BUT LAND THAT PRODUCES
THORNS AND THISTLES IS WORTHLESS AND IS IN DANGER OF BEING
CURSED.

IN THE END IT WILL BE BURNED.

EVEN THOUGH WE SPEAK LIKE THIS, FATHER LOVE, WE ARE
CONVINCED OF BETTER THINGS IN OUR CASE--THE THINGS THAT
HAVE TO DO WITH SALVATION. YOU FATHER GOD ARE NOT
UNJUST; YOU WILL NOT FORGET OUR WORK AND THE LOVE WE HAVE

SHOWN YOU AS WE HAVE HELPED YOUR PEOPLE AND CONTINUE TO
HELP THEM. I PRAY THAT EACH OF US THE CHURCH TO SHOW THIS
SAME DILIGENCE TO THE VERY END, SO THAT WHAT WE HOPE FOR
MAY BE FULLY REALIZED. I PRAY THAT WE DO NOT BECOME lazy,
BUT THAT WE IMITATE THOSE WHO THROUGH FAITH AND PATIENCE
INHERIT WHAT HAS BEEN PROMISED.

WHEN GOD MADE HIS PROMISE TO ABRAHAM, SINCE THERE WAS NO
ONE GREATER FOR HIM TO SWEAR BY, HE SWORE BY HIMSELF,
SAYING, "I WILL SURELY BLESS YOU AND GIVE YOU MANY
DESCENDANTS. AND SO AFTER WAITING PATIENTLY, ABRAHAM
RECEIVED WHAT WAS PROMISED.

PEOPLE SWEAR BY SOMEONE GREATER THAN THEMSELVES, AND THE
OATH CONFIRMS WHAT IS SAID AND PUTS AN END TO ALL
ARGUMENT. BECAUSE GOD WANTED TO MAKE THE UNCHANGING
NATURE OF HIS PURPOSE VERY CLEAR TO THE HEIRS OF WHAT WAS
PROMISED, HE CONFIRMED IT WITH AN OATH. GOD DID THIS SO
THAT, BY TWO UNCHANGEABLE THINGS IN WHICH IT IS IMPOSSIBLE
FOR GOD TO LIE, WE WHO HAVE FLED TO TAKE HOLD OF THE HOPE
SET BEFORE US MAY BE GREATLY ENCOURAGED. WE HAVE THIS
HOPE AS AN ANCHOR FOR THE SOUL, FIRM AND SECURE. IT ENTERS
THE INNER SANCTUARY BEHIND THE CURTAIN, WHERE OUR
FORERUNNER, JESUS-YESHUA, HAS ENTERED ON OUR BEHALF. HE
HAS BECOME A HIGH PRIEST FOREVER, IN THE ORDER OF
MELCHIZEDEK.

HEBREWS 6

18

THIS MELCHIZEDEK WAS KING OF SALEM AND PRIEST OF GOD MOST HIGH. HE
MET ABRAHAM RETURNING FROM THE DEFEAT OF THE KINGS AND BLESSED
HIM, AND ABRAHAM GAVE HIM A TENTH OF EVERYTHING. FIRST, THE NAME
MELCHIZEDEK MEANS "KING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS" THEN ALSO, "KING OF
SALEM" MEANS "KING OF PEACE." WITHOUT FATHER OR MOTHER, WITHOUT
GENEALOGY, WITHOUT BEGINNING OF DAYS OR END OF LIFE, RESEMBLING THE
SON OF GOD, HE REMAINS A PRIEST FOREVER.

JUST THINK HOW GREAT HE WAS:
EVEN THE PATRIARCH ABRAHAM GAVE HIM A TENTH OF THE PLUNDER!
NOW THE LAW REQUIRES THE DESCENDANTS OF LEVI WHO BECOME PRIESTS TO
COLLECT A TENTH FROM THE PEOPLE--THAT IS, FROM THEIR FELLOW
ISRAELITES--EVEN THOUGH THEY ALSO ARE DESCENDED FROM ABRAHAM.
THIS MAN, HOWEVER, DID NOT TRACE HIS DESCENT FROM LEVI, YET HE
COLLECTED A TENTH FROM ABRAHAM AND BLESSED HIM WHO HAD THE
PROMISES. AND WITHOUT DOUBT THE LESSER IS BLESSED BY THE GREATER.
IN THE ONE CASE, THE TENTH IS COLLECTED BY PEOPLE WHO DIE; BUT IN THE
OTHER CASE, BY HIM WHO IS DECLARED TO BE LIVING. ONE MIGHT EVEN SAY
THAT LEVI, WHO COLLECTS THE TENTH, PAID THE TENTH THROUGH ABRAHAM,
BECAUSE WHEN MELCHIZEDEK MET ABRAHAM, LEVI WAS STILL IN THE BODY OF
HIS ANCESTOR.

IF PERFECTION COULD HAVE BEEN ATTAINED THROUGH THE LEVITICAL
PRIESTHOOD--AND INDEED THE LAW GIVEN TO THE PEOPLE ESTABLISHED THAT
PRIESTHOOD--WHY WAS THERE STILL NEED FOR ANOTHER PRIEST TO COME,
ONE IN THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK, NOT IN THE ORDER OF AARON? FOR
WHEN THE PRIESTHOOD IS CHANGED, THE LAW MUST BE CHANGED ALSO. HE
OF WHOM THESE THINGS ARE SAID BELONGED TO A DIFFERENT TRIBE, AND NO
ONE FROM THAT TRIBE HAS EVER SERVED AT THE ALTAR. FOR IT IS CLEAR
THAT OUR LORD DESCENDED FROM JUDAH, AND IN REGARD TO THAT TRIBE
MOSES SAID NOTHING ABOUT PRIESTS. AND WHAT WE HAVE SAID IS EVEN
MORE CLEAR IF ANOTHER PRIEST LIKE MELCHIZEDEK APPEARS, ONE WHO HAS
BECOME A PRIEST NOT ON THE BASIS OF A REGULATION AS TO HIS ANCESTRY
BUT ON THE BASIS OF THE POWER OF AN INDESTRUCTIBLE LIFE.

FOR IT IS DECLARED:

"YOU ARE A PRIEST FOREVER,
IN THE ORDER OF MECHIZEDEK."

THE FORMER REGULATION IS SET ASIDE BECAUSE IT WAS WEAK AND USELESS.
(FOR THE LAW MADE NOTHING PERFECT), AND A BETTER HOPE IS INTRODUCED,
BY WHICH WE DRAW NEAR TO GOD.

AND IT WAS NOT WITHOUT AN OATH! OTHERS BECAME PRIESTS WITHOUT
ANY OATH, BUT HE BECAME A PRIEST WITH AN OATH WHEN GOD SAID TO HIM:

"THE LORD HAS SWORN
AND WILL NOT CHANGE HIS MIND:

"YOU ARE A PRIEST FOREVER."
BECAUSE OF THIS OATH, JESUS HAS BECOME

THE GUARANTOR OF A BETTER COVENANT.

NOW THERE HAVE BEEN MANY OF THOSE PRIESTS, SINCE DEATH PREVENTED
THEM FROM CONTINUING IN OFFICE;
BUT BECAUSE JESUS LIVES FOREVER, HE HAS A PERMANENT PRIESTHOOD.
THEREFORE HE IS ABLE TO SAVE COMPLETELY THOSE WHO COME TO GOD
THROUGH HIM BECAUSE HE ALWAYS LIVES TO INTERCEDE FOR THEM.
SUCH A HIGH PRIEST TRULY MEETS OUR NEED--ONE WHO IS HOLY, BLAMELESS,
PURE, SET APART FROM SINNERS, EXALTED ABOVE THE HEAVENS. UNLIKE THE
OTHER HIGH PRIESTS, HE DOES NOT NEED TO OFFER SACRIFICES DAY AFTER
DAY, FIRST FOR HIS OWN SINS, AND THEN FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE.
HE SACRIFICED FOR THEIR SINS ONCE FOR ALL WHEN HE OFFERED HIMSELF.
FOR THE LAW APPOINTS AS HIGH PRIESTS MEN IN ALL THEIR WEAKNESS;
BUT THE OATH, WHICH CAME AFTER THE LAW, APPOINTED THE SON,
WHO HAS BEEN MADE PERFECT FOREVER.

HEBREWS 7

19

NOW THE MAIN POINT OF WHAT WE ARE SAYING IS THIS:
WE DO HAVE SUCH A HIGH PRIEST, WHO SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF
THE THRONE OF THE MAJESTY IN HEAVEN, AND WHO SERVES IN THE
SANCTUARY, THE TRUE TABERNACLE SET UP BY THE LORD,
NOT BY A MERE HUMAN BEING.
EVERY HIGH PRIEST IS APPOINTED TO OFFER BOTH GIFTS AND SACRIFICES, AND
SO IT WAS NECESSARY FOR THIS ONE ALSO TO HAVE SOMETHING TO OFFER.
IF HE WERE ON EARTH, HE WOULD NOT BE A PRIEST, FOR THERE ARE ALREADY
PRIESTS WHO OFFER THE GIFTS PRESCRIBED BY THE LAW. THEY SERVE AT A
SANCTUARY THAT IS A COPY AND SHADOW OF WHAT IS IN HEAVEN. THIS IS
WHY MOSES WAS WARNED WHEN HE WAS ABOUT TO BUILD THE TABERNACLE:
"SEE TO IT THAT YOU MAKE EVERYTHING ACCORDING TO THE PATTERN SHOWN
YOU ON THE MOUNTAIN."
BUT IN FACT THE MINISTRY JESUS HAS RECEIVED IS AS SUPERIOR TO THEIRS AS
THE COVENANT OF WHICH HE IS MEDIATOR IS SUPERIOR TO THE OLD ONE,
SINCE THE NEW COVENANT IS ESTABLISHED ON BETTER PROMISES.
FOR IF THERE HAD BEEN NOTHING WRONG WITH THAT FIRST COVENANT, NO
PLACE WOULD HAVE BEEN SOUGHT FOR ANOTHER. BUT GOD FOUND FAULT
WITH THE PEOPLE AND SAID:
"THE DAYS ARE COMING, DECLARES THE LORD,
WHEN I WILL MAKE A NEW COVENANT

WITH THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL
AND WITH THE PEOPLE OF JUDAH
IT WILL NOT BE LIKE THE COVENANT
I MADE WITH THEIR ANCESTORS
WHEN I TOOK THEM BY THE HAND
TO LEAD THEM OUT OF EGYPT,
BECAUSE THEY DID NOT REMAIN
FAITHFUL TO MY COVENANT,
AND I TURNED AWAY FROM THEM,
DECLARES THE LORD.
THIS IS THE COVENANT I WILL ESTABLISH
WITH THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL
AFTER THAT TIME, DECLARES THE LORD.
I WILL PUT MY LAWS IN THEIR MINDS
AND WRITE THEM ON THEIR HEARTS.
I WILL BE THEIR GOD,
AND THEY WILL BE MY PEOPLE.
NO LONGER WILL THEY TEACH THEIR NEIGHBOR,
OR SAY TO ONE ANOTHER, 'KNOW THE LORD,'
BECAUSE THEY WILL ALL KNOW ME,
FROM THE LEAST OF THEM TO THE GREATEST.
FOR I WILL FORGIVE **THEIR** WICKEDNESS
AND WILL REMEMBER THEIR SINS NO MORE."
BY CALLING THIS COVENANT "NEW," HE HAS MADE THE FIRST ONE OBSOLETE;
AND WHAT IS OBSOLETE AND OUTDATED WILL SOON DISAPPEAR.

HEBREWS 8

20

THE REASONS MY LORD JESUS WAS BORN:

1--TO SAVE US FROM OUR SINS:
THE NEXT DAY JOHN SAW JESUS COMING TOWARD HIM AND SAID,
"LOOK, THE LAMB OF GOD, WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE
WORLD!

JOHN 1:29

**2--TO REDEEM US WHO WERE UNDER THE LAW IN ORDER TO
BE ADOPTED AS SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD:**

**TO REDEEM THOSE UNDER THE LAW,
THAT WE MIGHT RECEIVE ADOPTION TO SONSHIP.**

GALATIANS 4:5

3--TO FULFILL THE LAW OF MOSES THAT WE COULD NOT DO:

**"DO NOT THINK THAT I CAME TO DESTROY THE LAW OR THE
PROPHETS. I DID NOT COME TO DESTROY BUT TO FULFILL. FOR
ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU, TILL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS AWAY,
ONE JOT OR ONE TITTLE WILL BY NO MEANS PASS FROM THE LAW
TILL ALL IS FULFILLED. WHOEVER THEREFORE BREAKS ONE OF THE
LEAST OF THESE COMMANDMENTS, AND TEACHES MEN SO, SHALL BE
CALLED LEAST IN THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN; BUT WHOEVER DOES
AND TEACHES THEM, HE SHALL BE CALLED GREAT IN THE KINGDOM
OF HEAVEN.**

MATTHEW 5:17-19

4--TO BE A MEDIATOR OF A NEW COVENANT:

**BUT NOW HE HAS OBTAINED A MORE EXCELLENT MINISTRY,
INASMUCH AS HE IS ALSO MEDIATOR OF A BETTER COVENANT,
WHICH WAS ESTABLISHED ON BETTER PROMISES.**

HEBREWS 8:6

5--HE CAN BRING TO US GRACE AND TRUTH:

**FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES,
BUT GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST.**

JOHN 1:17

6--TO PAY THE PEACE OFFERING OF OUR SINS:

**GOD PRESENTED HIM AS AN ATONING SACRIFICE THROUGH FAITH IN
HIS BLOOD, IN ORDER TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS,
BECAUSE IN HIS FORBEARANCE HE HAD PASSED OVER THE SINS
COMMITTED BEFOREHAND.**

ROMANS 3:25

SO HE HAD TO BE MADE LIKE HIS BROTHERS IN EVERY WAY, THAT HE MIGHT BECOME A MERCIFUL AND FAITHFUL HIGH PRIEST IN SERVICE TO GOD, IN ORDER TO MAKE PROPITIATION FOR THE SINS OF THE PEOPLE.

HEBREWS 2:17

7--SO WE CAN HAVE EVERLASTING LIFE:

GOD THE FATHER SO LOVED YOU THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON THAT WHEN YOU COME TO BELIEVE IN HIM YOU SHALL NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN YOU, BUT TO SAVE YOU THROUGH HIM.

JOHN 3:16-17

8--NO MORE CONDEMNATION BUT SALVATION:

FOR GOD DID NOT SEND HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD, BUT THAT THE WORLD THROUGH HIM MIGHT BE SAVED. HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM IS NOT CONDEMNED; BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE IS CONDMENED ALREADY, BECAUSE HE HAS NOT BELIEVED IN THE NAME OF THE ONLY BEGOTTEN SON OF GOD.

JOHN 3:17-18

9--MAKE THE HOLY SPIRIT AVAILABLE TO EVERYONE:

THIS JESUS GOD HAS RAISED UP, OF WHICH WE ARE ALL WITNESSES. THEREFORE BEING EXALTED TO THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD, AND HAVING RECEIVED FROM THE FATHER THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, HE POURED OUT THIS WHICH YOU NOW SEE AND HEAR.

ACTS 2:32-33

10--HE PROVIDES THE SEED OF ABRAHAM,

JESUS THE PROMISED SEED:

CHRIST HAS REDEEMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW [NOT FROM ITS OBLIGATIONS, NOR FROM ITS BENEFITS], HAVING BECOME A

CURSE *FOR US* (FOR IT IS WRITTEN, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"), THAT THE BLESSING OF ABRAHAM MIGHT COME UPON *THE GENTILES* IN CHRIST JESUS, THAT *WE* MIGHT RECEIVE THE PROMISE OF THE SPIRIT THROUGH FAITH.

BRETHREN, I SPEAK IN THE MANNER OF MEN: THOUGH IT IS ONLY A MAN'S COVENANT, YET IF IT IS CONFIRMED, NO ONE ANNULS OR ADDS OT IT. NOW TO ABRAHAM AND HIS SEED WERE THE PROMISES MADE. HE DOES NOT SAY, "AND THE SEEDS," AS OF MANY, BUT AS OF ONE, "AND TO YOUR SEED," WHO IS CHRIST.

GALATIANS 3:13-16

20

THE LORD REIGNS FOR EVER AND EVER.

FOR

HE WAS DELIVERED OVER TO DEATH FOR *OUR SINS* AND WAS RAISED TO LIFE FOR OUR JUSTIFICATION.

NOW THE FIRST COVENANT HAD REGULATIONS FOR WORSHIP AND ALSO AN EARTHLY SANCTUARY. A TABERNACLE WAS SET UP. IN ITS FIRST ROOM WERE THE LAMPSTAND AND THE TABLE WITH ITS CONSECRATED BREAD; THIS WAS CALLED THE HOLY PLACE. BEHIND THE SECOND CURTAIN WAS A ROOM CALLED THE MOST HOLY PLACE, WHICH HAD THE GOLDEN ALTAR OF INCENSE AND THE GOLD-COVERED ARK OF THE COVENANT. THIS ARK CONTAINED THE GOLD JAR OF MANNA, AARON'S STAFF THAT HAD BUDDED, AND THE STONE TABLETS OF THE COVENANT. ABOVE THE ARK WERE THE CHERUBIM OF THE GLORY, OVERSHADOWING THE ATONEMENT COVER. BUT WE CANNOT DISCUSS THESE THINGS IN DETAIL NOW.

WHEN EVERYTHING HAD BEEN ARRANGED LIKE THIS, THE PRIESTS ENTERED REGULARLY INTO THE OUTER ROOM TO CARRY ON THEIR MINISTRY. BUT ONLY THE HIGH PRIEST ENTERED THE INNER ROOM, AND THAT ONLY ONCE A YEAR, AND NEVER WITHOUT BLOOD, WHICH HE OFFERED FOR HIMSELF AND FOR THE SINS THE PEOPLE HAD COMMITTED IN IGNORANCE. THE HOLY SPIRIT WAS SHOWING BY THIS THAT THE WAY INTO THE MOST HOLY PLACE HAD NOT YET BEEN DISCLOSED AS LONG AS THE FIRST TABERNACLE WAS STILL

FUNCTIONING. THIS IS AN ILLUSTRATION FOR THE PRESENT TIME, INDICATING THAT THE GIFTS AND SACRIFICES BEING OFFERED WERE NOT ABLE TO CLEAR THE CONSCIENCE OF THE WORSHIPER. THEY ARE ONLY A MATTER OF FOOD AND DRINK AND VARIOUS CEREMONIAL WASHINGS--EXTERNAL REGULATIONS APPLYING UNTIL THE TIME OF THE NEW ORDER.

BUT WHEN CHRIST CAME AS HIGH PRIEST OF THE GOOD THINGS THAT ARE NOW ALREADY HERE, HE WENT THROUGH THE GREATER AND MORE PERFECT TABERNACLE THAT IS NOT MADE WITH HUMAN HANDS, THAT IS TO SAY, IS NOT A PART OF THIS CREATION. HE DID NOT ENTER BY MEANS OF THE BLOOD OF GOATS AND CALVES; BUT HE ENTERED THE MOST HOLY PLACE ONCE FOR ALL BY HIS OWN BLOOD, THUS OBTAINING ETERNAL REDEMPTION. THE BLOOD OF GOATS AND BULLS AND THE ASHES OF A HEIFER SPRINKLED ON THOSE WHO ARE CEREMONIALLY UNCLEAN SANCTIFY THEM SO THAT THEY ARE OUTWARDLY CLEAN.

HOW MUCH MORE, THEN, WILL THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, WHO THROUGH THE ETERNAL SPIRIT OFFERED HIMSELF UNBLEMISHED TO GOD, CLEANSE OUR CONSCIENCES FROM ACTS THAT LEAD TO DEATH, SO THAT WE MAY SERVE THE LIVING GOD!

FOR THIS REASON CHRIST IS THE MEDIATOR OF A NEW COVENANT, THAT THOSE WHO ARE CALLED MAY RECEIVE THE PROMISED ETERNAL INHERITANCE--NOW THAT HE HAS DIED AS A RANSOM TO SET THEM FREE FROM THE SINS COMMITTED UNDER THE FIRST COVENANT.

IN THE CASE OF A WILL, IT IS NECESSARY TO PROVE THE DEATH OF THE ONE WHO MADE IT, BECAUSE A WILL IS IN FORCE ONLY WHEN SOMEBODY HAS DIED; IT NEVER TAKES EFFECT WHILE THE ONE WHO MADE IT IS LIVING. THIS IS WHY EVEN THE FIRST COVENANT WAS NOT PUT INTO EFFECT WITHOUT BLOOD. WHEN MOSES HAD PROCLAIMED EVERY COMMAND OF THE LAW TO ALL THE PEOPLE, HE TOOK THE BLOOD OF CALVES, TOGETHER WITH WATER, SCARLET WOOL AND BRANCHES OF HYSSOP, AND SPRINKLED THE SCROLL AND ALL THE PEOPLE. HE SAID, "THIS IS THE BLOOD OF THE COVENANT, WHICH GOD HAS COMMANDED YOU TO KEEP." IN THE SAME WAY, HE SPRINKLED WITH THE BLOOD BOTH THE TABERNACLE USED IN ITS CEREMONIES. IN FACT, THE LAW REQUIRES THAT NEARLY EVERYTHING BE CLEANSED WITH BLOOD, AND WITHOUT THE SHEDDING OF BLOOD THERE IS NO FORGIVENESS.

IT WAS NECESSARY, THEN, FOR THE COPIES OF THE HEAVENLY THINGS TO BE

PURIFIED WITH THESE SACRIFICES, BUT THE HEAVENLY THINGS THEMSELVES
WITH BETTER SACRIFICES THAN THESE. FOR CHRIST DID NOT ENTER A
SANCTUARY MADE WITH HUMAN HANDS THAT WAS ONLY A COPY OF THE TRUE
ONE; HE ENTERED HEAVEN ITSELF, NOW TO APPEAR FOR US IN GOD'S
PRESENCE. NOR DID HE ENTER HEAVEN TO OFFER HIMSELF AGAIN AND
AGAIN, THE WAY THE HIGH PRIEST ENTERS THE MOST HOLY PLACE EVERY YEAR
WITH BLOOD THAT IS NOT HIS OWN. OTHERWISE CHRIST WOULD HAVE HAD
TO SUFFER MANY TIMES SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD. BUT HE HAD
APPEARED ONCE FOR ALL AT THE CULMINATION OF THE AGES TO DO AWAY
WITH SIN BY THE SACRIFICE OF HIMSELF. JUST AS PEOPLE ARE DESTINED TO
DIE ONCE, AND AFTER THAT TO FACE JUDGMENT, SO CHRIST WAS SACRIFICED
ONCE TO TAKE AWAY THE SINS OF MANY; AND HE WILL APPEAR A SECOND
TIME, NOT TO BEAR SIN, BUT TO BRING SALVATION TO THOSE WHO ARE
WAITING FOR HIM.

HEBREWS 9

21

THE LAW IS ONLY A SHADOW OF THE GOOD THINGS THAT ARE COMING--NOT
THE REALITIES THEMSELVES. FOR THIS REASON IT CAN NEVER, BY THE SAME
SACRIFICES REPEATED ENDLESSLY YEAR AFTER YEAR, MAKE PERFECT THOSE
WHO DRAW NEAR TO WORSHIP. OTHERWISE, WOULD THEY NOT HAVE
STOPPED BEING OFFERED? FOR THE WORSHIPERS WOULD HAVE BEEN
CLEANSED ONCE FOR ALL, AND WOULD NO LONGER HAVE FELT GUILTY FOR
THEIR SINS. BUT THOSE SACRIFICES ARE AN ANNUAL REMINDER OF SINS
IT IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR THE BLOOD OF BULLS AND GOATS
TO TAKE AWAY SINS.

THEREFORE, WHEN CHRIST CAME INTO THE WORLD, HE SAID:

"SACRIFICE AND OFFERING YOU DID NOT DESIRE,
BUT A BODY YOU PREPARED FOR ME;
WITH BURNT OFFERINGS AND SIN OFFERINGS
YOU WERE NOT PLEASED.

THEN I SAID, 'HERE I AM--IT IS WRITTEN ABOUT ME IN THE SCROLL--
I HAVE COME TO DO YOUR WILL, MY GOD.'"

FIRST HE SAID, "SACRIFICES AND OFFERINGS, BURNT OFFERINGS AND SIN
OFFERINGS YOU DID NOT DESIRE, NOR WERE YOU PLEASED WITH
THEM"--THOUGH THEY WERE OFFERED IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAW.

THEN HE SAID, "HERE I AM, I HAVE COME TO DO YOUR WILL."

HE SETS ASIDE THE FIRST TO ESTABLISH THE SECOND.

AND BY THAT WILL, WE HAVE BEEN MADE HOLY THROUGH THE SACRIFICE OF
THE BODY OF JESUS CHRIST ONCE FOR ALL.

DAY AFTER DAY EVERY PRIEST STANDS AND PERFORMS HIS RELIGIOUS DUTIES;
AGAIN AND AGAIN HE OFFERS THE SAME SACRIFICES, WHICH CAN NEVER TAKE
AWAY SINS.

BUT WHEN THIS PRIEST HAD OFFERED FOR ALL TIME ONE SACRIFICE FOR SINS,
HE SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD, AND SINCE THAT TIME HE WAITS
FOR HIS ENEMIES TO BE MADE HIS FOOTSTOOL. FOR BY ONE SACRIFICE HE
HAS MADE PERFECT FOREVER THOSE WHO ARE BEING MADE HOLY.

THE HOLY SPIRIT ALSO TESTIFIES TO US ABOUT THIS. FIRST HE SAYS:

"THIS IS THE COVENANT I WILL MAKE WITH THEM
AFTER THAT TIME, SAYS THE LORD.

I WILL PUT MY LAWS IN THEIR HEARTS,
AND I WILL WRITE THEM ON THEIR MINDS,"

THEN HE ADDS:

"THEIR SINS AND LAWLESS ACTS
I WILL REMEMBER NO MORE."

AND WHERE THESE HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN,
SACRIFICE FOR SIN IS NO LONGER NECESSARY.

HEBREWS 10:11-18

22

*THEREFORE, BROTHERS AND SISTERS, SINCE WE HAVE CONFIDENCE
TO ENTER THE MOST HOLY PLACE BY THE BLOOD OF JESUS, BY A NEW
AND LIVING WAY OPENED FOR US THROUGH THE CURTAIN, THAT IS,
HIS BODY, AND SINCE WE HAVE A GREAT PRIEST OVER THE HOUSE OF
GOD, LET US DRAW NEAR TO GOD WITH A SINCERE HEART AND WITH
THE FULL ASSURANCE THAT FAITH BRINGS, HAVING OUR HEARTS
SPRINKLED TO CLEANSE US FROM A GUILTY CONSCIENCE AND HAVING
OUR BODIES WASHED WITH PURE WATER. LET US HOLD
UNSWERVINGLY TO THE HOPE WE PROFESS, FOR HE WHO PROMISED
IS FAITHFUL. AND LET US CONSIDER HOW WE MAY SPUR ONE
ANOTHER ON TOWARD LOVE AND GOOD DEEDS, NOT GIVING UP
MEETING TOGETHER, AS SOME ARE IN THE HABIT OF DOING, BUT*

ENCOURAGING ONE ANOTHER--AND ALL THE MORE AS WE SEE THE DAY APPROACHING.

IF WE DELIBERATELY KEEP ON SINNING AFTER WE HAVE RECEIVED THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH, NO SACRIFICE FOR SINS IS LEFT, BUT ONLY A FEARFUL EXPECTATION OF JUDGMENT AND OF RAGING FIRE THAT WILL CONSUME THE ENEMIES OF GOD. ANYONE WHO REJECTED THE LAW OF MOSES DIED WITHOUT MERCY ON THE TESTIMONY OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES. HOW MUCH MORE SEVERELY DO WE THINK SOMEONE DESERVES TO BE PUNISHED WHO HAS TRAMPLED THE SON OF GOD UNDERFOOT, WHO HAS TREATED AS AN UNHOLY THING THE BLOOD OF THE COVENANT THAT SANCTIFIED THEM, AND WHO HAS INSULTED THE SPIRIT OF GRACE? FOR WE KNOW HIM WHO SAID, "IT IS MINE TO AVENGE; I WILL REPAY," AND AGAIN, "THE LORD WILL JUDGE HIS PEOPLE." IT IS A DREADFUL THING TO FALL INTO THE HANDS OF THE LIVING GOD.

REMEMBER THOSE EARLIER DAYS AFTER YOU HAD RECEIVED THE LIGHT, WHEN YOU ENDURED IN A GREAT CONFLICT FULL OF SUFFERING. SOMETIMES YOU WERE PUBLICLY EXPOSED TO INSULT AND PERSECUTION; AT OTHER TIMES YOU STOOD SIDE BY SIDE WITH THOSE WHO WERE SO TREATED. YOU SUFFERED ALONG WITH THOSE IN PRISON AND JOYFULLY ACCEPTED THE CONFISCATION OF YOUR PROPERTY, BECAUSE YOU KNEW THAT YOU YOURSELVES HAD BETTER AND LASTING POSSESSIONS. SO DO NOT THROW AWAY YOUR CONFIDENCE; IT WILL BE RICHLY REWARDED. YOU NEED TO PERSEVERE SO THAT WHEN YOU HAVE DONE THE WILL OF GOD, YOU WILL RECEIVE WHAT HE HAS PROMISED. FOR, "IN JUST A LITTLE WHILE, HE WHO IS COMING WILL COME AND WILL NOT DELAY."

AND

"BUT MY RIGHTEOUS ONE WILL LIVE BY FAITH. AND I TAKE NO PLEASURE IN THE ONE WHO SHRINKS BACK."

BUT WE DO NOT BELONG TO THOSE WHO SHRINK BACK AND ARE DESTROYED, BUT TO THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH AND ARE SAVED.

HEBREWS 10

23

DESTROY THIS TEMPLE, AND IN THREE DAYS I WILL RAISE IT UP AGAIN.

JOHN 2:19

AND THIS IS THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME, THAT I SHALL LOSE NONE OF ALL THOSE HE HAS GIVEN ME, BUT RAISE THEM UP AT THE LAST DAY. FOR IT IS MY FATHER'S WILL THAT EVERYONE WHO LOOKS TO THE SON AND BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, AND I WILL RAISE HIM UP AT THE LAST DAY.

JOHN 6:39-40

BUT NOW APART FROM THE LAW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MADE KNOWN, TO WHICH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS TESTIFY. THIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS GIVEN THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST TO ALL WHO BELIEVE. THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE, FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ALL ARE JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT CAME BY CHRIST JESUS.

GOD PRESENTED CHRIST AS A SACRIFICE OF ATONEMENT, THROUGH THE SHEDDING OF HIS BLOOD--TO BE RECEIVED BY FAITH. HE DID THIS TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, BECAUSE IN HIS FORBEARANCE HE HAD LEFT THE SINS COMMITTED BEFOREHAND UNPUNISHED--HE DID IT TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS AT THE PRESENT TIME, SO AS TO BE JUST AND THE ONE WHO JUSTIFIES THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN JESUS.

ROMANS3:21-26

24

WHEN ADAM SINNED, SIN ENTERED THE WORLD.

ADAM'S SIN BROUGHT DEATH, SO DEATH SPREAD TO EVERYONE, FOR EVERYONE SINNED. YES, PEOPLE SINNED EVEN BEFORE THE LAW WAS GIVEN. BUT IT WAS NOT COUNTED AS SIN BECAUSE THERE WAS NOT YET ANY LAW TO BREAK. STILL, EVERYONE DIED--FROM THE TIME OF ADAM TO THE TIME OF MOSES-- EVEN THOSE WHO DID NOT DISOBEY AN EXPLICIT COMMANDMENT OF GOD, AS ADAM DID. NOW ADAM IS A SYMBOL, A REPRESENTATION OF CHRIST, WHO WAS YET TO COME. BUT THERE IS A GREAT DIFFERENCE BETWEEN ADAM'S SIN AND GOD'S GRACIOUS GIFT. FOR THE SIN OF THIS ONE MAN, ADAM, BROUGHT DEATH TO MANY. BUT EVEN GREATER IS GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE AND HIS GIFT OF FORGIVENESS TO MANY THROUGH THIS OTHER MAN, JESUS CHRIST. AND THE RESULT OF GOD'S GRACIOUS GIFT IS VERY DIFFERENT FROM THE RESULT OF THAT ONE MAN'S SIN. FOR ADAM'S SIN LED TO CONDEMNATION, BUT GOD'S FREE GIFT LEADS TO OUR BEING MADE RIGHT WITH GOD, EVEN THOUGH WE ARE GUILTY OF MANY SINS. FOR THE SIN OF THIS ONE MAN, ADAM, CAUSE DEATH TO RULE OVER MANY.

**BUT EVEN GREATER IS GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE AND HIS GIFT OF
RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR ALL WHO RECEIVE IT WILL LIVE IN TRIUMPH OVER SIN
AND DEATH THROUGH THIS ONE MAN, JESUS CHRIST.
YES, ADAM'S ONE SIN BRINGS CONDEMNATION FOR EVERYONE, BUT CHRIST'S
ONE ACT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS BRINGS A RIGHT RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD AND
NEW LIFE FOR EVERYONE. BECAUSE ONE PERSON DISOBEYED GOD, MANY
BECAME SINNERS. BUT BECAUSE ONE OTHER PERSON OBEYED GOD,
MANY WILL BE MADE RIGHTEOUS.
AND GOD'S LAW WAS GIVEN SO THAT ALL PEOPLE COULD SEE HOW SINFUL
THEY WERE. BUT AS PEOPLE SINNED MORE AND MORE, GOD'S WONDERFUL
GRACE BECAME MORE ABUNDANT. SO JUST AS SIN RULED OVER ALL PEOPLE
AND BROUGHT THEM TO DEATH, NOW GOD'S WONDERFUL GRACE RULES
INSTEAD, GIVING US RIGHT STANDING WITH GOD AND RESULTING IN ETERNAL
LIFE THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD.**

ROMANS 5:6-21

25

**FOR AS JONAH WAS THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN THE BELLY OF THE
GREAT FISH, SO WILL THE SON OF MAN BE THREE DAYS AND THREE NIGHTS IN
THE HEART OF THE EARTH.**

MATTHEW 12:40

**FROM THAT TIME JESUS BEGAN TO SHOW TO HIS DISCIPLES THAT HE MUST GO
TO JERUSALEM, AND SUFFER MANY THINGS FROM THE ELDERS AND CHIEF
PRIESTS AND SCRIBES, AND BE KILLED, AND BE RAISED THE THIRD DAY.**

MATTHEW 16:21

**THE SON OF MAN MUST BE DELIVERED INTO THE HANDS OF SINFUL MEN, AND
BE CRUCIFIED, AND THE THIRD DAY RISE AGAIN.**

LUKE 24:7

**THEREFORE MY FATHER LOVES ME, BECAUSE I LAY DOWN MY LIFE THAT I MAY
TAKE IT AGAIN. "NO ONE TAKES IT FROM ME, BUT I LAY IT DOWN OF MYSELF.
I HAVE POWER TO LAY IT DOWN, AND I HAVE POWER TO TAKE IT UP AGAIN.
THIS COMMAND I HAVE RECEIVED FROM MY FATHER."**

JOHN 10:17-18

**HE SAID TO THEM, "THIS IS WHAT I TOLD YOU WHILE I WAS STILL WITH YOU:
EVERYTHING MUST BE FULFILLED THAT IS WRITTEN ABOUT ME IN THE LAW OF
MOSES, THE PROPHETS AND THE PSALMS."
THEN HE OPENED THEIR MINDS SO THEY COULD UNDERSTAND THE SCRIPTURES.**

HE TOLD THEM, "THIS IS WHAT IS WRITTEN: THE MESSIAH WILL SUFFER AND
RISE FROM THE DEAD ON THE THIRD DAY, AND REPENTANCE FOR THE
FORGIVENESS OF SINS WILL BE PREACHED IN HIS NAME TO ALL NATIONS,
BEGINNING AT JERUSALEM.

LUKE 24:44-47

26

DAVID SAID ABOUT HIM:

"I SAW THE LORD ALWAYS BEFORE ME.
BECAUSE HE IS AT MY RIGHT HAND,
I WILL NOT BE SHAKEN.

THEREFORE MY HEART IS GLAD AND MY TONGUE REJOICES;
MY BODY ALSO WILL REST IN HOPE.

BECAUSE YOU WILL NOT ABANDON ME TO THE REALM OF THE DEAD,
YOU WILL NOT LET YOUR HOLY ONE SEE DECAY.
YOU HAVE MADE KNOWN TO ME THE PATHS OF LIFE;
YOU WILL FILL ME WITH JOY IN YOUR PRESENCE."

ATCS 2:25-28

IN BRINGING MANY SONS TO GLORY, IT WAS FITTING FOR GOD, FOR
WHOM AND THROUGH WHOM ALL THINGS EXIST, TO MAKE THE
PIONEER OF THEIR SALVATION PERFECT THROUGH SUFFERING.

HEBREWS 2:10

BUT WE SEE JESUS, WHO WAS MADE A LITTLE LOWER THAN THE
ANGELS, NOW CROWNED WITH GLORY AND HONOR BECAUSE HE
SUFFERED DEATH, SO THAT BY THE GRACE OF GOD HE MIGHT TASTE
DEATH FOR EVERYONE.

HEBREWS 2:9

FOR THE JOY SET BEFORE YOU YOU ENDURED THE CROSS, DESPISING
ITS SHAME, AND SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE THRONE OF
GOD.

HEBREWS 12:2

AFTER THE LORD JESUS HAD SPOKEN TO THEM, HE WAS TAKEN UP
INTO HEAVEN AND SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD.

MARK 16:19

27

THE SON IS THE IMAGE OF THE INVISIBLE GOD, THE FIRSTBORN OVER ALL CREATION. FOR IN HIM ALL THINGS WERE CREATED: THINGS IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE, WHETHER THRONES OR POWERS OR RULERS OR AUTHORITIES; ALL THINGS HAVE BEEN CREATED THROUGH HIM AND FOR HIM. HE IS BEFORE ALL THINGS, AND IN HIM ALL THINGS HOLD TOGETHER. AND HE IS THE HEAD OF THE BODY, THE CHURCH; HE IS THE BEGINNING AND THE FIRSTBORN FROM AMONG THE DEAD, SO THAT IN EVERYTHING HE MIGHT HAVE THE SUPREMACY. FOR GOD WAS PLEASED TO HAVE ALL HIS FULLNESS DWELL IN HIM, AND THROUGH HIM TO RECONCILE TO HIMSELF ALL THINGS, WHETHER THINGS ON EARTH OR THINGS IN HEAVEN, BY MAKING PEACE THROUGH HIS BLOOD, SHED ON THE CROSS.

ONCE YOU WERE ALIENATED FROM GOD AND WERE ENEMIES IN YOUR MINDS BECAUSE OF YOUR EVIL BEHAVIOR. BUT NOW HE HAS RECONCILED YOU BY CHRIST'S PHYSICAL BODY THROUGH DEATH TO PRESENT YOU HOLY IN HIS SIGHT, WITHOUT BLEMISH AND FREE FROM ACCUSATION.

COLOSSIANS 1:15-22

YOU ONLY HAVE TO RECEIVE THE FINISHED WORK OF THE CROSS THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS

28

**JESUS WAS BORN OF A VIRGIN,
AND THE WORD BECAME FLESH AND DWELLED AMONG US AND WE HAVE
SEEN HIS GLORY, THE GLORY AS OF THE FATHER'S ONLY SON FULL OF GRACE
AND TRUTH,**

LUKE 1:26-38, MATTHEW 1:18-28,

HE LIVED A BLAMELESS, SINLESS LIFE,

2 CORINTHIANS 5:21, JOHN 1:1-18

**PREACHING THE GOOD NEWS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN,
AND WE SEE HOW GOD ANOINTED JESUS OF NAZARETH WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT
AND POWER AND HE WENT ABOUT DOING GOOD AND HEALING ALL THOSE
OPPRESSED BY THE DEVIL FOR YOUR FATHER LOVE WAS WITH HIM,**

**MARK 4:17, MARK 11:12, LUKE 17:20-21, MATTHEW 13:44-46, MATTHEW 13:51-52, MATTHEW 20:1-25, MARK 3:20-26, LUKE 11:21-22,
ISAIAH 26:19, 66:18-19, 35:5-6, 42:7, 18, 61:1, LUKE 7:18-23, JOHN 3:5-8, 11:21, LUKE 10:2-12, MATTHEW 19:15**

JESUS SUFFERED, HE BORE THE CROSS, HE BLED,
HE DIED AND WAS BURIED;
FOR MANY, THE SERVANT OF GOD BECAME AN OBJECT OF HORROR; MANY
WERE ASTONISHED AT HIM. HIS FACE AND HIS WHOLE APPEARANCE WERE
MARRED MORE THAN ANY MAN'S,
AND HIS FORM BEYOND THAT OF THE SONS OF MEN.
BUT JUST AS MANY WERE ASTONISHED AT HIM,
SO SHALL HE STARTLE AND SPRINKLE MANY NATIONS, AND KINGS SHALL SHUT
THEIR MOUTHS BECAUSE OF HIM; FOR THAT WHICH HAS NOT BEEN TOLD THEM
SHALL THEY SEE, AND THAT WHICH THEY HAVE NOT HEARD SHALL THEY
CONSIDER AND UNDERSTAND,
ISAIAH 53, LUKE 23:3-8, JOHN 19:16-42, MARK 15:21-41, MATTHEW 27:32-66
FOR ON THE THIRD DAY HE ROSE AGAIN
IN FULFILLMENT OF THE SCRIPTURES,
MATTHEW 28:1-7, MARK 16:1-8, LUKE 24:1-12, JOHN 1:10
JESUS CRUSHED SATAN'S HEAD
AND TOOK BACK FROM HIM
THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN,
GENESIS 1:14-15, REV 1:18
JESUS BURST HELL WIDE OPEN!
FOR
THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO WAS WITH GOD MOVES
JESUS DEFEATING DEATH, HELL, AND THE GRAVE,
HAS SET ALL CAPTIVES FREE,
AND OUT OF HIS FULLNESS WE HAVE ALL RECEIVED GRACE IN PLACE OF GRACE
ALREADY GIVEN US, BECAUSE WHILE THE LAW WAS GIVEN THROUGH MOSES,
GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST. NO ONE HAS EVER SEEN
GOD. THE ONLY SON, GOD, WHO IS AT THE FATHER'S SIDE HAS REVEALED
HIM. THEREFORE, SINCE WE HAVE BEEN JUSTIFIED BY FAITH, WE HAVE PEACE
WITH GOD THROUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST, THROUGH WHOM WE HAVE
GAINED ACCESS [BY FAITH] TO THIS GRACE IN WHICH WE STAND, AND WE
BOAST IN HOPE OF THE GLORY OF GOD.
MATTHEW 17:51-54, REV 1:18, JOHN 1:16-18, ROMANS 5:1-2
AND WE KNOW THAT ANYONE CAN GAIN
ACCESS BY FAITH TO THIS GRACE
FOR HE APPEARED TO SOME AS A WITNESS TO MANY
MATTHEW 28:8-15, MARK 16:9-13, LUKE 24:13-35, JOHN 20:11-16
AND HE WENT TO HEAVEN AND PRESENT HIMSELF TO THE FATHER AS THE
SACRIFICIAL LAMB WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE WORLD
JOHN 20:17-18

AND THE FATHER ACCEPTED HIS BLOOD SACRIFICE
AS THE PRICE PAID:
--TO APPEASED HIS WARTH AGAINST HUMANITY,
--TO RECONCILE THE WORLD TO HIMSELF,
--AND TO TRANSLATE MANKIND FROM THE POWER OF DARKNESS
INTO THE KINGDOM OF THE SON HE LOVES,
OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST,
IN WHOM WE HAVE REDEMPTION,
THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS,
AND THE FATHER ACCEPTED HIS SACRIFICE
AND HIS BLOOD CLEANSSES ALL THE VESSELS OF HEAVEN

HEAVEN 5:9-23

AND BEHOLD ALL POWER HAS BEEN GIVEN TO HIM
IN HEAVEN AND IN EARTH

MATTHEW 28:18

AND JESUS CAME BACK
AND PRESENT HIMSELF TO MANY AS A WITNESS TO ALL SAYING:
"PEACE BE WITH YOU!

WHY ARE YOU TROUBLED?
AND WHY DO QUESTIONS ARISE IN YOUR HEARTS?

LOOK AT MY HANDS AND MY FEET.
IT IS I MYSELF! TOUCH ME AND SEE;
A GHOST DOES NOT HAVE
FLESH AND BONES,
AS YOU SEE I HAVE,"

A WEEK LATER ... JESUS CAME, ALTHOUGH THE DOORS WERE LOCKED,
HE STOOD IN THEIR MIDST AND SAID:

"PEACE BE WITH YOU!
THEN ADDRESSING THOMAS WHO WAS NOT THERE THE FIRST TIME HE
APPEARED TO THEM AND DID NOT WANT TO BELIEVE THE REPORTS OF THE
OTHER DISCIPLES; MY LORD JESUS SAID:
PUT YOUR FINGER HERE AND SEE MY HANDS, AND BRING YOUR HAND AND PUT
IT INTO MY SIDE, AND DO NOT BE UNBELIEVING, BUT BELIEVE!
HAVE YOU COME TO BELIEVE BECAUSE YOU HAVE SEEN ME?
BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO HAVE NOT SEEN
AND HAVE BELIEVED."

LUKE 24:36-49, MARK 16:12-13, JOHN 21:26,27, 29

BLESSED AM I WHO HAVE NOT SEEN **AND HAVE BELIEVED!**

29

**FOR BY THE VIRTUE OF THE ETERNAL SPIRIT, EVEN THIS DAY MY LORD JESUS IS
GIVING HIS SPIRIT, TO WHOSOEVER WANTS TO BELIEVE IN HIM, SAYING:**

**"PEACE BE WITH YOU, AS THE FATHER HAS SENT ME SO I SEND YOU!"
AND CONTINUE TO BREATHE ON THOSE WHO CONFESS HIM AS THEIR LORD
SAYING:**

**"RECEIVE THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHOSE SINS YOU FORGIVE ARE FORGIVEN THEM,
AND WHOSE SINS YOU RETAIN ARE RETAINED!"**

**JUST AS THE LORD GOD DID IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN WHEN HE SAID:
"LET US MAKE MAN IN OUR IMAGE AND AFTER OUR LIKENESS, LET THEM HAVE
DOMINION OVER THE FISH OF THE SEA, THE BIRDS OF THE AIR, THE CATTLE, THE
WILD ANIMALS, AND ALL THE CREATURES THAT CRAWL ON THE GROUND!
AND GOD MADE THEM, MALE AND FEMALE HE MADE THEM AND SAID TO
THEM BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY FILL THE EARTH AND SUBDUCE IT!"**

JOHN 20:19-31, 21:1-19, GENESIS 1:26-28

**THUS OUR LORD JESUS GAVE BACK TO ALL MANKIND THE KEYS OF THE
KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AND WHATSOEVER THEY BIND ON EARTH, IS BOUND IN
HEAVEN AND WHATSOEVER THEY LOOSE ON EARTH IS LOOSE IN HEAVEN; THUS
GIVING ALL MANKIND BACK THEIR DOMINION AND AUTHORITY ON THIS
EARTH; RESTORING THEM TO CHRIST IMAGE AND LIKENESS, GOD'S VERY IMAGE
FATHER AND LIKENESS.**

MATTHEW 16:19, GENESIS 1:26

**FOR IF THE BLOOD OF GOATS AND BULLS AND THE SPRINKLING OF A HEIFER'S
ASHES CAN SANCTIFY THOSE WHO ARE DEFILED SO THAT THEIR FLESH IS
CLEANSED, HOW MUCH MORE HAS THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, WHO THROUGH THE
ETERNAL SPIRIT OFFERED HIMSELF UNBLEMISHED TO GOD, HAS CLEANSED OUR
CONSCIENCES FROM DEAD WORKS TO WORSHIP THE LIVING GOD!!!!!!!**

HEBREWS 9:13-14

**FOR THE LORD JESUS HAS SUMMONED THE BELIEVERS TO:
"GO INTO ALL THE WORLD AND PREACH THE GOSPEL TO ALL CREATION.
WHOEVER BELIEVES AND IS BAPTIZED WILL BE SAVED,**

BUT WHOEVER DOES NOT BELIEVE WILL BE CONDEMNED."

AND AGAIN YESHUA REMINDS THEM:

**"ALL AUTHORITY IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH HAS BEEN GIVEN TO ME.
THEREFORE GO AND MAKE DISCIPLES OF ALL NATIONS, BAPTIZING THEM IN THE
NAME OF THE FATHER AND OF THE SON AND OF THE HOLY PSIRIT, AND
TEACHING THEM TO OBEY EVERYTHING I HAVE COMMANDED YOU. AND
SURELY I AM WITH YOU ALWAYS, TO THE VERY END OF THE AGE.**

MARK16:15-16,

THEW 38:18-20

**AND HE ASCENDED INTO HEAVEN AND TOOK HIS SEAT AT THE RIGHT HAND OF
GOD THE FATHER UNTIL HE MAKES HIS ENEMIES HIS FOOTSTOOL.**

MARK 16:19-20, LUKE 24:50-53, HEBREWS 1:1-14. EPHESIANS 1:18-20

**BUT AS SURELY AS GOD IS FAITHFUL, OUR MESSAGE TO YOU IS NOT
"YES" AND "NO". FOR THE SON OF GOD, JESUS CHRIST, WHO WAS
PREACHED AMONG YOU BY US--BY ME AND SILAS AND
TIMOTHY--WAS NOT "YES" AND "NO," BUT IN HIM IT HAS ALWAYS
BEEN "YES." FOR NO MATTER HOW MANY PROMISES GOD HAS
MADE, THEY ARE "YES" IN CHRIST. AND SO THROUGH HIM THE
"AMEN" IS SPOKEN BY US TO THE GLORY OF GOD.**

**NOW IT IS GOD WHO MAKES BOTH US AND YOU STAND FIRM IN
CHRIST. HE ANOINTED US, SET HIS SEAL OF OWNERSHIP ON US, AND
PUT HIS SPIRIT IN OUR HEARTS AS A DEPOSIT, GUARANTEEING WHAT**

IS TO COME.

2 CORINTHIANS 1:18-22

30

MY FRIENDS,

**I WANT YOU TO REMEMBER THE MESSAGE THAT I PREACHED
AND THAT YOU BELIEVED AND TRUSTED.**

YOU WILL BE SAVED BY THIS MESSAGE;

IF YOU HOLD FIRMLY TO IT.

BUT IF YOU DON'T,

YOUR FAITH WAS ALL FOR NOTHING.

I TOLD YOU THE MOST IMPORTANT PART OF THE MESSAGE

EXACTLY AS IT WAS TOLD TO ME.
THAT PART IS:
CHRIST DIED FOR OUR SINS,
AS THE SCRIPTURES SAY.
HE WAS BURIED,
AND THREE DAYS LATER
HE WAS RAISED TO LIFE,
AS THE SCRIPTURES SAY.
CHRIST APPEARED TO PETER,
THEN TO THE TWELVE.
AFTER THIS, HE APPEARED
TO MORE THAN FIVE HUNDRED
OTHER FOLLOWERS.
MOST OF THEM ARE STILL ALIVE,
BUT SOME HAVE DIED.
HE ALSO APPEARED TO JAMES,
AND THEN TO ALL OF THE APOSTLES.
FINALLY, HE APPEARED TO ME,
EVEN THOUGH I AM LIKE SOMEONE
WHO WAS BORN AT THE WRONG TIME.

I AM THE LEAST IMPORTANT OF ALL THE APOSTLES. IN FACT, I CAUSED SO
MUCH TROUBLE FOR GOD'S CHURCH THAT I DON'T EVEN DESERVE TO BE
CALLED AN APOSTLE. BUT GOD WAS KIND! HE MADE ME WHAT I AM, AND HIS
WONDERFUL KINDNESS WASN'T WASTED. I WORKED MUCH HARDER THAN
ANY OF THE OTHER APOSTLES, ALTHOUGH IT WAS REALLY GOD'S KINDNESS AT
WORK AND NOT ME.

BUT IT DOESN'T MATTER IF I PREACHED OR IF THEY PREACHED.

IT'S ALL THE SAME:

WE SPOKE GOD'S TRUTH AND YOU ENTRUSTED YOUR LIVES.
IF WE PREACH THAT CHRIST WAS RAISED FROM DEATH, HOW CAN SOME OF
YOU SAY THAT THE DEAD WILL NOT BE RAISED TO LIFE? IF THEY WON'T BE
RAISED TO LIFE, CHRIST HIMSELF WASN'T RAISED TO LIFE.
AND IF CHRIST WASN'T RAISED TO LIFE, OUR MESSAGE IS WORTHLESS, AND SO
IS YOUR FAITH. IF THE DEAD WON'T BE RAISED TO LIFE, WE HAVE TOLD LIES
ABOUT GOD BY SAYING THAT HE RAISED CHRIST TO LIFE,
WHEN HE REALLY DID NOT.

SO IF THE DEAD WON'T BE RAISED TO LIFE, CHRIST WASN'T RAISED TO LIFE.
UNLESS CHRIST WAS RAISED TO LIFE, YOUR FAITH IS USELESS, AND YOU ARE
STILL LIVING IN YOUR SINS. AND THOSE PEOPLE WHO DIED AFTER PUTTING
THEIR FAITH IN HIM ARE COMPLETELY LOST.
IF OUR HOPE IN CHRIST IS GOOD ONLY FOR THIS LIFE,
WE ARE WORSE OFF THAN ANYONE ELSE.

BUT CHRIST HAS BEEN RAISED TO LIFE!
AND HE MAKES US CERTAIN THAT OTHERS WILL ALSO BE RAISED TO LIFE.
JUST AS WE WILL DIE BECAUSE OF ADAM,
WE WILL BE RAISED TO LIFE BECAUSE OF CHRIST.
ADAM BROUGHT DEATH TO ALL OF US,
AND CHRIST WILL BRING LIFE TO ALL OF US.
BUT WE MUST EACH WAIT OUR TURN.
CHRIST WAS THE FIRST TO BE RAISED TO LIFE,
AND HIS PEOPLE WILL BE RAISED TO LIFE WHEN HE RETURNS.
THEN AFTER CHRIST HAS DESTROYED ALL POWERS AND FORCES,
THE END WILL COME,
AND HE WILL GIVE THE KINGDOM TO GOD THE FATHER.
CHRIST WILL RULE UNTIL HE PUTS ALL HIS ENEMIES UNDER HIS POWER,
AND THE LAST ENEMY HE DESTROYS WILL BE DEATH.
WHEN THE SCRIPTURES SAY THAT HE WILL PUT EVERYTHING UNDER HIS
POWER, THEY DON'T INCLUDE GOD.
IT WAS GOD WHO PUT EVERYTHING UNDER THE POWER OF CHRIST.
AFTER EVERYTHING IS UNDER THE POWER OF GOD'S SON,
HE WILL PUT HIMSELF UNDER THE POWER OF GOD,
WHO PUT EVERYTHING UNDER HIS SON'S POWER.
THEN GOD WILL MEAN EVERYTHING TO EVERYONE.
WHY DO YOU THINK PEOPLE OFFER THEMSELVES TO BE BAPTIZED FOR THOSE
ALREADY IN THE GRAVE? IF THERE'S NO CHANCE OF RESURRECTION FOR A
CORPSE, IF GOD'S POWER STOPS AT THE CEMETERY GATES, WHY DO WE KEEP
DOING THINGS THAT SUGGEST HE'S GOING TO CLEAN THE PLACE OUT
SOMEDAY,
PULLING EVERYONE UP ON THEIR FEET ALIVE?
AND WHY DO YOU THINK I KEEP RISKING
MY NECK IN THIS DANGEROUS WORK?
I LOOK DEATH IN THE FACE PRACTICALLY EVERY DAY I LIVE.

DO YOU THINK I'D DO THIS IF I WASN'T CONVINCED OF YOUR
RESURRECTION AND MINE AS GUARANTEED BY THE RESURRECTED
MESSIAH JESUS?

DO YOU THINK I WAS JUST TRYING TO ACT HEROIC WHEN I FOUGHT THE WILD
BEASTS AT EPHESUS, HOPING IT WOULDN'T BE THE END OF ME?

NOT ON YOUR LIFE!

IT'S RESURRECTION,
RESURRECTION,
ALWAYS RESURRECTION,
THAT UNDERGIRDS WHAT I DO AND SAY,
THE WAY I LIVE.

IF THERE'S NO RESURRECTION,

"LET'S EAT AND DRINK.

TOMORROW WE DIE."

AND THAT'S ALL THERE IS TO IT.

BUT DON'T FOOL YOURSELVES.

DON'T LET YOURSELVES BE POISONED

BY THIS ANTI-RESURRECTION LOOSE TALK.

"BAD COMPANY RUINS GOOD MANNERS."

THINK STRAIGHT.

AWAKEN TO THE HOLINESS OF LIFE.

NO MORE PLAYING FAST AND LOOSE WITH RESURRECTION FACTS.

IGNORANCE OF GOD IS A LUXURY YOU CANNOT AFFORD IN TIMES LIKE THESE.

AREN'T YOU EMBARRASSED THAT YOU'VE LET
THIS KIND OF THINGS GO ON AS LONG AS YOU HAVE?

SOME SKEPTIC IS SURE TO ASK,

"SHOW ME HOW RESURRECTION WORKS.

GIVE ME A DIAGRAM; DRAW ME A PICTURE.

WHAT DOES THIS 'RESURRECTION BODY' LOOK LIKE?"

IF YOU LOOK AT THIS QUESTION CLOSELY,

YOU REALIZE HOW ABSURD IT IS.

THERE ARE NO DIAGRAMS FOR THIS KIND OF THING.

WE DO HAVE A PARALLEL EXPERIENCE IN GARDENING:

YOU PLANT A "DEAD" SEED;

SOON THERE IS A FLOURISHING PLANT.

THERE IS NO VISUAL LIKENESS BETWEEN SEED AND PLANT.

YOU COULD NEVER GUESS WHAT A TOMATO WOULD LOOK LIKE BY LOOKING
AT A TOMATO SEED.

WHAT WE PLANT IN THE SOIL AND WHAT GROWS OUT OF IT
DON'T LOOK ANYTHING ALIKE.

THE DEAD BODY THAT WE BURY IN THE GROUND
AND THE RESURRECTION BODY THAT COMES FROM IT WILL BE
DRAMATICALLY DIFFERENT.

YOU WILL NOTICE THAT THE VARIETY OF BODIES IS STUNNING,
JUST AS THERE ARE DIFFERENT KINDS OF SEED THERE ARE DIFFERENT KINDS
OF BODIES--HUMANS, ANIMALS, BIRDS, FISH--
EACH UNPRECEDENTED IN ITS FORM.

YOU GET A HINT AT THE DIVERSITY OF RESURRECTION GLORY BY LOOKING AT
THE DIVERSITY OF BODIES NOT ONLY ON EARTH BUT IN THE SKIES--SUN, MOON,
STARS--ALL THESE VARIETIES OF BEAUTY AND BRIGHTNESS.

AND WE'RE ONLY LOOKING AT PRERESURRECTION "SEEDS"--
WHO CAN IMAGINE WHAT THE RESURRECTION "PLANTS" WILL BE LIKE!
THIS IMAGE OF PLANTING A DEAD SEED AND RAISING A LIVE PLANT IS A MERE
SKETCH AT BEST BUT PERHAPS IT WILL HELP IN APPROACHING THE MYSTERY OF
THE RESURRECTION BODY--BUT ONLY IF YOU KEEP IN MIND THAT WHEN WE'RE
RAISED, WE'RE RAISED FOR GOOD,

ALIVE FOREVER!

THE CORPSE THAT'S PLANTED IS NO BEAUTY,
BUT WHEN IT'S RAISED,
IT'S GLORIOUS.

PUT IN THE GROUND WEAK,
IT COMES UP POWERFUL.

THE SEED SOWN IS NATURAL;
THE SEED GROWN IS SUPERNATURAL--

SAME SEED, SAME BODY,
BUT WHAT A DIFFERENCE FROM WHEN IT GOES DOWN IN PHYSICAL
MORTALITY TO WHEN IT IS RAISED UP IN SPIRITUAL IMMORTALITY!

WE FOLLOW THIS SEQUENCE IN SCRIPTURE:

THE FIRST ADAM RECEIVED LIFE,
THE LAST ADAM [JESUS] IS A LIFE-GIVING SPIRIT.

PHYSICAL LIFE COMES FIRST,
THEN SPIRITUAL--A FIRM BASE SHAPED FROM THE EARTH,

A FINAL COMPLETION COMING OUT OF HEAVEN.
THE FIRST MAN WAS MADE OUT OF EARTH,
AND PEOPLE SINCE THEN ARE EARTHY;
THE SECOND MAN WAS MADE OUT OF HEAVEN,
AND PEOPLE NOW CAN BE HEAVENLY.
IN THE SAME WAY THAT WE'VE WORKED FROM OUR EARTHY ORIGINS,
LET'S EMBRACE OUR HEAVENLY ENDS.
I NEED TO EMPHASIZE, FRIENDS, THAT OUR NATURAL, EARTHY LIVES DON'T IN
THEMSELVES LEAD US BY THEIR VERY NATURE INTO THE KINGDOM OF GOD.
THEIR VERY "NATURE" IS TO DIE.
SO HOW COULD THEY "NATURALLY" END UP IN THE LIFE KINGDOM?

BUT LET ME TELL YOU SOMETHING WONDERFUL,
A MYSTERY I'LL PROBABLY NEVER FULLY UNDERSTAND.
WE'RE NOT ALL GOING TO DIE--
BUT WE ARE ALL GOING TO BE CHANGED.
YOU HEAR A BLAST TO END ALL BLASTS FROM A TRUMPET,
AND IN THE TIME THAT YOU LOOK UP AND BLINK YOUR EYES--
IT'S OVER.
ON SIGNAL FROM THAT TRUMPET FROM HEAVEN,
THE DEAD WILL BE UP AND OUT OF THEIR GRAVES,
BEYOND THE REACH OF DEATH,
NEVER TO DIE AGAIN.
AT THE SAME MOMENT AND IN THE SAME WAY,
WE WILL ALL BE CHANGED!!!!!!!!!!!!
IN THE RESURRECTION SCHEME OF THINGS, THIS HAS TO HAPPEN:
EVERYTHING PERISHABLE TAKEN OFF THE SHELVES
AND REPLACED BY THE IMPERISHABLE,
THIS MORTAL REPLACED BY THE IMMORTAL.
THEN THE SAYING WILL COME TRUE:

"DEATH SWALLOWED BY TRIUMPHANT LIFE!
WHO GOT THE LAST WORD, OH, DEATH?
O, DEATH, WHO'S AFRAID OF YOU NOW?"

IT WAS SIN THAT MADE DEATH SO FRIGHTENING AND LAW-CODE GUILT THAT
GAVE SIN ITS LEVERAGE, ITS DESTRUCTIVE POWER.

BUT NOW IN A SINGLE VICTORIOUS STROKE OF LIFE, ALL THREE--
SIN, GUILT, DEATH--ARE GONE;
THE GIFT OF OUR MASTER, JESUS CHRIST.

THANK GOD!

WITH ALL THIS GOING FOR US, MY DEAR, DEAR FRIENDS STAND YOUR
GROUND. AND DON'T HOLD BACK. THROW YOURSELVES INTO
THE WORK OF THE MASTER, CONFIDENT THAT NOTHING YOU DO FOR
HIM IS NOT A WASTE OF TIME OR EFFORT.

1 CORINTHIANS 15

32*

PSALM 105

33

NOW THIS WAS JOHN'S TESTIMONY WHEN THE JEWISH LEADERS IN
JERUSALEM SENT PRIEST AND LEVITES TO ASK HIM WHO HE WAS.
HE DID NOT FAIL TO CONFESS, BUT CONFESSED FREELY,

"I AM NOT THE MESSIAH."

THEY ASKED HIM, "THEN WHO ARE YOU? ARE YOU ELIJAH?"

HE SAID, "I AM NOT."

"ARE YOU THE PROPHET?"

HE ANSWERED, "NO."

FINALLY THEY SAID, "WHO ARE YOU? GIVE US AN ANSWER TO TAKE
BACK TO THOSE WHO SENT US. WHAT DO YOU SAY ABOUT
YOURSELF?"

JOHN REPLIED IN THE WORDS OF ISAIAH THE PROPHET,
"I AM THE VOICE OF ONE CALLING IN THE WILDERNESS, 'MAKE
STRAIGHT THE WAY FOR THE LORD.'"

NOW THE PHARISEES WHO HAD BEEN SENT QUESTIONED HIM,
"WHY THEN DO YOU BAPTIZE IF YOU ARE NOT THE MESSIAH, NOR
ELIJAH, NOR THE PROPHET?"

"I BAPTIZE WITH WATER," JOHN REPLIED, "BUT AMONG YOU STANDS
ONE YOU DO NOT KNOW. HE IS THE ONE WHO COMES AFTER ME,

THE STRAPS OF WHOSE SANDALS I AM NOT WORTHY TO UNTIE."
THIS IS ALL HAPPENED AT BETHANY ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE
JORDAN, WHERE JOHN WAS BAPTIZING.
THE NEXT DAY JOHN SAW JESUS COMING TOWARD HIM AND SAID,
"LOOK, THE LAMB OF GOD, WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE
WORLD! THIS IS THE ONE I MEANT WHEN I SAID, 'A MAN WHO
COMES AFTER ME HAS SURPASSED ME BECAUSE HE WAS BEFORE ME.'
I MYSELF DID NOT KNOW HIM, BUT THE REASON
I CAME BAPTIZING WITH WATER WAS THAT HE MIGHT BE REVEALED
TO ISRAEL."
THEN JOHN GAVE THIS TESTIMONY: "I SAW THE SPIRIT COME
DOWN FROM HEAVEN AS A DOVE AND REMAIN ON HIM.
AND I MYSELF DID NOT KNOW HIM, BUT THE ONE WHO SENT ME TO
BAPTIZE WITH WATER TOLD ME 'THE MAN ON WHOM YOU SEE THE
SPIRIT COME DOWN AND REMAIN IS THE ONE WHO WILL BAPTIZE
WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT.'
I HAVE SEEN AND I TESTIFY THAT THIS IS GOD'S CHOSEN ONE."

JOHN 1:19-34

34

THE NEXT DAY JOHN WAS THERE AGAIN WITH TWO OF HIS DISCIPLES.
WHEN HE SAW JESUS PASSING BY, HE SAID,
"LOOK, THE LAMB OF GOD!"
WHEN THE TWO DISCIPLES HEARD HIM SAY THIS, THEY FOLLOWED
JESUS. TURNING AROUND, JESUS SAW THEM FOLLOWING AND
ASKED, "WHAT DO YOU WANT?"
THEY SAID, "RABBI" *WHICH MEANS "TEACHER"),
"WHERE ARE YOU STAYING?"
"COME," HE REPLIED, "AND YOU WILL SEE."
SO THEY WENT AND SAW WHERE HE WAS STAYING, AND THEY SPENT
THAT DAY WITH HIM. IT WAS ABOUT FOUR IN THE AFTERNOON.
ANDREW, SIMON PETER'S BROTHER, WAS ONE OF THE TWO WHO
HEARD WHAT JOHN HAD SAID AND WHO HAD FOLLOWED JESUS.

THE FIRST THING ANDREW DID WAS TO FIND HIS BROTHER SIMON AND TELL HIM, "WE HAVE FOUND THE MESSIAH" (THAT IS, THE CHRIST). AND HE BROUGHT HIM TO JESUS.

JESUS LOOKED AT HIM AND SAID. "YOU ARE SIMON SON OF JOHN. YOU WILL BE CALLED CEPHAS" (WHICH, WHEN TRANSLATED, IS PETER).

THE NEXT DAY JESUS DECIDED TO LEAVE FOR GALILEE. FINDING PHILIP, HE SAID TO HIM, "FOLLOW ME."

PHILIP, LIKE ANDREW AND PETER, WAS FROM THE TOWN OF BETHSAIDA. PHILIP FOUND NATHANAEL AND TOLD HIM, "WE HAVE FOUND THE ONE MOSES WROTE ABOUT IN THE LAW, AND ABOUT WHOM THE PROPHETS ALSO WROTE--JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE SON OF JOSEPH."

"NAZARETH! CAN ANYTHING GOOD COME FROM THERE?" NATHANAEL ASKED.

"COME AND SEE," SAID PHILIP.

WHEN JESUS SAW NATHANAEL APPROACHING, HE SAID OF HIM, "HERE TRULY IS AN ISRAELITE IN WHOM THERE IS NO DECEIT."

"HOW DO YOU KNOW ME?" NATHANAEL ASKED.

JESUS ANSWERED, "I SAW YOU WHILE YOU WERE STILL UNDER THE FIG TREE BEFORE PHILIP CALLED YOU."

THEN NATHANAEL DECLARED, "RABBI, YOU ARE THE SON OF GOD; YOU ARE THE KING OF ISRAEL."

JESUS SAID, "YOU BELIEVE BECAUSE I TOLD YOU I SAW YOU UNDER THE FIG TREE. YOU WILL SEE GREATER THINGS THAN THAT." HE THEN ADDED, "VERY TRULY I TELL YOU, YOU WILL SEE 'HEAVEN OPEN, AND THE ANGELS OF GOD ASCENDING AND DESCENDING ON THE SON OF MAN.'"

JOHN 1:35-51

68

THE SON IS THE IMAGE OF THE INVISIBLE GOD, THE FIRSTBORN OVER ALL CREATION. FOR IN HIM ALL THINGS WERE CREATED: THINGS IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE, WHETHER

THRONES OR POWERS OR RULERS OR AUTHORITIES; ALL THINGS
HAVE BEEN CREATED THROUGH HIM AND FOR HIM. HE IS BEFORE
ALL THINGS, AND IN HIM ALL THINGS HOLD TOGETHER. AND HE IS
THE HEAD OF THE BODY, THE CHURCH; HE IS THE BEGINNING AND
THE FIRSTBORN FROM AMONG **THE DEAD**, SO THAT IN EVERYTHING
HE MIGHT HAVE THE SUPREMACY. FOR GOD WAS PLEASED TO
HAVE ALL HIS FULLNESS DWELL IN HIM, AND THROUGH HIM TO
RECONCILE TO HIMSELF ALL THINGS, WHETHER THINGS ON EARTH OR
THINGS IN HEAVEN, BY MAKING PEACE THROUGH **HIS BLOOD, SHED**
ON THE CROSS.

ONCE YOU WERE ALIENATED **FROM GOD** AND WERE ENEMIES IN
YOUR MINDS BECAUSE OF YOUR EVIL BEHAVIOR. **BUT NOW HE HAS**
RECONCILED YOU BY CHRIST'S PHYSICAL BODY THROUGH DEATH TO
PRESENT YOU HOLY IN HIS SIGHT, WITHOUT BLEMISH AND FREE
FROM ACCUSATION.

COLOSSIANS 1:15-22

69

"**JOSEPH SON OF DAVID,**
DO NOT BE AFRAID TO TAKE MARY HOME AS YOUR WIFE,
BECAUSE WHAT IS CONCEIVED IN HER IS FROM I AM THAT I AM-THE
HOLY SPIRIT. **SHE WILL GIVE BIRTH TO A SON, AND YOU ARE TO**
GIVE HIM THE NAME I AM-JESUS=YESHUA, BECAUSE HE WILL SAVE
HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR SINS."

MATTHEW 1:20-21

THEN AT THE APPOINTED TIME:
DO NOT BE AFRAID, FOR BEHOLD, I BRING YOU GOOD NEWS OF
GREAT JOY WHICH WILL BE FOR **ALL THE PEOPLE; FOR TODAY IN THE**
CITY OF DAVID THERE HAS BEEN BORN FOR YOU A SAVIOR, WHO IS
CHRIST-THE I AM. THIS WILL BE A SIGN FOR YOU,
YOU WILL FIND A BABY WRAPPED IN CLOTHES AND LYING IN A
MANGER. SUDDENLY A GREAT COMPANY OF THE HEAVENLY HOST
APPEARED WITH THE ANGEL,
PRAISING GOD AND SAYING,

"GLORY TO I AM THAT I AM IN THE HIGHEST HEAVEN,
AND ON EARTH PEACE TO THOSE ON WHOM HIS FAVOR RESTS."

LUKE 2:10-14

FOR

THE PEOPLE WHO WALKED IN darkness HAVE SEEN A GREAT LIGHT.
UPON THOSE WHO DWELL IN THE LAND OF gloom A LIGHT HAS
SHONE. I AM THAT I AM, YOU HAVE BROUGHT THEM ABUNDANT
JOY AND GREAT REJOICING.

AS THEY REJOICE BEFORE YOU AS AT THE HARVEST,
AS MEN MAKE MERRY WHEN DIVIDING SPOILS.

FOR THE YOKE THAT BURDENED THEM,
THE POLE ON THEIR SHOULDER,
AND THE ROD OF THEIR TASKMASTER

I AM THAT I AM, YOU HAVE SMASHED,
AS ON THE DAY OF MIDIAN.

FOR EVERY BOUT THAT WAS TRAMPLED IN BATTLE,
EVERY CLOAK ROLLED IN BLOOD, WILL BE BURNED AS FUEL
FOR FLAMES. FOR UNTO US I AM-A CHILD IS BORN, UNTO US
I AM-A SON IS GIVEN, UPON HIS SHOULDER-WE THE BODY OF CHRIST,
HIS CHURCH-DOMINION RESTS. THEY NAMED I AM: WONDERFUL
COUNSELOR, GOD-HERO, FATHER-FOREVER, PRINCE OF PEACE. HIS
DOMINION IS VAST AND FOREVER PEACEFUL. FROM DAVID'S
THRONE, AND OVER HIS KINGDOM, WHICH HE CONFIRMS AND
SUSTAINS BY JUDGMENT AND JUSTICE, BOTH NOW AND FOREVER.

THE ZEAL OF-I AM THAT I AM-THE LORD OF HOSTS
HAS DONE THIS:

ISAIAH 9:1-6

43

**BEHOLD! THE LAMB OF GOD WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE
WORLD**

JOHN 1:29

FOR CHRIST DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS,

HE CAME NOT TO ABOLISH THEM BUT TO FULFILL THEM.

MATTHEW 5:17

BUT NOW APART FROM THE LAW THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD HAS BEEN MADE KNOWN, TO WHICH THE LAW AND THE PROPHETS TESTIFY. THIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS GIVEN THROUGH FAITH IN JESUS CHRIST TO ALL WHO BELIEVE. THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BETWEEN JEW AND GENTILE, FOR ALL HAVE SINNED AND FALL SHORT OF THE GLORY OF GOD, AND ALL ARE JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT CAME BY CHRIST JESUS. GOD PRESENTED CHRIST AS A SACRIFICE OF ATONEMENT-PROPITIATION, THROUGH THE SHEDDING OF HIS BLOOD--TO BE RECEIVED BY FAITH. HE DID THIS TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, BECAUSE IN HIS FORBEARANCE HE HAD LEFT THE SINS COMMITTED BEFOREHAND UNPUNISHED--HE DID IT TO DEMONSTRATE HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS AT THE PRESENT TIME, SO AS TO BE JUST AND THE ONE WHO JUSTIFIES THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN JESUS.

ROMANS 3:21-26

44

IN MY FORMER BOOK, THEOPHILUS, I WROTE ABOUT ALL THAT JESUS BEGAN TO DO AND TO TEACH UNTIL THE DAY HE WAS TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN, AFTER GIVING INSTRUCTIONS THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT TO THE APOSTLES HE HAD CHOSEN. AFTER HIS SUFFERING, HE PRESENTED HIMSELF TO THEM AND GAVE MANY CONVINCING PROOFS THAT HE WAS ALIVE. HE APPEARED TO THEM OVER A PERIOD OF FORTY DAYS AND SPOKE ABOUT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

ON ONE OCCASION, WHILE HE WAS EATING WITH THEM,

HE GAVE THEM THIS COMMAND:

"DO NOT LEAVE JERUSALEM, BUT WAIT FOR THE GIFT MY FATHER PROMISED, WHICH YOU HAVE HEARD ME SPEAK ABOUT. FOR JOHN BAPTIZED WITH WATER, BUT IN A FEW DAYS YOU WILL BE BAPTIZED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT."

THEN THEY GATHERED AROUND HIM AND ASKED HIM, "LORD, ARE

YOU AT THIS TIME GOING TO RESTORE THE KINGDOM TO ISRAEL?"
HE SAID TO THEM: "IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW THE TIMES OR
DATES THE FATHER HAS SET BY HIS OWN AUTHORITY. _____

BUT YOU WILL RECEIVE POWER WHEN THE HOLY SPIRIT
COMES UPON YOU, AND YOU WILL BE MY WITNESSES IN
JERUSALEM, AND IN ALL JUDEA AND SAMARIA,
AND TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH."

AFTER HE SAID THIS, HE WAS TAKEN UP BEFORE
THEIR VERY EYES, AND A CLOUD HID HIM FROM THEIR SIGHT.
THEY WERE LOOKING INTENTLY UP INTO THE SKY AS HE WAS
GOING, WHEN SUDDENLY TWO MEN DRESSED IN WHITE
STOOD BESIDE THEM. "MEN OF GALILEE," THEY SAID,
"WHY DO YOU STAND HERE LOOKING INTO THE SKY? THIS
SAME JESUS, WHO HAS BEEN TAKEN FROM YOU INTO
HEAVEN,
WILL COME BACK IN THE SAME WAY YOU HAVE SEEN HIM
GO INTO HEAVEN."

ACTS 1:1-11

WHEN THE DAY OF PENTECOST HAD COME,
THEY WERE ALL TOGETHER IN ONE PLACE,
AND SUDDENLY A SOUND CAME FROM HEAVEN
LIKE A RUSHING VIOLENT WIND, AND IT FILLED
THE WHOLE HOUSE WHERE THEY WERE SITTING.
THERE APPEARED TO THEM TONGUES RESEMBLING
FIRE, WHICH WERE BEING DISTRIBUTED [AMONG THEM],
AND THEY RESTED ON EACH ONE OF THEM
[AS EACH PERSON RECEIVED THE HOLY SPIRIT].
AND THEY WERE ALL FILLED [THAT IS, DIFFUSED
THROUGHOUT THEIR BEING] WITH THE HOLY
SPIRIT AND BEGAN TO SPEAK IN OTHER TONGUES

(DIFFERENT LANGUAGES), AS THE SPIRIT WAS GIVING THEM
THE ABILITY TO SPEAK OUT [CLEARLY AND APPROPRIATELY].

ACTS 2:1-4

45

"MEN OF JUDEA AND ALL YOU WHO LIVE IN JERUSALEM, LET
THIS BE EXPLAINED TO YOU; LISTEN CLOSELY AND PAY
ATTENTION TO WHAT I HAVE TO SAY. THESE PEOPLE ARE
NOT **DRUNK**, AS YOU ASSUME, SINCE IT IS [ONLY] THE THIRD
HOUR OF THE DAY (9:00 a.m.); BUT THIS IS [THE BEGINNING
OF] WHAT WAS SPOKEN OF THROUGH THE PROPHET JOEL:
'AND IT SHALL BE IN THE LAST DAYS,' SAYS GOD,
'THAT I WILL POUR OUT MY SPIRIT UPON ALL MANKIND;
AND YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHECY,
AND YOUR YOUNG MEN SHALL SEE [DIVINELY PROMPTED]
VISIONS,
AND YOUR OLD MEN SHALL DREAM [DIVINELY PROMPTED]
DREAMS;
EVEN ON MY BOND-SERVANTS, BOTH MEN AND WOMEN,
I WILL IN THOSE DAYS POUR OUT MY SPIRIT
AND THEY SHALL PROPHECY.
'AND I WILL BRING ABOUT WONDERS IN THE SKY ABOVE
AND SIGNS (ATTESTING MIRACLES) ON THE EARTH BELOW.
BLOOD AND FIRE AND SMOKING VAPOR.
THE SUN SHALL BE TURNED INTO **DARKNESS**
AND THE MOON INTO **BLOOD**,
BEFORE THE GREAT AND GLORIOUS DAY OF THE LORD COMES.
'AND IT SHALL BE THAT EVERYONE WHO CALLS UPON THE
NAME OF THE LORD [INVOKING, ADORING, AND WORSHIPING
THE LORD JESUS]

SHALL BE SAVED (RESCUED SPIRITUALLY).'

ACTS 2:5-21

"MEN OF ISRAEL, LISTEN TO THESE WORDS: JESUS OF NAZARETH, A MAN ACCREDITED AND POINTED OUT AND ATTESTED TO YOU BY GOD WITH [THE POWER TO PERFORM] MIRACLES AND WONDERS AND SIGNS WHICH GOD WORKED THROUGH HIM IN YOUR [VERY] MIDST, JUST AS YOU YOURSELVES KNOW--THIS MAN, **WHEN HANDED OVER [TO THE ROMAN AUTHORITIES]** ACCORDING TO THE PREDETERMINED DECISION AND FOREKNOWLEDGE OF GOD, YOU NAILED TO A CROSS AND PUT TO DEATH BY the hands of lawless and godless men. BUT GOD RAISED HIM UP, RELEASING HIM AND BRINGING AN END TO THE AGONY OF DEATH, SINCE IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE FOR HIM TO BE HELD IN DEATH'S POWER.

FOR DAVID SAYS OF HIM,

'I SAW THE LORD CONSTANTLY BEFORE ME;
FOR HE IS AT MY RIGHT HAND, SO THAT I WILL NOT BE SHAKEN [FROM MY STATE OF SECURITY].
'THEREFORE MY HEART REJOICED AND MY TONGUE EXULTED EXCEEDINGLY;
MOREOVER MY FLESH ALSO WILL LIVE IN HOPE [THAT IS, WILL ENCAMP IN ANTICIPATION OF THE RESURRECTION];
'FOR YOU WILL NOT FORSAKE ME AND ABANDON MY SOUL TO HADES (THE REALM OF THE DEAD),
NOR LET YOUR HOLY ONE UNDERGO DECAY [AFTER DEATH].
'YOU HAVE MADE KNOWN TO ME THE WAYS OF LIFE;
YOU WILL FILL ME [INFUSING MY SOUL] WITH JOY WITH YOUR PRESENCE.'

ACTS 2:22-28

"BROTHERS, I MAY CONFIDENTLY AND FREELY SAY TO YOU REGARDING THE PATRIARCH DAVID THAT HE BOTH DIED AND WAS BURIED, AND HIS TOMB IS WITH US TO THIS DAY. AND SO, BEING A PROPHET AND KNOWING FULLY THAT GOD HAD SWORN TO HIM WITH AN OATH THAT HE WOULD SEAT ONE OF HIS DESCENDANTS ON HIS THRONE, HE FORESAW AND SPOKE [PROPHETICALLY] OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE CHRIST, THE MESSIAH, THE ANOINTED), THAT HE WAS NOT abandoned [IN DEATH] TO hades (the realm of the dead), NOR DID HIS BODY undergo decay. GOD RAISED THES JESUS [BODILY FROM THE DEAD], AND OF THAT [FACT] WE ARE ALL WITNESSES. THEREFORE HAVING BEEN EXALTED TO THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD, AND HAVING RECEIVED FROM THE FATHER THE PROMISE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, HE HAS POURED OUT THIS [BLESSING] WHICH YOU BOTH SEE AND HEAR. FOR DAVID DID NOT ASCEND INTO THE HEAVENS, YET HE HIMSELF SAYS, 'THE LORD [THE FATHER] SAID TO MY LORD [THE SON], "SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND, UNTIL I MAKE YOUR enemies A FOOTSTOOL FOR YOUR FEET."

THEREFORE LET ALL THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL RECOGNIZE BEYOND ALL DOUBT THAT GOD HAS MADE HIM BOTH LORD AND CHRIST, (MESSIAH, ANOINTED)--THIS JESUS WHOM YOU CRUCIFIED."

NOW WHEN THEY HEARD THIS, THEY WERE CUT TO THE HEART [WITH REMORSE AND ANXIETY], AND THEY SAID TO PETER AND THE REST OF THE APOSTLES, "BROTHERS, WHAT

ARE WE TO DO?" AND PETER SAID TO THEM, "REPENT
[CHANGE YOUR OLD WAY OF THINKING, TURN FROM YOUR
sinful way, ACCEPT AND FOLLOW JESUS AS THE MESSIAH] AND
BE BAPTIZED, EACH OF YOU, IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST
BECAUSE OF THE FORGIVENESS OF YOUR *SINS*; AND YOU WILL
RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. FOR THE PROMISE
[OF THE HOLY SPIRIT] IS FOR YOU AND YOUR CHILDREN AND
FOR ALL WHO ARE FAR AWAY [INCLUDING THE
GENTILES=those without GOD], AS MANY AS THE LORD OUR
GOD CALL TO HIMSELF." AND PETER SOLEMNLY TESTIFY
AND CONTINUED TO ADMONISH AND URGE THEM WITH
MANY MORE WORDS, SAYING, "BE SAVED FROM *this crooked*
and unjust generation!" SO THEN, THOSE WHO ACCEPTED
HIS MESSAGE WERE BAPTIZED, AND ON THAT DAY ABOUT
3,000 SOULS WERE ADDED [TO THE BODY OF BELIEVERS].
THEY WERE CONTINUALLY AND FAITHFULLY DEVOTING
THEMSELVES TO THE INSTRUCTION OF THE APOSTLES, AND TO
FELLOWSHIP,
TO EATING MEALS TOGETHER AND TO PRAYERS.

ACTS 2:29-42

47

THE SCROLL AND THE LAMB

AND I SAW LYING ON THE OPEN HAND OF HIM WHO WAS SEATED ON
THE THRONE A SCROLL WRITTEN, WITHIN AND ON THE BACK, CLOSED
AND SEALED WITH SEVEN SEALS;
AND I SAW A STRONG ANGEL ANNOUNCING IN A LOUD VOICE,
WHO IS WORTHY TO OPEN THE SCROLL?
AND WHO IS ENTITLED AND DESERVES
AND IS MORALLY FIT TO BREAK ITS SEALS?

AND NO ONE IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH OR under the earth, the realm of the dead, hades WAS ABLE TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR TO TAKE A SINGLE LOOK AT ITS CONTENTS.

AND I WEPT AUDIBLY AND BITTERLY BECAUSE NO ONE WAS FOUND FIT TO OPEN THE SCROLL OR TO INSPECT IT.

THEN ONE OF THE ELDERS, OF THE HEAVENLY SANHEDRIN, SAID TO ME, "STOP WEeping!

SEE, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE ROOT, THE SOURCE OF DAVID, HAS WON, HE HAS OVERCOME AND CONQUERED! HE CAN OPEN THE SCROLL AND BREAK ITS SEVEN SEALS!"

AND THERE BETWEEN THE THRONE AND THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES, AND AMONG THE ELDERS I SAW A LAMB STANDING, AS THOUGH IT HAD BEEN SLAIN, WITH SEVEN HORNS AND WITH SEVEN EYES, WHICH ARE THE SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD, THE SEVENFOLD HOLY SPIRIT, WHO HAS BEEN SENT ON DUTY FAR AND WIDE INTO ALL THE EARTH.

HE THEN WENT AND TOOK THE SCROLL FROM THE RIGHT HAND OF HIM WHO SAT ON THE THRONE.

AND WHEN HE HAD TAKEN THE SCROLL, THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES AND THE TWENTY-FOUR ELDERS PROSTRATED THEMSELVES BEFORE THE LAMB. EACH WAS HOLDING A HARP, AND THEY HAD GOLDEN BOWLS FULL OF INCENSE, WHICH ARE THE PRAYERS OF GOD'S PEOPLE, [WE, THE SAINTS.]

AND NOW THEY SING A NEW SONG, SAYING,

"YOU ARE WORTHY TO TAKE THE SCROLL AND TO BREAK THE SEALS THAT ARE ON IT,

FOR YOU WERE SLAIN, YOU WERE SACRIFICED, AND WITH YOUR BLOOD YOU PURCHASED MEN UNTO GOD FROM EVERY TRIBE AND LANGUAGE AND PEOPLE AND NATION.

AND YOU HAVE MADE THEM A KINGDOM, A ROYAL RACE, AND PRIESTS TO OUR GOD, AND THEY SHALL REIGN, AS KINGS, OVER THE EARTH!"

THEN I LOOKED, AND I HEARD THE VOICES OF MANY ANGELS ON
EVERY SIDE OF THE THRONE AND OF THE LIVING CREATURES AND THE
ELDERS, AND THEY NUMBERED TEN THOUSAND TIMES TEN
THOUSAND AND THOUSANDS OF THOUSANDS,
SAYING IN A LOUD VOICE,
"DESERVING IS THE LAMB, WHO WAS SACRIFICED, TO RECEIVE ALL
THE POWER AND RICHES AND WISDOM AND MIGHT AND HONOR
AND MAJESTY (GLORY, SPLENDOR AND BLESSING)!"
AND I HEARD EVERY CREATED THING IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH AND
under the earth [in *hades*, the place of departed spirits] AND ON THE
SEA AND ALL THAT IS IN IT,
CRYING OUT TOGETHER,
"TO HIM WHO IS SEATED ON THE THRONE AND TO THE LAMB BE
ASCRIBED THE BLESSING AND THE HONOR AND THE MAJESTY, GLORY,
SPLENDOR, AND THE POWER, MIGHT AND DOMINION, FOREVER AND
EVER, THROUGH THE ETERNITIES OF THE ETERNITIES!
AND THE FOUR LIVING CREATURES KEPT SAYING, "AMEN." AND THE
ELDERS FELL DOWN AND WORSHIPED [HIM WHO LIVES FOREVER AND
EVER].

REVELATION 5

52

LORD JESUS=YESHUA,
OOO YOU ARE THE CHRIST,
THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD,

YOU ARE THE APPOINTED HEIR
AND LAWFUL OWNER OF ALL THINGS

BY AND THROUGH YOU, LORD JESUS,
YAHWEH CREATED THE WORLD
AND THE REACHES OF SPACE AND THE AGES OF TIME;

HE MADE, PRODUCED, BUILT, OPERATED,
AND ARRANGED THEM IN ORDER.

YESHUA, YOU ARE THE SOLE EXPRESSION OF THE GLORY OF GOD,
THE LIGHT-BEING, THE OUT-RAYING, RADIANCE OF THE DIVINE,

YET YOU HAVE MADE ME IN YOUR IMAGE AND AFTER YOUR LIKENESS
IN YOU LORD JESUS I AM THE SOLE EXPRESSION OF THE GLORY OF GOD,
THE LIGHT-BEING, THE OUT-RAYING, RADIANCE OF THE DIVINE!!!!!!

I AM THE APPOINTED JOINT-HEIR
AND LAWFUL CO-OWNER OF ALL THINGS

AND YOU ARE, LORD JESUS, MY BLOOD BROTHER, THE PERFECT IMPRINT
AND VERY IMAGE OF GOD'S NATURE, UPHOLDING AND MAINTAINING
AND GUIDING AND PROPELLING THE UNIVERSE,
ALL THINGS BY THE WORD OF YOUR POWER.
AND I AM BEING UPHELD BY THE WORD OF YOUR POWER!

LORD JESUS, WHEN YOU HAD, BY OFFERING YOURSELF, ACCOMPLISHED OUR
CLEANSING OF SINS AND RIDDANCE OF GUILT, YOU SAT DOWN AT THE RIGHT
HAND OF THE DIVINE MAJESTY ON HIGH, TAKING A PLACE AND RANK BY WHICH
YOU YOURSELF BECAME AS MUCH SUPERIOR TO ANGELS AS THE GLORIOUS
NAME WHICH YOU HAVE INHERITED IS DIFFERENT FROM AND MORE EXCELLENT
THAN THEIRS:

WORD OF GOD
KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS!!!!!!

YOUR THRONE, O GOD, IS FOREVER AND EVER TO THE AGES OF THE AGES, AND
THE SCEPTER OF YOUR KINGDOM IS A SCEPTER OF ABSOLUTE RIGHTEOUSNESS,
OF JUSTICE AND STRAIGHTFORWARDNESS.

YOU HAVE LOVED RIGHTEOUSNESS, YOU HAVE DELIGHTED IN INTEGRITY,
VIRTUE, AND UPRIGHTNESS IN PURPOSE, THOUGHT, AND ACTION AND YOU
HAVE HATED LAWLESSNESS, INJUSTICE AND INIQUITY. THEREFORE GOD, EVEN
YOUR GOD, HAS ANOINTED YOU WITH THE OIL OF EXULTANT JOY AND

GLADNESS ABOVE AND BEYOND YOUR COMPANIONS.

AND FURTHER, YOU, LORD, DID LAY THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH IN THE BEGINNING, AND THE HEAVENS ARE THE WORKS OF YOUR HANDS. THEY WILL PERISH, BUT YOU REMAIN AND CONTINUE PERMANENTLY; THEY WILL ALL GROW OLD AND WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT. LIKE A MANTLE, THROWN ABOUT ONE'S SELF, YOU WILL ROLL THEM UP, AND THEY WILL BE CHANGED AND REPLACED BY OTHERS.

BUT YOU LORD JESUS, REMAIN THE SAME,
AND YOUR YEARS WILL NEVER END NOR COME TO FAILURE,

LORD JESUS YOU ARE SEATED AT THE RIGHT HAND, ASSOCIATED WITH YAHWEH IN HIS ROYAL DIGNITY TILL HE MAKES YOUR ENEMIES A STOOL FOR YOUR FEET; AND YOU HAVE MADE US TO SEAT WITH YOU, WE ARE SEATED WITH YOU LORD JESUS FAR ABOVE EVERY PRINCIPALITY, AUTHORITY, POWER, AND DOMINION, AND EVERY NAME THAT IS NAMED NOT ONLY IN THIS AGE BUT ALSO IN THE ONE TO COME, AND YOU PUT ALL THINGS BENEATH OUR FEET AND GAVE US AS HEAD OVER ALL THINGS,

WE THE BODY OF CHRIST OF THE ANOINTED ONE WITH ALL HIS ANOINTINGS,
WE THE FULLNESS OF THE ONE WHO FILLS ALL THINGS IN EVERY WAY,

HALLELUJAH!!!!!!

HEBREWS 1, EPHESIANS 1:21-23

IT IS THE GOODNESS OF GOD=LOVE THAT BRINGS
MANKIND TO REPENTANCE

HALLELUJAH!
PRAISE THE LORD
AMEN=SO IT BE LORD
OOO GLORY

NO ONE CAN curse WHAT GOD=LOVE HAS BLESSED!
AMEN, HALLELUYAH!

SCRAMBLING the enemy's radar:

"FATHER IN THE NAME OF JESUS WE THANK YOU FOR RELEASING YOUR
WARRIOR ANGELS AND YOUR HEAVENLY HOSTS, WE PROCLAIM AND DECREE
THAT THEY HAVE TAKEN US OFF the enemy's radar AND SCRAMBLE the enemy's
frequencies or airwaves. YOUR KINGDOM MUST COME NOW AND YOUR WILL
MUST BE DONE RIGHT NOW AS IT IS IN HEAVEN ALSO ON THE EARTH, AMEN."

AND WE REBUKE THE GALLOWS OF HERESY
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.
AMEN=SO IT BE LORD

OOO

I THANK YOU LORD MY GOD=LOVE FOR HAVING GIVEN SOME
AS APOSTLES, OTHERS AS PROPHETS, OTHERS AS EVANGELISTS,
OTHERS AS PASTORS AND TEACHERS, TO EQUIP US THE HOLY ONES
FOR THE WORK OF MINISTRY, FOR BUILDING UP THE BODY OF
CHRIST, UNTIL WE ALL ATTAIN TO THE UNITY OF FAITH AND
KNOWLEDGE OF THE SON OF GOD=LOVE, TO MATURE MANHOOD,
TO THE EXTENT OF THE FULL STATURE OF CHRIST, SO THAT WE MAY
NO LONGER BE INFANTS, TOSSED BY WAVES AND SWEEPED ALONG BY
EVERY WIND OF TEACHING ARISING FROM HUMAN TRICKERY, FROM
THEIR CUNNING IN THE INTERESTS OF DECEITFUL SCHEMING.
RATHER, LIVING THE TRUTH IN LOVE, WE ARE GROWING IN EVERY
WAY INTO HIM WHO IS THE HEAD, CHRIST, FROM WHOM THE
WHOLE BODY, JOINED AND HELD TOGETHER BY EVERY
SUPPORTING LIGAMENT, WITH THE PROPER FUNCTIONING OF
EACH PART, BRINGS ABOUT THE BODY'S GROWTH

AND BUILDS ITSELF UP IN LOVE.

EPHESIANS 4:11-16

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS,

FATHER GOD=LOVE I THANK YOU FOR EACH ONE OF OUR SPIRITUAL
FATHERS AND MOTHERS AND LEADERS, I THANK YOU THAT
WHENEVER THEY OPEN THEIR MOUTHS, WORDS BE GIVEN THEM SO
THAT THEY BOLDLY MAKE KNOWN THE MYSTERY OF THE GOSPEL, FOR
WHICH THEY ARE AMBASSADORS IN CHAINS,
I THANK YOU THAT THEY DO PROCLAIM IT FEARLESSLY,
AS THEY SHOULD

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST

AMEN.

THUS I THANK YOU FATHER GOD=LOVE FOR THE SALVATION
OF MY ENTIRE HOUSEHOLD: SPIRIT, SOUL, BODY, AND THE
REPARATION, THE RESTITUTION, AND RETRIBUTION TO,
THE RESTORATION OF US THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS
AND MINISTRIES, MONEY, HARVESTS, POSSESSIONS,
INHERITANCE=LANDS=OUR GARDENS OF EDEN=OF DELIGHT=OF
VOLUMPTUOUS LIVING, OUR TERRITORIES=OUR KINGDOMS
AS YOU SEND LABORERS INTO YOUR HARVEST FIELD

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

AMEN=SO IT BE LORD

HALLELUJAH

"THAT AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO ALSO BE IT ON THE EARTH."

FATHER GOD=LOVE

WE FIRST OF ALL, THEN, OFFER SUPPLICATIONS, PRAYERS,
PETITIONS, AND THANKSGIVINGS FOR EVERY MAN, WOMAN

AND CHILD, KINGS AND ALL THOSE IN AUTHORITY--SO THAT WE MAY
LEAD QUIET AND PEACEABLE LIVES IN ALL GODLINESS AND DIGNITY.
THIS IS GOOD AND PLEASING IN THE SIGHT OF GOD=LOVE OUR
SAVIOR, WHO WANTS EVERYONE TO BE SAVED AND TO COME TO THE
KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH.

1 TIMOTHY 2:1-4

FOR THERE IS ONE GOD=LOVE AND ONE MEDIATOR
BETWEEN GOD=LOVE AND MEN, THE MAN CHRIST JESUS,
WHO GAVE HIMSELF AS A RANSOM FOR ALL--THE TESTIMONY
THAT WAS GIVEN AT JUST THE RIGHT TIME.

1 TIMOTHY 2:5-6

WE PRAY

WE SPEND A MOMENT--A FEW MINUTES--OF TIME IN HEAVEN
PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT=IN OUR MOST HOLY FAITH
AS THE SPIRIT OF GOD ENABLES US.

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD:

"THE FIRST DELIVERANCE CAME OUT OF A CRY OF BONDAGE
AND A CRY OF OPPRESSION AND I SENT MY SERVANT MOSES
WITH A MESSAGE OF DELIVERANCE.

AND THEN CAME THE CRY OF THE BONDAGE OF THE LAW
AND WHEN THE LAW BECAME GREAT ON THE PEOPLE AND THE OPPRESSION OF THE LAW
AND

THE CRY REACH HEAVEN, HEAVEN SHOOK AND I SENT MY SON.
THE NEXT DELIVERANCE WILL NOT BE LIKE UNTO THE OTHER TWO.

IT WILL NOT BE A CRY OF BONDAGE,
A CRY OF OPPRESSION,
A CRY, A NEED OF DELIVERANCE."

HE SAID:

"WHEN THE CRY OF PRAISE COVER THE EARTH
HEAVEN WILL SHAKE AND MY SON WILL COME."

WORD OF THE LORD THAT CAME TO MARY COLBERT IN 1981 WHEN SHE WAS AT RHEMA COLLEGE

*AND LIKE A TRUMPET SOUNDING ACROSS THE VALLEY,
I HEARD HIS VOICE,
SO STRONG AND CLEAR,
AND HE SAID,
"I AM NOT COMING FOR A CHURCH,*

THE BODY OF CHRIST,
THAT'S WEAK, EMACIATED,
SICKLY, AND UNDERGROUND.
I'M COMING FOR THE SPIRITUAL GIANT
THAT'S ALIVE, AND LIVING,
AND WORKING THE WORKS OF GOD!
"SO BE NOT FEARFUL, NOR CAST THY GLANCE AROUND ABOUT,
AND BECOME ASKANT,
BUT LOOK YE UP UNTO HIM, FOR HE IS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH.
AND THROUGH THE CHURCH THE HEAD WILL MANIFEST HIMSELF.
AND MEN ARE THE HANDS OF THE LORD.
AND THE HANDS ARE IN THE BODY.
AND HE SHALL STRETCH FORTH HIS HANDS TO HEAL THE SICK.
THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS SHALL BE WROUGHT IN THE NAME OF THE HOLY CHILD JESUS."

ACCORDING TO THE LONGMOUT PROPHECY
GIVEN BY KENNETH E. HAGIN ON OCTOBER 1ST, 1974

PROPHECY GIVEN TO FIREFIGHTER MARK TAYLOR ON APRIL 28, 2011:

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS TO RETIRED FIRE FIGHTER MARK TAYLOR ON APRIL 28 2011 AS HE WAS SITTING IN FRONT OF HIS
TV WATCHING DONALD TRUMP IN AN INTERVIEW--KNOWING LITTLE OF DONALD TRUMP EXCEPT THAT HE WAS A
POWERFUL MAN WITH A MULTI-BILLION DOLLAR EMPIRE,--HE HEARD THE VOICE OF THE LORD TOLD HIM":

"YOU'RE HEARING THE VOICE OF THE PRESIDENT."

"AND HE WENT INTO HIS OFFICE AND LISTENED TO WHAT THE SPIRIT
OF THE LORD WAS TELLING HIM:

THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS":

"I HAVE CHOSEN THIS MAN, DONALD TRUMP,
FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS.

FOR AS BENJAMIN NETANYAHU IS TO ISRAEL, SO SHALL THIS MAN BE TO THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA! FOR I WILL USE
THIS MAN TO BRING HONOR, RESPECT AND RESTORATION TO AMERICA. AMERICA WILL BE RESPECTED ONCE AGAIN AS
THE MOST POWERFUL AND PROSPEROUS NATION ON EARTH, (OTHER THAN ISRAEL). THE DOLLAR WILL BE THE
STRONGEST IT HAS EVER BEEN IN THE HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES, AND WILL ONCE AGAIN BE THE CURRENCY BY WHICH
ALL OTHER ARE JUDGED."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

the enemy WILL QUAKE AND SHAKE AND FEAR THIS MAN I HAVE ANOINTED. THEY WILL EVEN QUAKE AND SHAKE WHEN
HE ANNOUNCES HE IS RUNNING FOR PRESIDENT, IT WILL BE LIKE THE SHOT HEARD ACROSS THE WORLD. the enemy WILL
SAY 'WHAT SHALL WE DO NOW? THIS MAN KNOWS ALL OUR TRICKS AND SCHEMES. WE HAVE BEEN ROBBING AMERICA
FOR DECADES, WHAT SHALL WE DO TO STOP THIS?'"

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

HA! NO ONE SHALL STOP THIS THAT I HAVE STARTED! FOR the enemy HAS STOLEN FROM AMERICA FOR DECADES AND IT
STOPS NOW! FOR I WILL USE THIS MAN TO REAP THE HARVEST THAT THE UNITED STATES HAS SOWN FOR AND PLUNDER
FROM the enemy WHAT HE HAS STOLEN AND RETURN IT 7 FOLD BACK TO THE UNITED STATES. the enemy WILL SAY
'ISRAEL, ISRAEL, WHAT ABOUT ISRAEL?' FOR ISRAEL WILL BE PROTECTED BY AMERICA ONCE AGAIN."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

YES! AMERICA WILL ONCE AGAIN STAND HAND IN HAND WITH ISRAEL, AND THE TWO SHALL BE AS ONE. FOR THE TIES
BETWEEN ISRAEL AND AMERICA WILL BE STRONGER THAN EVER, AND ISRAEL WILL FLOURISH LIKE NEVER BEFORE."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

I WILL PROTECT AMERICA AND ISRAEL, FOR THIS NEXT PRESIDENT WILL BE A MAN OF HIS WORD, WHEN HE SPEAKS THE
WORLD WILL LISTEN AND KNOW THAT THERE IS SOMETHING GREATER IN HIM THAN ALL THE OTHERS BEFORE HIM. THIS
MAN'S WORD IS HIS BOND AND THE WORLD AND AMERICA WILL KNOW THIS AND the enemy WILL FEAR THIS, FOR THIS
MAN WILL BE FEARLESS."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

WHEN THE FINANCIAL HARVEST BEGINS,
SO SHALL IT PARALLEL IN THE SPIRITUAL FOR AMERICA."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

IN THIS NEXT ELECTION THEY WILL SPEND BILLIONS TO KEEP THIS PRESIDENT--AND THE SPIRIT SAYS THAT THIS SHOULD HAVE HAPPENED FOR THE 2012 ELECTION BUT HE HAD TO POSTPONE IT FOR THE 2016 ELECTION SO THAT HIS CHILDREN BE EMPOWERED WITH RIGHTEOUS ANGER;--THUS THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, IN THIS NEXT ELECTION THEY WILL SPEND BILLIONS TO KEEP THIS CURRENT ESTABLISHMENT IN; IT WILL BE LIKE FLUSHING THEIR MONEY DOWN THE TOILET. LET THEM WASTE THEIR MONEY, FOR IT COMES FROM AND IT IS BEING USED BY EVIL FORCES AT WORK, BUT THEY WILL NOT SUCCEED, FOR THIS NEXT ELECTION WILL BE A CLEAN SWEEP FOR THE MAN I HAVE CHOSEN. THEY WILL SAY THINGS ABOUT THIS MAN (the enemy), BUT IT WILL NOT AFFECT HIM AND THEY SHALL SAY IT ROLLS OFF OF HIM LIKE THE DUCK, FOR AS THE FEATHERS OF A DUCK PROTECT IT, SO SHALL MY FEATHERS PROTECT THIS NEXT PRESIDENT. EVEN MAINSTREAM NEWS MEDIA WILL BE CAPTIVATED BY THIS MAN AND THE ABILITIES THAT I HAVE GIFTED HIM WITH, AND THEY WILL EVEN BEGIN TO AGREE WITH HIM.
SAYS THE SPIRIT OF GOD."

GOD ALWAYS KEEPS HIS PROMISES
FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU THAT BECAUSE YOU CREATED THE NATION OF ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM OUT OF YOUR LOVE FOR THEM, THERE IS PEACE IN THEIR WALLS AND PROSPERITY WITHIN THEIR PALACES. AND BECAUSE THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WAS CREATED OUT OF LOVE FOR YOU, YOU PROMISED THAT YOU WOULD NEVER FORGET THAT; BUT REGARDLESS LORD MY GOD, YOU WILL CHANGE THE COURSE OF AN ENTIRE NATION JUST FOR THE SAKE OF EVEN ONE OF YOUR CHILDREN FROM ANY TRIBE, AND TONGUE, PEOPLE AND NATION. I THANK YOU THAT YOU KNOW WELL THE PLANS YOU HAVE IN MIND FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND HER TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA, PLANS FOR OUR WELFARE; NOT FOR WOE! PLANS TO GIVE US A FUTURE FULL OF HOPE. I THANK YOU LORD MY GOD THAT YOU HAVE LISTENED TO US FOR WE HAVE CALLED ON YOU ON BEHALF OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND ITS TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA.

YOU PROMISE LORD MY GOD THAT WHEN WE SEEK FIRST YOUR KINGDOM AND YOUR WAY OF DOING THINGS EVERYTHING ELSE WILL BE ADDED UNTO US IN SURPLUS; WE YOUR PEOPLE, WHO ARE CALLED BY YOUR NAME, HAVE HUMBLER OURSELVES AND PRAY AND SEEK YOUR FACE AND TURNED FROM OUR WICKED WAYS, NOW HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND FORGIVE OUR SINS AND HEAL OUR LANDS, HEAL OUR NATIONS, CHANGE THE LOT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AND ITS TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA, FATHER LOVE AND THOSE OF OUR ANCESTORS.

AS YOU REMEMBER YOUR PROMISES TO ME LORD, MY GOD:
"PRAY FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND I WILL TAKE CARE OF YOUR PARENTS' COUNTRIES HAITI AND JAMAICA."
SAYS THE LORD MY GOD TO ME.
AND THE LORD WILL NOT MAKE A LIAR OUT OF ME,
AND THE LORD WILL NEVER FORGET
MY GOOD WORKS AND THE LOVE
I HAVE SHOWN HIM AS I HAVE HELPED HIS PEOPLE
AND CONTINUE TO HELP THEM.
FOR GOD IS FAITHFUL TO HIS WORD AND TO ME,
HIS FAITHFULNESS IS A PROTECTING SHIELD,
AND IN HIS FAITHFULNESS HE WILL REWARD ME HIS BELOVED
AND HIS FAITHFULNESS IS TO MY CHILDREN'S CHILDREN.

AMEN=SO IT BE LORD!

WHY SOUNDING THE SHOFAR

THE SHOFAR IS A SPIRITUAL WEAPON WITH UNLIMITED POWER WHICH FIRSTLY CAUSED FEAR, RESTLESSNESS IN the enemy's camp AND CONFUSION TO THE POINT OF THEM TURNING ON each other AND DESTROYING each other, THUS DISPERSING the opposition AND BRINGING ABOUT AN OPEN HEAVEN FOR THE GLORY, POWER AND PRESENCE OF GOD TO FALL. WE SOUND THE SHOFAR OVER US-GOD SOUND CALLING OUT TO THE HEAVENLIES COMMANDING A MILLION TROUPES OF MINISTERING SPIRITS, ANGELS OF GOD IN OUR LANDS-IN OUR NATIONS-IN OUR COUNTRIES TO FULFILL THAT WHICH WE SPEAK, MANIFESTING OUR HARVESTS, THAT LIBERTY, FREEDOM, PEACE, HEALINGS, RESTORATION,

HEALTH, WEALTH AND RICHES, PROSPERITY, REST, IMMORTALITY, ETERNAL LIFE=SALVATION
IN CHRIST-HAS COME TO OUR LIVES, OUR HOMES, TO OUR LANDS, TO OUR NATIONS, TO
OUR COUNTRIES AND THAT CALLS US TO GET ENGAGED, AND TO BE READY FOR OUR
RAPTURE TO GLORY **WITHOUT OUR SEEING the grave, WITHOUT OUR going down into**
silence FOR GOD IS FAITHFUL TO HIS WORD AND TO US, HIS FAITHFULNESS
IS A PROTECTING SHIELD AND HE REIGNS FOREVER, IN HIS FAITHFULNESS HE WILL REWARD
US HIS BELOVED, FOR AS THE SOUND GOES IN OUR WORLD SO GOES OUR WORLD.

IT IS TIME FOR **THE WORLD**
TO BE FILLED WITH GOD'S SOUND! AMEN!

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

AND WE THE CHURCH SAY
AMEN=SO IT BE LORD!
HALLELUJAH!

AND AS I STAND PRAYING,
NOW I BELIEVE I RECEIVE THAT THE GOD=LOVE OF PEACE, WHO
THROUGH **THE BLOOD** OF THE ETERNAL COVENANT BROUGHT BACK
FROM **the dead** OUR LORD JESUS, THAT GREAT SHEPHERD OF THE
SHEEP, EQUIP US, EQUIP ME WITH EVERYTHING GOOD FOR DOING HIS
WILL, AND THAT HE IS WORKING IN US, IN ME WHAT IS PLEASING TO
HIM, THROUGH JESUS CHRIST TO WHOM BE GLORY FOR EVER AND
EVER. AMEN.

FROM HEBREWS 13:20-21

AMEN=SO BE IT

CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF GOD=THE
RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER IS LORD!

TODAY ONCE AND AGAIN, THE LORD ALMIGHTY

WILL PROVE TO ME THAT
you the satan, the devil are a liar, and the father of lies.

FOR THE LORD ALWAYS CONFIRMS HIS WORD
WITH SIGNS AND WONDERS THAT FOLLOW.

MARK 16:20

THEREFORE,
"I THE RIGHTEOUS SHALL NOT LIVE BY BREAD ALONE,
BUT BY EVERY WORD=EVERY RELEASE OF POWER
THAT COMES, PROCEEDS FROM THE MOUTH OF GOD=LOVE!"

MATTHEW 4:4

THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO condemnation FOR ME WHO AM IN
CHRIST JESUS WHO DO NOT WALK ACCORDING TO THE
FLESH=ACCORDING TO THE FIVE PHYSICAL SENSES, BUT ACCORDING
TO THE SPIRIT. FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS
HAS MADE ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND death.

ROMANS 8:1-2

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

OUR FATHER WHO ART IN THE HEAVENS-AND IN US-HALLOWED
BE YOUR NAME, YOUR KINGDOM, OH GOD=LOVE, HAS COME AND
YOUR WILL=YOUR WORD BE DONE ON THIS EARTH AS IT IS IN
HEAVEN. I THANK YOU FOR HAVING GIVEN US EACH DAY
OUR DAILY BREAD:
EVERY SPIRITUAL BLESSING IN THE HEAVENS IN CHRIST--IN US,
AND FORGIVING US our trespasses AS WE ALSO HAVE FORGIVEN those who trespass AGAINST US
AND WE BE KIND TO ONE ANOTHER, TENDERHEARTED, FORGIVING
ONE ANOTHER, EVEN AS YOU GOD=LOVE IN CHRIST FORGAVE US AND
YOU lead US NOT into temptations
BUT HATH DELIVERED US FROM the evil one
AND CONSECRATED US IN YOUR TRUTH,

YOUR WORD OH GOD=LOVE IS TRUTH.
FOR THINE IS THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER AND THE GLORY
AND BECAUSE WE BELONG TO YOU, FATHER GOD=LOVE,
OURS IS THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER AND THE GLORY
BOTH NOW AND FOREVER.

IN THE NAME OF YOUR SON, OUR LORD AND SAVIOR
JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH IN WHOM
WE HAVE REDEMPTION THE FORGIVENESS of sins
TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS,
FATHER GOD=LOVE
I THANK THEE.

PRAISE THE LORD.

THUS I DECLARE THAT
every demon in hell
TREMbles AT THE NAME OF
JESUS CHRIST THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS=YESHUA
HAMASHIACH=THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S
POWER AND SUBMITS.

JAMES 2:19

EVEN THE SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO ME
BECAUSE OF THE NAME OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

LUKE 10:17

NEVERTHELESS I DO NOT REJOICE
THAT THE SPIRITS SUBMIT TO ME,
BUT I REJOICE THAT MY NAME IS WRITTEN
IN HEAVEN IN THE BOOK OF DESTINIES

LUKE 10:20

AND
IN THE LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE!

REVELATION 3:5

BELONGING TO THE LAMB THAT WAS SLAIN
FROM THE CREATION OF THE WORLD.

REVELATION 13:8

I CONTINUE TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT
AND I WILL NOT *fulfill the lust of the flesh,*
I LIVE IN THE SPIRIT,
I ALSO FOLLOW THE SPIRIT
I WALK IN THE LIGHT OF HIS PRESENCE;
CHRIST'S LOVE CONTROLS, CONSTRAINS,
AND RESTRAINS ME

2 CORINTHIANS 15:14

THUS
I WALK FAITHFULLY WITH THE LORD MY
GOD=LOVE THEN I BE NO MORE
BECAUSE THE LORD GOD HAS TAKEN ME AWAY!

GENESIS 5:24

AMEN, AMEN, AMEN=SO IT BE LORD
HALLELUJAH!

'TILL THEN LET'S
CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
RESURRECTION POWER

CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
RESURRECTION POWER

CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
CELEBRATE JESUS, CELEBRATE,
RESURRECTION POWER

LET'S CELEBRATE THE POWER OF THE ALMIGHTY GOD:
THE FORCE OF LOVE, THE FIRE OF LOVE THAT
RESURRECTED CHRIST FROM **the dead**,
THE FULLNESS OF GOD'S GRACE AND TRUTH:
OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST
IN THE HOLY SPIRIT

JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF GOD IS MY MASTER
AND
GOD HAS SET EVERYTHING RIGHT
BETWEEN HIM AND ME!

AND ANYONE WHO CALLS
ON THE NAME OF THE LORD SHALL BE SAVED

AND ANYONE WHO SAYS:
"LORD HELP!"
GETS HELP!
AMEN!

HALLELUJAH, JESUS IS ALIVE!!!!!!!!!!!!

OH CLAP YOUR HANDS ALL YE PEOPLE
AND SHOUT UNTO GOD

WITH A VOICE OF TRIUMPH

**WHOA-O-OH-OH
WITH A VOICE OF TRIUMPH
WHOA-O-OH-OH
YOU ARE THE EVERLASTING GOD
SHINE YOUR LIGHT ON US
FOR ALL THE WORLD TO SEE
YOU ARE THE HOPE OF BROKEN HEARTS
YOU OVERCAME **THE GRAVE** TO SAVE HUMANITY
SING IT
HALLELUJAH, JESUS IS ALIVE!**

ANY OF THE FOLLOWING SONGS:

**IT IS WELL
HILLSONG**

OR

**AT THE CROSS, AT THE CROSS
YOU TORE THE VEIL YOU MADE THE WAY**

O THE BLOOD OF JESUS

WHAT CAN WASH MY SINS

WORTHY IS THE LAMB

OR

WE GOT THE VICTORY

WE ARE VICTORIOUS

VICTORY

OR

A CHAMPION LIVES WITHIN

OR

10,000 REASONS

OR

OUR GOD IS AN AWESOME GOD

OR

OUR GOD IS GREATER

OR

WHOM SHALL I FEAR

OR

GRACE WHAT HAVE YOU DONE

OR

WE ARE THE FREE

OR

REZ POWER

RISEN

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

JESUS IS ALIVE

HE IS ALIVE

MAJESTY

RON KENOLY

BENEATH THE WATERS
MAN OF SORROWS
GOD IS HERE
HOSANNA
WHAT A BEAUTIFUL NAME IT IS
HILLSONG

LOVE HAS DONE IT
ONE SINGLE DROP OF BLOOD
FAITHFUL GOD
GATEWAY WORSHIP

O THE BLOOD
BEAUTIFUL
FOREVER
KARI JOBE

CHAMPION

HOSANNA--KIRK FRANKLIN
HOSANNA--PAUL BALOCHE
THANK YOU FOR THE CROSS--MATT REDMAN
THIS IS AMAZING GRACE--PHIL WICKHAM
NO LONGER SLAVES--BETHEL MUSIC
MY HEART IS YOURS--KRISTIAN STANFILL
I COME TO THE GARDEN ALONE--MICHAEL J SMITH
MY JESUS MY SAVIOR--DARLENE ZSCHECH
NO ONE HIGHER--AARON SHUST
YOUR LOVE NEVER FAILS--JESUS CULTURE
LOVE LIKE FIRE--BJ PUTNAM
LOVE ON THE LINE--HILLSONG
BEAUTIFUL EXCHANGE--HILLSONG
LAY ME DOWN, GREAT DANCE FLOOR--CHRIS TOMLIN
MIRACLES--JESUS CULTURE
REJOICE--SINACH
I BELIEVE IN GOD OUR FATHER--HILLSONG
WE BELIEVE--NEWSBOYS

IN CHRIST ALONE--TRAVIS COTTREL
IS HE WORTHY--CHRIS TOMLIN
THE EVERLASTING (WE SET OUR HOPE)--WILLIAM MURPHY
RESURRECTING--ELEVATION WORSHIP
YOUR PRESENCE--ISRAEL HOUGHTON
FOREVER HE IS GLORIFIED--PRESTONWOOD CHOIR
JESUS JESUS DEATH COULD NOT HOLD YOU--HILLSONG
YOURS FOREVER--DARLENE ZSCHECH
ALL THE HEAVENS--HILLSONG
SHOUT TO THE LORD--DARLENE ZSCHECH
BLESSED ASSURANCE--ELEVATION WORSHIP
JESUS IS ALIVE--SINACH
JESUS AT THE MENTION OF YOUR NAME--DONNIE MCCLURKIN
YOU REIGN--VASHAWN MITCHELL
THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG--DON MOEN
I AM HERE TO WORSHIP--CHRIS TOMLIN
SO WILL I--HILLSONG
NO LONGER SLAVES--JONATHAN DAVID AND MELISSA HESLER
I LIVE TO PRAISE--SINACH FT. OBI SHINE
REJOICE--SINACH
THIS IS AMAZING GRACE
BETHEL

RAISED TO LIFE
ELEVATION WORSHIP

SCANDAL OF GRACE
HILLSONG

I HAVE DECIDED
ELEVATION WORSHIP

WE BELIEVE
NEWSBOYS

WE BELIEVE OUR GOD IS JESUS

CHRIS TOMLIN

IT IS WELL WITH MY SOUL

HILLSONG

I WILL LAY IT DOWN

HEART OF GOD

I CALL YOU JESUS
MOVING FORWARD

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

AN EASTER HALLELUJAH

RESURRECTING
ELEVATION WORSHIP

ROOFTOPS
JESUS CULTURE

TREMBLE
MOSAIC

I BELONG TO YOU
WILLIAM MCDOWELL

LION
ELEVATION WORSHIP

LION OF JUDAH
OPEN HEAVEN

YOU'RE THE LION OF JUDAH

ROBIN MARK

ENDLESS PRAISE
CHARITY GAYLE

TOUCH OF HEAVEN
HILLSONG

DAYS OF ELIJAH
PAUL WILBUR

I WILL RUN
FREDDY RODRIGUEZ

I'M TALKING ABOUT THE KING
CECE WINANS

HALLELUJAH

CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA IS LORD
RESTORE OH LORD UNTO US THE JOY OF OUR SALVATION!

HALLELUJAH

JESUS IS ALIVE AND HE IS ALIVE IN ME;

FOR

EARLY ONE SUNDAY MORNING, GOD=LOVE
RESURRECTED JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH
YADVEH VADVEH RAPHA=MY MESSIAH=THE BREAD OF
LIFE=THE FOUNTAIN OF LIVING WATER=THE LIGHT OF
THE WORLD=THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP=THE GOOD

SHEPHERD=THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE=THE WAY
AND THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE=THE TRUE VINE=THE
WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER
FROM the dead!

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'S

1

SING TO THE LORD, ALL THE EARTH;
PROCLAIM THE GOOD NEWS OF HIS SALVATION FROM DAY TO DAY.
DECLARE HIS GLORY AMONG THE NATIONS,
HIS MARVELOUS DEEDS AMONG **ALL PEOPLES.**
FOR GREAT IS THE LORD AND MOST WORTHY OF PRAISE;
HE IS TO BE FEARED ABOVE ALL gods.
FOR ALL the gods OF THE NATIONS ARE idols,
BUT THE LORD MADE THE HEAVENS.
SPLENDOR AND MAJESTY ARE BEFORE HIM;
STRENGTH AND JOY ARE IN HIS DWELLING PLACE.
ASCRIBE TO THE LORD, ALL YOU FAMILIES OF NATIONS,
ASCRIBE TO THE LORD GLORY AND STRENGTH.
ASCRIBE TO THE LORD THE GLORY DUE HIS NAME;
BRING AN OFFERING AND COME BEFORE HIM.
WORSHIP THE LORD IN THE SPLENDOR OF HIS HOLINESS.
TREMBLE BEFORE HIM, ALL THE EARTH!
THE WORLD IS FIRMLY ESTABLISHED;
IT CANNOT BE MOVED.

1 CHRONICLES 16:23-30

2

MY SOUL GLORIFIES THE LORD
AND MY SPIRIT REJOICES IN GOD MY SAVIOR,
FOR HE HAS BEEN MINDFUL
OF THE HUMBLE STATE OF HIS SERVANT.

FROM NOW ON ALL GENERATIONS WILL CALL ME BLESSED,
FOR THE MIGHTY ONE HAS DONE GREAT THINGS FOR ME--
HOLY IS HIS NAME.

HIS MERCY EXTENDS TO THOSE WHO FEAR HIM,
FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION.

HE HAS PERFORMED MIGHTY DEED WITH HIS ARM;
HE HAS SCATTERED THOSE WHO ARE PROUD IN THEIR INMOST THOUGHTS.
HE HAS BROUGHT DOWN RULERS FROM THEIR THRONES
BUT HAS LIFTED UP THE HUMBLE.

HE HAS FILLED THE HUNGRY WITH GOOD THINGS
BUT HAS SENT THE RICH AWAY EMPTY.

HE HAS HELPED HIS SERVANT ISRAEL,
AND HIS BRIDE THE CHURCH,
REMEMBERING TO BE MERCIFUL
TO ABRAHAM AND HIS DESCENDANTS FOREVER,
JUST AS HE PROMISED OUR ANCESTORS.

FROM LUKE 1:46-55

3

PRAISE BE TO THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL,
BECAUSE HE HAS COME TO HIS PEOPLE AND REDEEMED THEM.
HE HAS RAISED UP A HORN OF SALVATION FOR US
IN THE HOUSE OF HIS SERVANT DAVID

(AS HE SAID THROUGH HIS HOLY PROPHETS OF LONG AGO),
SALVATION FROM OUR ENEMIES

AND FROM THE HAND OF ALL WHO HATE US--
TO SHOW MERCY TO OUR ANCESTORS

AND TO REMEMBER HIS HOLY COVENANT,
THE OATH HE SWORE TO OUR FATHER ABRAHAM:

"THUS IN YOU ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE EARTH WILL BE BLESSED."

4

CHRIST RANSOMED US FROM THE CURSE OF THE LAW=THE BREAKING OF THE COVENANT, [NOT FROM ITS OBLIGATIONS=WALKING IN FAITH AND LOVE, NOR FROM ITS BENEFITS=THE BLESSING] HAVING BECOME A CURSE FOR US--FOR IT IS WRITTEN, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"--IN ORDER THAT IN CHRIST JESUS THE BLESSING OF ABRAHAM MIGHT COME TO THE GENTILES,

SO THAT WE WOULD RECEIVE THE PROMISE OF THE SPIRIT THROUGH FAITH.
FOR WHAT THE LAW, WEAKENED BY THE FLESH, WAS POWERLESS TO
DO, [THE ENTIRE NATURE OF MAN WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT], THIS
GOD HAS DONE BY SENDING HIS OWN SON IN THE LIKENESS OF
SINFUL FLESH AND FOR THE SAKE OF SIN, HE CONDEMNED SIN IN THE
FLESH, SO THAT THE RIGHTEOUS REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW MIGHT
BE FULFILLED IN US, IN ME WHO LIVE NOT ACCORDING TO THE FLESH
BUT ACCORDING TO THE SPIRIT.

FROM ROMANS 8:3-5

5*

FOR THE GRACE OF GOD HAS APPEARED,
BRINGING SALVATION TO ME, INSTRUCTING ME TO
DENY UNGODLINESS AND WORLDLY DESIRES AND TO LIVE
SENSIBLY, RIGHTEOUSLY AND GODLY IN THE PRESENT AGE,
LOOKING FOR THE BLESSED HOPE AND THE APPEARING OF
THE GLORY OF OUR GREAT GOD AND SAVIOR, CHRIST JESUS,
WHO GAVE HIMSELF FOR ME TO REDEEM ME FROM ALL
WICKEDNESS AND TO PURIFY FOR HIMSELF A PEOPLE THAT IS
HIS VERY OWN, EAGER TO DO WHAT IS GOOD.

TITUS 2:11-14

6

FOR THE PEOPLE WALKING IN DARKNESS
HAVE SEEN A GREAT LIGHT;
ON THOSE LIVING IN THE LAND OF DEEP DARKNESS
A LIGHT HAS DAWNED.
YOU HAVE ENLARGED THE NATION AND INCREASED THEIR JOY;
THEY REJOICE BEFORE YOU AS PEOPLE REJOICE AT THE HARVEST,
AS WARRIORS REJOICE WHEN DIVIDING THE PLUNDER.
FOR AS IN THE DAY OF MIDIAN'S DEFEAT,
YOU HAVE SHATTERED THE YOKE THAT BURDENS THEM,
THE BAR ACROSS THEIR SHOULDERS,
THE ROD OF THEIR OPPRESSOR.

EVERY WARRIOR'S BOOT USED IN BATTLE
AND EVERY GARMENT ROLLED IN BLOOD
WILL BE DESTINED FOR BURNING,
WILL BE FUEL FOR THE FIRE.
FOR TO US A CHILD IS BORN,
TO US A SON IS GIVEN,
AND THE GOVERNMENT IS ON HIS SHOULDERS.
[WE THE BODY OF CHRIST, HIS CHURCH, HIS EKKLESIA]
AND HE IS CALLED WONDERFUL COUNSELOR,
MIGHTY GOD, EVERLASTING FATHER, PRINCE OF PEACE.
OF THE GREATNESS OF HIS GOVERNMENT
AND PEACE THERE WILL BE NO END.
HE WILL REIGN ON DAVID'S THRONE
AND OVER HIS KINGDOM,
ESTABLISHING AND UPHOLDING IT
WITH JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS
FROM THAT TIME ON AND FOREVER.
THE ZEAL OF THE LORD ALMIGHTY
WILL ACCOMPLISH THIS.

ISAIAH 9:2-7

7*

FOR WE ARE THE CHURCH THAT CHRIST LOVED AND GAVE HIMSELF
UP FOR US AND HAS MADE US HOLY, CLEANSING US BY THE WASHING
WITH WATER THROUGH THE WORD AND IS PRESENTING US TO
HIMSELF THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR WITHOUT SPOT OR WRINKLE OR
ANY SUCH THING, WE BE HOLY SPIRIT, SOUL, AND BODY WITHOUT
BLEMISH.

FOR CREATION AWAITS WITH EAGER EXPECTATION THE
REVELATION OF US THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF LOVE.

8

THUS LET IT BE KNOWN TO ALL THAT THE LORD SAVES
NOT BY SWORD AND SPEAR AND WITH A SHIELD,

BUT BY HIS OWN PRECIOUS BLOOD,
BEHOLD WHAT MANNER OF LOVE THE FATHER HAS BESTOWED
ON ME THAT I SHOULD BE CALLED THE SON/THE DAUGHTER OF LOVE,
AND SO AM I.
THE REASON THE WORLD DOES NOT KNOW ME IS THAT IT DID NOT
KNOW HIM. I AM THE SON/DAUGHTER OF LOVE NOW, WHAT I
SHALL BE HAS NOT YET BEEN REVEALED. I DO KNOW THAT WHEN
HE IS REVEALED, I SHALL BE LIKE HIM,
FOR I SHALL SEE HIM AS HE IS.
I WHO HAVE THIS HOPE BASED ON HIM
MAKE MYSELF PURE,
AS HE IS PURE.

1 JOHN 3:1-3

9

THE SON IS THE IMAGE OF THE INVISIBLE GOD, THE FIRSTBORN OVER
ALL CREATION. FOR IN HIM ALL THINGS WERE CREATED: THINGS
IN HEAVEN AND ON EARTH, VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE, WHETHER
THRONES OR POWERS OR RULERS OR AUTHORITIES; ALL THINGS
HAVE BEEN CREATED THROUGH HIM AND FOR HIM. HE IS BEFORE
ALL THINGS, AND IN HIM ALL THINGS HOLD TOGETHER. AND HE IS
THE HEAD OF THE BODY, THE CHURCH; HE IS THE BEGINNING AND
THE FIRSTBORN FROM AMONG **THE DEAD**, SO THAT IN EVERYTHING
HE MIGHT HAVE THE SUPREMACY. FOR GOD WAS PLEASED TO
HAVE ALL HIS FULLNESS DWELL IN HIM, AND THROUGH HIM TO
RECONCILE TO HIMSELF ALL THINGS, WHETHER THINGS ON EARTH OR
THINGS IN HEAVEN, BY MAKING PEACE THROUGH **HIS BLOOD, SHED**
ON THE CROSS.

ONCE I WAS ALIENATED FROM GOD AND WAS AN ENEMY IN MY
MIND BECAUSE OF MY EVIL BEHAVIOR. BUT NOW HE HAS
RECONCILED ME BY CHRIST'S PHYSICAL BODY THROUGH DEATH TO
PRESENT ME HOLY IN HIS SIGHT, WITHOUT BLEMISH AND FREE FROM
ACCUSATION.

COLOSSIANS 1:15-22

**I HAVE RECEIVED THE FINISHED WORK OF THE CROSS
THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS**

10

**LET THE HEAVENS REJOICE, LET THE EARTH BE GLAD;
LET THEM SAY AMONG THE NATIONS, "THE LORD REIGNS!"
LET THE SEA RESOUND, AND ALL THAT IS IN IT;
LET THE FIELDS BE JUBILANT, AND EVERYTHING IN THEM!
LET THE TREES OF THE FOREST SING,
LET THEM SING FOR JOY BEFORE THE LORD,
FOR HE COMES TO JUDGE THE EARTH.
GIVE THANKS TO THE LORD, FOR HE IS GOOD;
HIS LOVE ENDURES FOREVER.
CRY OUT, "SAVE US, GOD OUR SAVIOR;
GATHER US AND RAPTURE US FROM THIS EARTH,
THAT WE MAY GIVE THANKS TO YOUR HOLY NAME,
AND GLORY IN YOUR PRAISE.
PRAISE BE TO THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL,
FROM EVERLASTING TO EVERLASTING.
AMEN, PRAISE THE LORD.**

1 CHRONICLES 16:31-36

**THE DECISION IS ANNOUNCED BY MESSENGERS, THE HOLY ONES
DECLARE THE VERDICT, SO THAT THE LIVING MAY KNOW THAT
THE MOST HIGH GOD IS SOVEREIGN OVER ALL KINGDOMS
ON EARTH AND GIVES THEM TO ANYONE HE WISHES
AND SETS OVER THEM THE LOWLIEST OF PEOPLE."**

DANIEL 4:17

**THE LORD HAS ESTABLISHED HIS THRONE IN THE HEAVENS,
AND HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.**

PSALM 103:19

THUS IT IS DONE!

MAY WE PROSPER GREATLY!

I ISSUED A DECREE THAT IN EVERY PART OF MY LANDS,
OF MY NATIONS, **PEOPLE** MUST FEAR AND REVERENCE
AND HONOR AND RESPECT THE GOD I SERVE.

FOR HE IS THE LIVING GOD,
AND HE ENDURES FOREVER;
HIS KINGDOM WILL NEVER BE **destroyed**,
HIS DOMINION WILL NEVER **end**.
HE RESCUES AND HE SAVES;
HE PERFORMS SIGNS AND WONDERS
IN THE HEAVENS AND ON **THE EARTH**.

DANIEL 6:26-27

AND

HE HAS RESCUED ME FROM **death, hell, and the grave**.
AND HAS SET MY FEET UPON THE ROCK OF MY SALVATION!

*YET I KNOW LORD THAT THE CHURCH WAS NOT READY TO FACE **this kind of wickedness**
it was and is still hard for **SOME** to believe that some of **THE GOVERNMENT** officials worship the devil.
AND PART OF THE CHURCH IS TOTALLY **OBLIVIOUS TO** the wickedness going on in the world
AND **DO NOT** UNDERSTAND WHAT IT MEANS
THAT WE ARE CREATED FOR THE PRAISE OF HIS GLORY **EPHESIANS 1:1-14**.*

**WHERE THERE IS NO REVELATION,
PEOPLE CAST OFF RESTRAINT;
BUT BLESSED IS THE ONE WHO
HEEDS WISDOM'S INSTRUCTION.**

PROVERBS 29:18

*I KNOW THAT WE THE CHURCH **missed IT** SOMEWHERE LORD.
"MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE;"*

FOR WHATSOEVER IS BORN OF GOD=OF LOVE OVERCOMETH
the world: AND THIS IS THE VICTORY THAT OVERCOMETH

the world, EVEN MY FAITH
WHO [INDEED] IS THE VICTOR OVER **the world**
BUT I WHO BELIEVE THAT JESUS IS THE SON OF GOD=OF

LOVE!

1 JOHN 5:4-5

CHRIST IN ME THE HOPE OF GLORY

COLOSSIANS 1:27

THUS

I HAVE DEFEATED the devil
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
AND THE WORD OF MY TESTIMONY

AND

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
I HAVE BOUND the demonic spirits, the strongmen,
the strongholds IN OUR LIVES AND ESTABLISHES OUR
PEACE AND PROSPERITY, OUR SALVATION IN CHRIST
JESUS OUR LORD AND SAVIOR

NOW

BY THE BLOOD OF THE CROSS=OF THE TREE
FATHER LOVE I COME BOLDLY INTO YOUR THRONE OF
GRACE--CRAWL UP IN YOUR LAP, PUT MY HANDS ON
THE ARMS OF YOUR CHAIR, I LEAN INTO YOUR
FACE--TO RECEIVE MERCY AND FIND GRACE IN THIS
TIME OF NEED

HEBREWS 4:16

TO MAINTAIN THE VICTORY
AND WIN EVERY BATTLE
FOR YOU ARE
GOD=LOVE THE HELP OF THOSE WHO SEEK HIM
A SONG OF ASCENTS.
I DO LIFT UP MY EYES TO THE HILLS

FROM WHENCE COMES MY HELP
MY HELP COMES FROM THE LORD,
WHO MADE HEAVEN AND EARTH.

HE WILL **NOT** ALLOW MY FOOT TO BE **MOVED**;
HE WHO KEEPS ME WILL **NOT SLUMBER**.
BEHOLD, HE WHO KEEPS ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM,
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND HER
TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA SHALL NEITHER
SLUMBER NOR **SLEEP**.

THE LORD IS MY KEEPER;
THE LORD IS MY SHADE AT MY RIGHT HAND.
THE SUN **SHALL NOT STRIKE** ME BY DAY,
NOR THE MOON BY NIGHT.

THE LORD SHALL PRESERVE ME FROM **all evil**;
HE SHALL PRESERVE MY SOUL.
THE LORD SHALL PRESERVE MY GOING OUT
AND MY COMING IN FROM THIS TIME FORTH,
AND EVEN FOREVERMORE.

PSALM 121

FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU FOR ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM
AND FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.
YES IT REMAINS
"THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY CREATED THE NATION OF ISRAEL
AND JERUSALEM OUT OF HIS LOVE FOR THEM,

AND SAID TO THEM:
"YOU ARE MY WITNESSES," DECLARES THE LORD,
"AND MY SERVANT WHOM I HAVE CHOSEN,
SO THAT YOU MAY KNOW AND BELIEVE ME
AND UNDERSTAND THAT I AM HE.
BEFORE ME NO **god** WAS FORMED,
NOR WILL THERE BE **one** AFTER ME.
I, EVEN I, AM THE LORD,
AND APART FROM ME THERE IS **NO** SAVIOR."

ISAIAH 43:10-11

THUS WITHOUT ANY DOUBT
THE JEWS ARE THE KEEPER OF GOD'S WORD.
"...FOR SALVATION IS FROM **THE JEWS**."

SAITH THE LORD.

JOHN 4:22

TO THEM WERE COMMITTED THE ORACLES OF GOD.

ROMANS 3:2

YET

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS THE COUNTRY BUILT OUT OF
LOVE FOR GOD FOR THE PURPOSE, THE FREEDOM TO WORSHIP HIM,
AND FOR THE SPREADING OF THE GOOD NEWS OF THE GOSPEL OF
CHRIST THROUGH US THE CHURCH=HIS EKKLESIA:
90 PERCENT OF THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST THAT HAS GONE THROUGH
OUT **THE EARTH**, HAS COME FROM THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA=THE LAND OF COVENANT.

GOD ALWAYS KEEPS HIS PROMISES

FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU THAT BECAUSE YOU CREATED THE
NATION OF ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM OUT OF YOUR LOVE FOR THEM,
THERE IS PEACE IN THEIR WALLS AND PROSPERITY WITHIN THEIR
PALACES. AND BECAUSE THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WAS
CREATED OUT OF LOVE FOR YOU, YOU PROMISED THAT YOU WOULD
NEVER **FORGET** THAT; **BUT REGARDLESS** LORD MY GOD, YOU WILL
CHANGE THE COURSE OF AN ENTIRE NATION JUST FOR THE SAKE OF

EVEN ONE OF YOUR CHILDREN FROM ANY TRIBE AND TONGUE,
PEOPLE AND NATION. I THANK YOU THAT YOU KNOW WELL THE
PLANS YOU HAVE IN MIND FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND
HER TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA, PLANS FOR OUR WELFARE;
NOT FOR WOE! PLANS TO GIVE US A FUTURE FULL OF HOPE. I
THANK YOU LORD MY GOD THAT YOU HAVE LISTENED TO US FOR WE
HAVE CALLED ON YOU ON BEHALF OF THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA AND HER TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA.

YOU PROMISE LORD MY GOD THAT WHEN WE SEEK FIRST YOUR
KINGDOM AND YOUR WAY OF DOING THINGS EVERYTHING ELSE WILL
BE ADDED UNTO US IN SURPLUS; WE YOUR PEOPLE, WHO ARE
CALLED BY YOUR NAME, HAVE HUMBLED OURSELVES AND PRAY AND
SEEK YOUR FACE AND TURNED FROM OUR WICKED WAYS, NOW
HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND FORGIVE OUR SINS AND HEAL OUR LANDS,
HEAL OUR NATIONS, CHANGE THE LOT OF THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA, AND HER TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA, FATHER LOVE
AND THOSE OF OUR ANCESTORS.

AS YOU REMEMBER YOUR PROMISES TO ME LORD, MY GOD:
"PRAY FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND I WILL TAKE CARE
OF YOUR PARENTS' COUNTRIES HAITI AND JAMAICA."

SAYS THE LORD MY GOD TO ME.
AND THE LORD WILL NOT MAKE A LIAR OUT OF ME,
AND THE LORD WILL NEVER FORGET
MY GOOD WORKS AND THE LOVE
I HAVE SHOWN HIM AS I HAVE HELPED HIS PEOPLE
AND CONTINUE TO HELP THEM.
FOR GOD IS FAITHFUL TO HIS WORD AND TO ME,
HIS FAITHFULNESS IS A PROTECTING SHIELD,
AND IN HIS FAITHFULNESS HE WILL REWARD ME HIS BELOVED
AND HIS FAITHFULNESS IS TO MY CHILDREN'S CHILDREN.

THE LORD HE IS ABLE!

AMEN=SO IT BE LORD!

I HAVE COME TO MOUNT ZION AND TO THE CITY OF THE LIVING GOD,
THE HEAVENLY JERUSALEM, TO AN INNUMERABLE COMPANY OF
ANGELS, TO THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY AND CHURCH OF THE
FIRSTBORN REGISTERED IN HEAVEN, TO GOD THE JUDGE OF ALL, TO
THE SPIRITS OF JUST MEN MADE PERFECT, TO JESUS THE MEDIATOR
OF THE NEW COVENANT, AND TO THE BLOOD OF SPRINKLING THAT
SPEAKS BETTER THINGS THAN ABEL.

HEBREWS 12:22-24

THAT YOU PRESENT US TO YOURSELF THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR
WITHOUT spot or wrinkle or any such thing HOLY WITHOUT blemish,
CONTINUE TO TEACH ME YOUR WAYS, LORD MY GOD, SO I MAY
KNOW YOU BETTER AND CONTINUE TO FIND FAVOR WITH THE LORD,
FOR I WHO AM BEING LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT
AM THE SON/DAUGHTER OF GOD=OF LOVE.

I WALK IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD MY GOD!

AGAIN SAYS THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY TO ME:
"YOU MY ARE MY BELOVED SON/DAUGHTER
WITH YOU I AM WELL PLEASED!
YOU ARE ALWAYS WITH ME MY BELOVED,
AND ALL THAT I HAVE IS YOURS FOR YOUR ENJOYMENT
AND FOR MY GOOD PLEASURE,
IT IS THE FATHER'S GOOD PLEASURE TO GIVE YOU THE
KINGDOM. I TAKE PLEASURE IN YOUR PROSPERITY,
NO GOOD THINGS WILL I WITHHOLD FROM YOU,
MY BELOVED SON/DAUGHTER, FOR I LOVE YOU.
IN CHRIST I HAVE GIVEN YOU THE NATIONS AS YOUR INHERITANCE
AND THE ENDS OF THE EARTH AS YOUR POSSESSION.

YOU WILL BREAK THEM,
YOU WILL RULE THEM WITH A ROD OF IRON;
YOU WILL DASH THEM TO PIECES LIKE POTTERY.
ARISE=GO FORTH AND SHINE IN SPLENDOR, MY BELOVED
SON/DAUGHTER, FOR, IN CHRIST, YOUR LIGHT HAS COME
AND THE GLORY OF THE LORD BE UPON YOU TO WORSHIP=TO
SERVE=TO BE WILLING=BE READY AND WHATEVER THE LORD
YOUR GOD TELLS YOU, DO IT!
THE LORD BE IN YOU HIS HOLY TEMPLE;
SILENCE BEFORE HIM ALL THE EARTH!"

FOR
"YOU ARE MINE,
MY BELOVED _____, YOU ARE MINE,
MY VERY OWN SPECIAL TREASURED POSSESSION!
I WAS SLAIN AND WITH MY BLOOD, MY LIFE
I HAVE RANSOMED, I PURCHASED YOU FOR GOD,
AND HAVE MADE YOU A KINGDOM AND PRIEST
FOR OUR GOD, THUS REIGN ON THE EARTH.

TRUE NO ONE CAN CURSE WHAT GOD HAS BLESSED
BUT
"AS A MAN THINK IT IN HIS HEART SO IS HE":

COME NOW, AND LET US REASON TOGETHER,

ISAIAH 1:18

"AS THE FATHER HAS LOVED ME, SO HAVE I LOVED YOU. NOW
REMAIN IN MY LOVE. IF YOU KEEP MY COMMANDS, YOU WILL
REMAIN IN MY LOVE, JUST AS I HAVE KEPT MY FATHER'S COMMANDS
AND REMAIN IN HIS LOVE. I HAVE TOLD YOU THIS SO THAT MY JOY
MAY BE IN YOU AND THAT YOUR JOY MAY BE COMPLETE. MY
COMMAND IS THIS: LOVE EACH OTHER AS I HAVE LOVED YOU.

GREATER LOVE HAS NO ONE THAN THIS:
TO LAY DOWN ONE'S LIFE FOR ONE'S FRIENDS. YOU ARE MY
FRIENDS IF YOU DO WHAT I COMMAND. I NO LONGER CALL YOU
SERVANTS, BECAUSE A SERVANT DOES NOT KNOW HIS MASTER'S
BUSINESS. INSTEAD, I HAVE CALLED YOU FRIENDS, FOR EVERYTHING
THAT I LEARNED FROM MY FATHER I HAVE MADE KNOWN TO YOU.

[JOHN 15:9-15](#)

KEEP ON LOVING ONE ANOTHER AS BROTHERS AND SISTERS.
DO NOT FORGET TO SHOW HOSPITALITY TO STRANGERS, FOR BY SO
DOING SOME PEOPLE HAVE SHOWN HOSPITALITY TO ANGELS
WITHOUT KNOWING IT. CONTINUE TO REMEMBER THOSE IN
PRISON AS IF YOU WERE TOGETHER WITH THEM IN PRISON, AND
THOSE WHO ARE MISTREATED AS IF YOU YOURSELVES WERE
SUFFERING.

MARRIAGE SHOULD BE HONORED BY ALL, AND THE MARRIAGE BED
KEPT PURE, FOR GOD WILL JUDGE THE ADULTERER AND ALL THE
SEXUALLY IMMORAL. KEEP YOUR LIVES FREE FROM THE LOVE OF
MONEY AND BE CONTENT WITH WHAT YOU HAVE,

BECAUSE GOD HAS SAID,

"NEVER WILL I LEAVE YOU;

NEVER WILL I FORSAKE YOU."

SO YOU SAY WITH CONFIDENCE,

"THE LORD IS MY HELPER; I WILL NOT BE AFRAID.

WHAT CAN MERE MORTALS DO TO ME?"

REMEMBER YOUR LEADERS, WHO SPOKE THE WORD OF GOD TO YOU.
CONSIDER THE OUTCOME OF THEIR WAY OF LIFE AND IMITATE THEIR
FAITH. JESUS CHRIST IS THE SAME YESTERDAY AND TODAY AND

FOREVER.

DO NOT BE CARRIED AWAY BY ALL KINDS OF STRANGE TEACHINGS.
IT IS GOOD FOR YOUR HEARTS TO BE STRENGTHENED BY GRACE, NOT
BY EATING CEREMONIAL FOODS, WHICH IS OF NO BENEFIT TO THOSE
WHO DO SO. YOU HAVE AN ALTAR FROM WHICH THOSE WHO
MINISTER AT THE TABERNACLE HAVE NO RIGHT TO EAT.

THE HIGH PRIEST CARRIES THE BLOOD OF THE ANIMALS INTO THE
MOST HOLY PLACE AS A SIN OFFERING, BUT THE BODIES ARE BURNED
OUTSIDE THE CAMP. AND SO JESUS ALSO SUFFERED OUTSIDE THE
CITY GATE TO MAKE THE PEOPLE HOLY THROUGH HIS OWN BLOOD.
SEE TO IT, THEN, THAT YOU GO TO HIM OUTSIDE THE CAMP, BEARING
THE DISGRACE HE BORE. FOR HERE YOU DO NOT HAVE AN
ENDURING CITY, BUT YOU ARE LOOKING FOR THE CITY THAT IS TO
COME.

THROUGH JESUS, THEREFORE, SEE TO IT THAT YOU CONTINUALLY
OFFER TO GOD A SACRIFICE OF PRAISE--THE FRUIT OF LIPS THAT
OPENLY PROFESS HIS NAME. AND DO NOT FORGET TO DO GOOD
AND TO SHARE WITH OTHERS, FOR WITH SUCH SACRIFICES GOD IS
PLEASED.

HAVE CONFIDENCE IN YOUR LEADERS AND SUBMIT TO THEIR
AUTHORITY, BECAUSE THEY KEEP WATCH OVER YOU AS THOSE WHO
MUST GIVE AN ACCOUNT. DO THIS SO THAT THEIR WORK WILL BE A
JOY, NOT A BURDEN, FOR THAT WOULD BE OF NO BENEFIT TO YOU.

PRAY FOR THEM."

HEBREWS 13:1-18

LOVE NEVER fails
NEVER fades out or becomes obsolete
or comes to an end

THERE IS NO **fear** IN LOVE;
BUT PERFECT LOVE CASTS OUT **fear**
BECAUSE **fear** HAS torment
BUT HE WHO **fears** HAS NOT BEEN MADE PERFECT IN LOVE.

1 JOHN 4:18

THUS
CLOTHE YOURSELF WITH THE LORD JESUS CHRIST
AND MAKE NO PROVISION FOR the desires of **the flesh**."

ROMANS 13:14

"AGAIN, TRULY I TELL YOU THAT IF TWO OF YOU ON THE EARTH
AGREE AS TOUCHING ANYTHING THEY ASK FOR, IT SHALL BE DONE
FOR THEM BY MY FATHER IN HEAVEN. FOR WHERE TWO OR THREE
GATHER TOGETHER IN MY NAME, THERE AM I WITH THEM."

MATTHEW 18:19-20

NOW
"JESUS IS LORD!"
THEY SAY.
THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD:
"THE WORD LORD MEANS: SOVEREIGN, MASTER,
CONTROLLER, RULER OVER ALL CREATION;
WHY DO THEY CALL ME, 'LORD, LORD,'
AND DO NOT DO WHAT I SAY?"

LUKE 6:46

"GRACE, MERCY, LOVE, COMPASSION, GOODNESS
EXTENDED, GIVEN TO **SOMEONE DEMANDS**
RESPONSIBILITY, ACCOUNTABILITY
FAITHFULNESS, JUSTICE, REPENTANCE!"

"AND YOU PASTORS, YOU SAID:
'I AM NOT A POLITICIAN
I CAN'T PREACH ABOUT POLITICS.'
YET YOU ALSO SAID TO YOUR CONGREGATION
THAT THEY CAN VOTE FOR WHOMEVER THEY WANT?

"AS SHEPHERDS OF THE CHURCH OF GOD,
WHICH I BOUGHT WITH MY OWN BLOOD.
I COMMANDED YOU
TO KEEP WATCH OVER YOURSELVES
AND ALL THE FLOCK OF WHICH THE HOLY SPIRIT
HAS MADE YOU OVERSEERS."

"STOP BEING ENABLERS TO SIN!
immorality IS DEFILING THE CHURCH.
IT IS ACTUALLY REPORTED sexual immorality AMONG
YOU, AND sexual immorality AS IS NOT EVEN NAMED
AMONG THE GENTILES;
STOP THE IDOLATRY
STOP COMMITTING SPIRITUAL ADULTERY."

MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT
THUS IN THIS FIRST DAY OF THIS NEW WEEK
JUDGE yourself SO YOU WON'T BE JUDGED!

"IT IS NOT THE HEALTHY WHO NEED A DOCTOR,
BUT THE SICK. I CAME NOT TO CALL THE RIGHTEOUS,
BUT SINNERS TO REPENTANCE.

LUKE 5:32

**"IN THE PAST GOD HAS OVERLOOKED THE TIMES OF IGNORANCE,
BUT NOW COMMANDS ALL PEOPLE EVERYWHERE**

TO REPENT=TO FORSAKE your way

AND

GO THE WAY OF THE LORD.

**BECAUSE HE HAS ESTABLISHED A DAY ON WHICH HE WILL
JUDGE the world WITH JUSTICE THROUGH A MAN HE HAS
APPOINTED AND HE HAS PROVIDED CONFIRMATION FOR ALL
BY RAISING HIM FROM the dead."**

ACTS 17:30-31

**"CHRIST HAS REDEEMED YOU NOT FROM THE OBLIGATIONS
OF THE LAW, NOR FROM THE BENEFITS OF THE LAW--BUT
FROM the curse OF THE LAW=eternal punishment, disease,**

**including coronavirus and its variants, flu, monkeypox virus and poverty including lack and
insufficiency**

are under the curse OF THE LAW";

THEREFORE IT REMAINS,

IT IS WRITTEN:

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'S*

1

"TELL MY PEOPLE WHEREVER YOU GO:

**'THOSE WHO VOTE FOR THOSE POLITICIANS KNOWING THEIR
IMMORAL POLICIES, AND PLATFORMS AND ILLEGAL ACTS HAD BETTER
REPENT, THEY ARE PARTNERS WITH THOSE POLITICIANS WHO WILL BE
RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERY BABY'S DEATH. YOU'VE TAKEN the devil's
part BY NOT VOTING AT ALL. I WILL HOLD YOU RESPONSIBLE FOR
VOTING FOR WHOM I TELL YOU TO VOTE. AND YOU CAN'T GET OUT**

**OF IT BY NOT VOTING. I WILL HOLD YOU RESPONSIBLE FOR VOTING
FOR THE WRONG ONE IF YOU DO THAT."**

WORD OF THE LORD GIVEN TO KENNETH COPELAND IN 1998:

**"ANYONE WHO VOTES FOR ANYONE WHO'S FOR ABORTION IS AN
ACCOMPLISHED MURDERER, AND I'LL HOLD THEM ACCOUNTABLE FOR
IT AS MUCH AS THE DOCTOR THAT DOES THE ACT."**

WORD OF GOD TO KENNETH COPELAND BVOV AIRED ON MAY 18,2020

2

**FOR THIS WE KNOW, THAT NO fornicator, unclean person, nor
covetous man, who is an idolater, has ANY INHERITANCE IN THE
KINGDOM OF CHRIST AND GOD.**

EPHESIANS 5:5

3

**"YOU MUST NEVER HAVE sexual relations with A CLOSE RELATIVE,
FOR I AM THE LORD. DO NOT VIOLATE YOUR FATHER BY HAVING
sexual relations with YOUR MOTHER, SHE IS YOUR MOTHER; YOU
MUST NOT HAVE sexual relations with her."**

LEVITICUS 18:6-7

4

**"DO NOT have sexual relations with ANY OF YOUR FATHER'S WIVES,
FOR THIS WOULD VIOLATE YOUR FATHER."**

**"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR SISTER OR HALF SISTER,
WHETHER SHE IS YOUR FATHER'S DAUGHTER OR YOUR MOTHER'S
DAUGHTER, WHETHER SHE WAS BORN INTO YOUR HOUSEHOLD OR
SOMEONE ELSE'S."**

LEVITICUS 18:8-9

5

**"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR GRANDDAUGHTER,
WHETHER SHE IS YOUR SON'S DAUGHTER OR YOUR DAUGHTER'S
DAUGHTER, FOR THIS WOULD VIOLATE YOURSELF."**

"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR STEPSISTER, THE DAUGHTER OF ANY OF YOUR FATHER'S WIVES, FOR SHE IS YOUR SISTER."

LEVITICUS 18:10-11

6*

"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR FATHER'S SISTER, FOR SHE IS YOUR FATHER'S CLOSE RELATIVE."

"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR MOTHER'S SISTER, FOR SHE IS YOUR MOTHER'S CLOSE RELATIVE."

LEVITICUS 18:12-13

7

"DO NOT VIOLATE YOUR UNCLE, YOUR FATHER'S BROTHER, BY HAVING SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH HIS WIFE, FOR SHE IS YOUR AUNT. YOUR DAUGHTER-IN-LAW; SHE IS YOUR SON'S WIFE, SO YOU MUST NOT HAVE SEXUAL RELATIONS WITH HER."

LEVITICUS 18:14-15

8

"DO NOT have sexual relations with YOUR BROTHER'S WIFE, FOR THIS WOULD VIOLATE YOUR BROTHER."

"DO NOT have sexual relations with BOTH A WOMAN AND HER DAUGHTER. AND DO NOT TAKE HER GRANDDAUGHTER, WHETHER HER SON'S DAUGHTER OR HER DAUGHTER'S DAUGHTER, AND have sexual relations with HER, THEY ARE CLOSE RELATIVES, AND THIS WOULD BE A WICKED ACT."

"WHILE YOUR WIFE IS LIVING, DO NOT MARRY HER SISTER AND have sexual relations with HER, FOR THEY WOULD BE RIVALS."

LEVITICUS 18:16-18

9

"DO NOT have sexual relations with A WOMAN DURING HER PERIOD OF MENSTRUAL IMPURITY."

"DO NOT DEFILE YOURSELF BY HAVING sexual intercourse with YOUR

NEIGHBOR'S WIFE."

LEVITICUS 18:19-20

10

"DO NOT PERMIT ANY OF YOUR CHILDREN TO BE OFFERED AS A
SACRIFICE TO molech, FOR YOU MUST NOT BRING SHAME ON THE
NAME OF YOUR GOD. I AM THE LORD."

"DO NOT PRACTICE homosexuality, having sex with another man as
with a woman. it is a detestable sin."

"A MAN MUST NOT defile himself by having sex with an animal.
AND A WOMAN MUST NOT offer herself to A MALE ANIMAL TO have
intercourse with it. THIS A PERVERSE ACT."

LEVITICUS 18:21-23

11

"NOT EVERYONE WHO SAYS TO ME, 'LORD, LORD,' WILL ENTER THE
KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT ONLY THE ONE WHO DOES THE WILL OF
MY FATHER WHO IS IN HEAVEN."

MATTHEW 7:21

"FOR IT IS NOT THE HEARERS OF THE LAW WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS
BEFORE GOD, BUT IT IS THE DOERS OF THE LAW WHO WILL BE
DECLARED RIGHTEOUS."

ROMANS 2:13

"HE WHO HAS MY COMMANDMENTS AND KEEPS THEM, IT IS
HE WHO LOVES ME. AND HE WHO LOVES ME WILL BE
LOVED BY MY FATHER, AND I WILL LOVE HIM AND MANIFEST
MYSELF TO HIM."

JOHN 14:21

"IF ANYONE LOVES ME, HE WILL KEEP MY WORD; AND MY
FATHER WILL LOVE HIM, AND WE WILL COME TO HIM AND
MAKE OUR HOME WITH HIM. HE WHO DOES NOT LOVE ME
DOES NOT KEEP MY WORDS; AND THE WORD WHICH YOU
HEAR IS NOT MINE BUT THE FATHER'S WHO SENT ME."

JOHN 14:23-24

12

"THIS IS THE TIME THAT HAS BEEN PROPHESED ABOUT AND AT STAKE HERE IS NOT ONLY YOUR WELFARE IN THE LAND BUT ALSO MY MOVE IN THE END TIMES OF A GREAT AWAKENING SAITH THE LORD AND IT IS THAT AWAKENING THAT WILL SAVE THIS LAND AND OTHERS LIKE IT, FOR IT IS THE TIME OF THE COMING OF THE LORD, AND YOU WILL RISE UP, AND YOU WILL BE MY NAME AND YOU WILL BE MY POWER AND I WILL MANIFEST MYSELF THROUGH YOU AND MANY SHALL COME AND SAY SURELY HE IS THE GOD OF ALL GOOD."

PROPHECY GIVEN TO KENNETH COPELAND
ON APRIL 15, 2009

13

"ONE MAY **ARGUE** THAT UNDER THE COVENANT OF GRACE A CHRISTIAN IS ENTITLED TO VOTE THEIR CONVICTION, THEIR CONSCIENCE. I AGREE FOR IF WE THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD WHO ARE LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, WE WHO ARE CALLED TO BE OBEDIENT TO HIM AS HE LEADS AND GUIDES US INTO ALL TRUTH--THE WORD OF GOD IS SPIRIT AND IS TRUTH--OUR CONVICTION, OUR CONSCIENCE MUST LINE UP WITH THE WORD OF GOD, THEREFORE, HOW CAN A SON, A DAUGHTER OF GOD=LOVE KNOWINGLY VOTE FOR SOMEONE WHOSE BELIEF GOES **AGAINST** THE WORD OF GOD, WHO HAS A PATTERN OF COMING **AGAINST** GOD'S WORD? WE THINK AND SPEAK AND ACT AND WALK IN THE UNFORCED RHYTHMS OF GRACE MEANS: OUR FREEDOM TO CHOOSE IS WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE WORD OF GOD AND THE LEADING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT SO THAT WE LIVE FREELY AND LIGHTLY.

THAT

"...YOU MAY FIGHT THE BATTLE WELL, HOLDING ON TO FAITH AND A GOOD CONSCIENCE, WHICH SOME HAVE REJECTED AND SO HAVE SUFFERED SHIPWRECK WITH REGARD TO THE FAITH."

1 TIMOTHY 1:19

14

THEREFORE BE IMITATORS OF GOD AS DEAR CHILDREN. AND WALK IN LOVE, AS CHRIST ALSO HAS LOVED US AND GIVEN HIMSELF FOR US, AN OFFERING AND A SACRIFICE TO GOD FOR A SWEET-SMELLING AROMA. **BUT** fornication and all uncleanness or covetousness, **LET NOT EVEN BE** named **AMONG YOU**, AS IS FITTING FOR SAINTS; **NEITHER** filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor coarse jesting, which **ARE NOT FITTING**, BUT RATHER GIVING OF THANKS. FOR THIS YOU KNOW, **THAT** no fornicator, unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, has **ANY INHERITANCE IN THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST AND GOD**. **LET** no one deceive **YOU** with empty words, **FOR BECAUSE OF** these things **THE WRATH OF GOD COMES UPON** the sons of disobedience.

THEREFORE DO NOT BE partakers with them.

EPHESIANS 5:1-7

15

"FOR THE GRACE OF GOD THAT BRINGS SALVATION HAS APPEARED TO **ALL MEN**, TEACHING **US THAT, DENYING** ungodliness and wordly lusts, **WE SHOULD LIVE SOBERLY, RIGHTEOUSLY, AND GODLY IN THE PRESENT AGE, LOOKING FOR THAT BLESSED HOPE AND THE GLORIOUS APPEARING OF OUR GREAT GOD AND OUR SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST, WHO GAVE HIMSELF FOR **US**, THAT HE MIGHT REDEEM US FROM every lawless deed=all iniquity AND PURIFY FOR HIMSELF HIS OWN SPECIAL=PECULIAR PEOPLE, ZEALOUS FOR GOOD WORKS."**

TITUS 2:11-14

"TO SERVE **NOT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE OLD CODE OR WRITTEN REGULATIONS, BUT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE PROMPTINGS OF THE SPIRIT IN NEWNESS OF LIFE."**

ROMANS 7:6

16

"NO DAUGHTER OR SON OF ISRAEL IS TO BE A SHRINE
PROSTITUTE (A SODOMITE). YOU MUST NOT BRING
THE WAGES OF A PROSTITUTE, WHETHER FEMALE OR
MALE, INTO THE HOUSE OF THE LORD YOUR GOD TO
FULFILL ANY VOW, BECAUSE BOTH ARE DETESTABLE TO
THE LORD YOUR GOD."

DEUTERONOMY 23:17-18

19

"A WOMAN SHALL NOT WEAR A MAN'S GARMENT,
NOR SHALL A MAN PUT ON A WOMAN'S CLOAK,
FOR WHOEVER DOES THESE THINGS IS AN
ABOMINATION TO THE LORD YOUR GOD."

DEUTERONOMY 22:5

20

"TO THE THIRSTY I WILL GIVE WATER WITHOUT COST FROM THE
SPRING OF THE WATER OF LIFE. THOSE WHO ARE VICTORIOUS WILL
INHERIT ALL THIS, AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD AND THEY WILL BE MY
CHILDREN."

REVELATION 21:7

"BUT the fearful, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the
sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and
all liars--they WILL BE CONSIGNED TO THE FIERY LAKE OF BURNING
SULFUR.

THIS IS THE SECOND DEATH."

REVELATION 21:8

SAYS HE WHO WAS SEATED ON THE THRONE

21

"BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO WASH THEIR ROBES,
THAT THEY MAY HAVE THE RIGHT TO THE TREE OF LIFE

AND MAY GO THROUGH THE GATES INTO THE CITY."

REVELATION 22:14

"OUTSIDE ARE the dogs, those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the murderers, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood."

REVELATION 22:15

SAYS THE ALPHA AND OMEGA

22

WE DO KNOW THAT wrongdoers WILL NOT INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD. DO NOT BE DECEIVED: NEITHER the sexually immoral NOR idolaters NOR adulterers NOR men who have sex with men, NOR thieves NOR the greedy NOR drunkards NOR slanderers NOR swindlers WILL INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.

1 CORINTHIANS 6:9-10

23

"NOT EVERYONE WHO SAYS TO ME, 'LORD, LORD,' WILL ENTER THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN, BUT ONLY THE ONE WHO DOES THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHO IS IN HEAVEN."

MATTHEW 7:21

"FOR THIS IS MY FATHER'S WILL THAT EVERYONE WHO LOOKS TO THE SON AND BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL HAVE ETERNAL LIFE, AND I WILL RAISE HIM UP AT THE LAST DAY."

JOHN 6:40

*"THE WORK OF GOD IS THIS:
TO BELIEVE IN THE ONE HE HAS SENT."*

JOHN 6:29

SAYS THE LORD

24

"FOR IT IS NOT THE HEARERS OF THE LAW WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS BEFORE GOD, BUT IT IS THE DOERS OF THE LAW WHO WILL BE DECLARED RIGHTEOUS."

ROMANS 2:13

25

"HE WHO HAS MY COMMANDMENTS AND KEEPS THEM, IT IS
HE WHO LOVES ME. AND HE WHO LOVES ME WILL BE
LOVED BY MY FATHER, AND I WILL LOVE HIM AND MANIFEST
MYSELF TO HIM."

JOHN 14:21

SAYS THE LORD

26

"IF ANYONE LOVES ME, HE WILL KEEP MY WORD;
AND MY FATHER WILL LOVE HIM, AND WE WILL COME TO
HIM AND MAKE OUR HOME WITH HIM. HE WHO DOES NOT
LOVE DOES NOT KEEP MY WORDS; AND THE WORD WHICH
YOU HEAR IS NOT MINE BUT THE FATHER'S WHO SENT ME.

JOHN 14:23-24

SAYS THE LORD

27

**NOW THE WORKS OF the flesh ARE EVIDENT, WHICH ARE:
adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lewdness, idolatry, sorcery, hatred,
contentions, jealousies, outbursts of wrath, selfish ambitions,
dissensions, heresies, envy, murders, drunkenness, revelries, and the
like; OF WHICH I TELL YOU BEFOREHAND, JUST AS I ALSO TOLD YOU IN
TIME PAST, THAT THOSE WHO PRACTICE SUCH THINGS WILL NOT
INHERIT THE KINGDOM OF GOD.**

GALATIANS 5:19-21

28

**FOR IT IS WRITTEN,
"AS I LIVE, SAYS THE LORD, EVERY KNEE SHALL BOW TO ME,
AND EVERY TONGUE SHALL GIVE PRAISE TO GOD"
SO THEN EACH ONE OF US WILL
GIVE AN ACCOUNT OF HIMSELF TO GOD.**

ROMANS 14:11-12

29*

AS THE WEEDS ARE PULLED UP AND BURNED IN THE FIRE,
SO IT WILL BE AT THE END OF THE AGE.
THE SON OF MAN WILL SEND OUT HIS ANGELS, AND THEY WILL WEED
OUT OF HIS KINGDOM EVERY CAUSE OF SIN AND ALL WHO PRACTICE
LAWLESSNESS. AND THEY WILL THROW THEM INTO THE FIERY
FURNACE, WHERE THERE WILL BE WEeping AND GNASHING OF
TEETH. THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE LIKE THE SUN IN THE
KINGDOM OF THEIR FATHER.
HE WHO HAS EARS LET HIM HEAR.

MATTHEW 13:40-43

30

'I CALL HEAVEN AND EARTH AS WITNESSES TODAY
AGAINST YOU, THAT I HAVE SET BEFORE YOU
LIFE AND death,
BLESSING AND cursing;
THEREFORE,
CHOOSE LIFE,
THAT BOTH YOU AND YOUR DESCENDANTS MAY LIVE;
THAT YOU MAY LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD,
THAT YOU MAY OBEY HIS VOICE,
AND THAT YOU MAY CLING TO HIM,
FOR HE IS YOUR LIFE AND THE LENGTH OF YOUR DAYS;
AND THAT YOU MAY DWELL IN THE LAND.
DEUTERONOMY 30:19-20
THE HEAVEN, EVEN THE HIGHEST HEAVENS,
BELONG TO THE LORD;
BUT THE LAND=THE EARTH HE HAS GIVEN TO
THE CHILDREN OF MEN.
The dead DO NOT PRAISE THE LORD,
NOR ANY WHO GO DOWN INTO silence.

31

SEE, I AM SETTING BEFORE YOU TODAY

A BLESSING

AND

a curse

THE BLESSING: IF YOU LISTEN OBEDIENTLY TO THE
COMMANDMENTS OF THE LORD, YOUR GOD,
WHICH I COMMAND YOU TODAY.

the curse: IF YOU DON'T PAY ATTENTION TO THE COMMANDMENTS
OF THE LORD, YOUR GOD, BUT LEAVE THE ROAD THAT I COMMAND
YOU TODAY, FOLLOWING others gods OF WHICH YOU KNOW
NOTHING.'

DEUTERONOMY 11:26-28

32

FOR IT IS WRITTEN

**"MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE,
BECAUSE YOU HAVE REJECTED KNOWLEDGE, I WILL ALSO
REJECT YOU AS MY PRIESTS. SINCE YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN
THE LAW OF YOUR GOD,
I WILL ALSO FORGET YOUR CHILDREN."**

HOSEA 4:6

33

"LISTEN TO ME, O MEN OF UNDERSTANDING.
FAR BE IT FROM GOD TO DO WRONG,
AND FROM THE ALMIGHTY TO ACT UNJUSTLY.
FOR ACCORDING TO A MAN'S DEEDS,
HE REPAYS HIM;
ACCORDING TO A MAN'S WAYS,

HE BRINGS CONSEQUENCES."

JOB 34:10-11

34

THE LORD IS NOT SLACK CONCERNING HIS PROMISE,
AS SOME MEN COUNT SLACKNESS;
BUT IS LONGSUFFERING TO US-WARD,
NOT WILLING THAT ANY SHOULD perish,
BUT THAT ALL SHOULD COME TO REPENTANCE.

2 PETER 3:9

35

"LET NOT THE WISE MAN GLORY IN HIS WISDOM,
LET NOT THE MIGHTY MAN GLORY IN HIS MIGHT,
NOR LET THE RICH MAN GLORY IN HIS RICHES;
BUT LET HIM WHO GLORIES GLORY IN THIS,
THAT HE UNDERSTANDS AND KNOWS ME,
THAT I AM THE LORD,
EXERCISING LOVINGKINDNESS, JUDGMENT,
AND RIGHTEOUSNESS IN THE EARTH.
FOR IN THESE I DELIGHT,"
SAYS THE LORD.

JEREMIAH 9:23-24

AGAIN IT IS WRITTEN:
"IF YOU OBEY MY DECREES AND MY REGULATIONS,
YOU WILL FIND LIFE THROUGH THEM.
I AM THE LORD."

LEVITICUS 18:5

"IT IS GOD'S WILL THAT YOU SHOULD BE SANCTIFIED:
THAT YOU SHOULD AVOID sexual immorality; THAT
EACH OF YOU SHOULD LEARN TO CONTROL YOUR OWN
BODY IN A WAY THAT IS HOLY AND HONORABLE,
NOT in passionate lust like the pagans, who do not
KNOW GOD; AND THAT IN THIS MATTER NO ONE
SHOULD wrong or take advantage OF A BROTHER OR
SISTER. THE LORD WILL PUNISH ALL THOSE WHO
COMMIT SUCH SINS, AS WE TOLD YOU AND WARNED
YOU BEFORE. FOR GOD DID NOT CALL US TO BE
impure, BUT TO LIVE A HOLY LIFE. THEREFORE,
ANYONE WHO REJECTS THIS INSTRUCTION
DOES NOT REJECT A HUMAN BEING BUT GOD,
THE VERY GOD WHO GIVES YOU HIS HOLY SPIRIT."

1 THESSALONIANS 4:3-8

ANYONE, THEN, WHO KNOWS THE RIGHT THING TO DO,
YET FAILS TO DO IT, IS GUILTY OF sin.

JAMES 4:17

AS IT=THE LAW SAID:
"AS LONG AS THE EARTH LASTS,
SEED-TIME AND HARVEST,
COLD AND HEAT,
SUMMER AND WINTER,
AND DAY AND NIGHT,
SHALL NOT CEASE."

GENESIS 8:22

MEANING:

"DO NOT BE DECEIVED: GOD WHO IS LOVE CANNOT BE MOCKED.
WHATSOEVER MANKIND OR A NATION SOWS THAT ALSO HE, SHE OR
THEY SHALL REAP IN RETURN.

GALATIANS 6:7

AND DO NOT GIVE the devil A FOOTHOLD.

EPHESIANS 4:27

THE ONE WHO SOWS TO PLEASE HIS FLESH, FROM THE FLESH WILL
REAP DESTRUCTION-DEATH; BUT THE ONE WHO SOWS TO PLEASE
THE SPIRIT, FROM THE SPIRIT WILL REAP ETERNAL LIFE!"

GALATIANS 6:8

YOU ARE A FREE MORAL AGENT,
YOU HAVE A FREE WILL,
YOU HAVE THE POWER TO CHOOSE,
THE CHOICE IS YOURS KNOWING THAT
THERE ARE CONSEQUENCES OR REWARDS
FOR EVERYTHING IN LIFE,
AND THAT IS JUDGMENT.

"FOR I AM THE LORD, I DO NOT CHANGE."

MALACHI 3:6

AND

THERE IS NO SHADOW OF TURNING WITH ME;"

JAMES 1:17

IT IS ALSO WRITTEN:

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s

1

"AND HE SET JUDGES IN THE LAND THROUGHOUT ALL THE FENCED
CITIES OF JUDAH, CITY BY CITY, AND SAID TO THE JUDGES, TAKE HEED
WHAT YOU DO: FOR YOU JUDGE NOT FOR MAN, BUT FOR THE

LORD, WHO IS WITH YOU IN THE JUDGMENT. THEREFORE NOW LET
THE FEAR OF THE LORD BE UPON YOU; TAKE HEED AND DO IT: FOR
THERE IS NO INIQUITY WITH THE LORD OUR GOD, NOR RESPECT OF
PERSONS, NOR TAKING OF GIFTS."

2 CHRONICLES 19:5-6

2

"BRETHREN OUR PREACHING WILL BEAR ITS LEGITIMATE FRUITS.

IF IMMORALITY PREVAILS IN THE LAND,
THE FAULT IS OURS IN A GREAT DEGREE.

IF THERE IS A DECAY OF CONSCIENCE,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

IF THE PUBLIC PRESS LACKS MORAL DISCRIMINATION,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

IF THE CHURCH IS DEGENERATE AND WORLDLY,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

IF THE WORLD LOSES ITS INTEREST IN RELIGION,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

IF [the] satan rules IN OUR HALLS OF LEGISLATION,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

IF OUR POLITICS BECOME SO CORRUPT THAT THE VERY FOUNDATIONS
OF OUR GOVERNMENT ARE READY TO FALL AWAY,
THE PULPIT IS RESPONSIBLE FOR IT.

LET US NOT IGNORE THIS FACT, MY DEAR BRETHREN; BUT LET US LAY
IT TO HEART, AND BE THOROUGHLY AWAKE TO OUR RESPONSIBILITY
IN RESPECT TO THE MORALS OF THIS NATION."

CHARLES FINNEY DECEMBER 1873

3

OLE' DELUDER SATAN ACT

**"THE PURPOSE OF THE ACT WAS TO DEFEAT "THE OLD DELUDER,
SATAN," IN HIS ATTEMPT "TO KEEP MEN FROM THE KNOWLEDGE OF
THE SCRIPTURES." THE OLE' DELUDER SATAN ACT OF 1647 WAS A
MILESTONE IN AMERICAN HISTORY, FOR IT PROVIDED FOR THE**

*ESTABLISHMENT OF THE FIRST PUBLIC EDUCATION SYSTEM IN
AMERICA--A SYSTEM WHICH RECOGNIZED THE IMPORTANCE OF THE
BIBLE IN A CIVILIZED SOCIETY."*

4

"BEFORE ANY MAN CAN BE CONSIDERED AS A MEMBER OF CIVIL
SOCIETY, HE MUST BE CONSIDERED AS A SUBJECT OF THE GOVERNOR
OF THE UNIVERSE."

JAMES MADISON, JUNE 20, 1785

5

"AT THE TIME OF THE ADOPTION OF THE CONSTITUTION AND THE
AMENDMENTS, THE UNIVERSAL SENTIMENT--IN AMERICA--WAS THAT
CHRISTIANITY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED--BY THE GOVERNMENT--...
IN THIS AGE THERE CAN BE NO SUBSTITUTE FOR CHRISTIANITY.
THAT WAS THE RELIGION OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE REPUBLIC AND
THEY EXPECTED IT TO REMAIN THE RELIGION OF THEIR
DESCENDANTS."

*HOUSE JUDICIARY COMMITTEE REPORT,
MARCH 27, 1854*

6

"THERE IS NO DISSONANCE=DISAGREEMENT IN THESE (LEGAL)
DECLARATIONS... THESE ARE NOT INDIVIDUAL SAYINGS,
DECLARATION OF PRIVATE PERSONS; THEY ARE ORGANIC (LEGAL,
GOVERNMENT) UTTERANCES; THEY SPEAK THE VOICE OF THE ENTIRE
PEOPLE... THESE, AND MANY OTHER MATTERS WHICH MIGHT BE
NOTICED, ADD A VOLUME OF UNOFFICIAL DECLARATIONS TO THE
MASS OF ORGANIC UTTERANCES THAT THIS IS A CHRISTIAN NATION."

*SUPREME COURT RULINGS
CHURCH OF THE HOLY TRINITY vs US 1892*

7*

"THE BIBLE IS THE BEST OF ALL BOOKS, FOR IT IS THE WORD OF GOD
AND TEACHES US THE WAY TO BE HAPPY IN THIS WORLD AND IN THE

NEXT. CONTINUE THEREFORE TO READ IT AND TO REGULATE YOUR
LIFE BY ITS PRECEPTS."

JOHN JAY, FIRST CHIEF JUSTICE

8

"ONE OF THE BEAUTIFUL BOASTS OF OUR MUNICIPAL
JURISPRUDENCE IS THAT CHRISTIANITY IS A PART OF THE COMMON
LAW...THERE NEVER HAS BEEN A PERIOD IN WHICH THE COMMON
LAW DID NOT RECOGNIZE CHRISTIANITY AS LYING AT ITS
FOUNDATIONS... I VERILY BELIEVE CHRISTIANITY NECESSARY TO THE
SUPPORT OF CIVIL SOCIETY."

JOSEPH STORY, U.S. SUPREME COURT JUSTICE

9

"WE ARE A CHRISTIAN PEOPLE...NOT BECAUSE THE LAW DEMANDS IT,
NOT TO GAIN EXCLUSIVE BENEFITS OR TO AVOID LEGAL DISABILITIES,
BUT FROM CHOICE AND EDUCATION; AND IN A LAND THUS
UNIVERSALLY CHRISTIAN, WHAT IS TO BE EXPECTED, WHAT DESIRED,
BUT THAT WE SHALL PAY DUE REGARD TO CHRISTIANITY?"

SENATE JUDICIARY COMMITTEE REPORT, 1953

10

"PROVIDENCE HAS GIVEN TO OUR PEOPLE THE CHOICE OF THEIR
RULERS, AND IT IS THE DUTY, AS WELL AS THE PRIVILEGE AND
INTEREST OF OUR CHRISTIAN NATION, TO SELECT AND PREFER
CHRISTIANS FOR THEIR RULERS."

JOHN JAY, FIRST CHIEF JUSTICE

11

THE FOUNDERS OF HARVARD CLEARLY STATED
THE PURPOSE OF THE COLLEGE:

"LET EVERY STUDENT BE PLAINLY INSTRUCTED, AND EARNESTLY
PRESSED TO CONSIDER WELL, THE MAIN END OF HIS LIFE AND
STUDIES IS, TO KNOW GOD AND JESUS CHRIST WHICH IS ETERNAL LIFE

(JOHN 17:3) AND THEREFORE LAY CHRIST IN THE BOTTOM, AS THE ONLY FOUNDATION OF ALL SOUND KNOWLEDGE AND LEARNING."

12

**"EXCEPT THE LORD BUILD THE HOUSE,
THE BUILDERS LABOR IN VAIN.
UNLESS THE LORD WATCHES OVER THE CITY,
THE GUARDS STAND WATCH IN VAIN."**

PSALM 127:1

13

**"RIGHTEOUSNESS ALONE CAN EXALT A [AMERICA] AS A NATION...
WHOEVER THOU ART, REMEMBER THIS."**

PATRICK HENRY

14

**"I THEREFORE BEG LEAVE TO MOVE--THAT HENCEFORTH PRAYERS
IMPLOING THE ASSISTANCE OF HEAVEN, AND ITS BLESSINGS ON OUR
DELIBERATIONS, BE HELD IN THIS ASSEMBLY EVERY MORNING BEFORE
WE PROCEED..."**

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

15

"BLESSED IS THE NATION WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD..."

PSALM 33:12

16

**"YOU DO WELL TO WISH TO LEARN...
THE RELIGION OF JESUS CHRIST.
THESE WILL MAKE YOU A GREATER
AND HAPPIER PEOPLE THAN YOU ARE."**

PRESIDENT GEORGE WASHINGTON

17

"CONGRESS SHALL MAKE NO LAW RESPECTING AN ESTABLISHMENT

**OF RELIGION, OR PROHIBITING THE FREE EXERCISE THEREOF; OR
ABRIDGING THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH, OR OF PRESS; OR THE RIGHT
OF THE PEOPLE PEACEABLY TO ASSEMBLE, AND TO PETITION THE
GOVERNMENT FOR A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES."**

USA CONSTITUTION FIRST AMENDMENT

**AND YOU SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH,
AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU FREE.**

JOHN 8:32

18

**A WELL REGULATED MILITIA, BEING NECESSARY TO THE SECURITY OF
A FREE STATE, THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS,
SHALL NOT BE INFRINGED.**

SECOND AMENDMENT OF THE USA CONSTITUTION

**THEN JESUS ASKED THEM, "WHEN I SENT YOU WITHOUT PURSE,
BAG OR SANDALS, DID YOU LACK ANYTHING?"**

"NOTHING," THEY ANSWERED.

HE SAID TO THEM,

**"BUT NOW IF YOU HAVE A PURSE, TAKE IT, AND ALSO A BAG;
AND IF YOU DON'T HAVE A SWORD [OR A GUN],
SELL YOUR CLOAK AND BUY ONE.**

LUKE 22:35-36

19

**"IT IS THE DUTY OF ALL NATIONS TO ACKNOWLEDGE
THE PROVIDENCE OF ALMIGHTY GOD, TO OBEY HIS WILL,
TO BE GRATEFUL FOR HIS BENEFITS AND HUMBLY
TO IMPLORE HIS PROTECTION AND FAVOR."**

GEORGE WASHINGTON

20

**"NOW I WILL AVOW THAT I THEN BELIEVED,
AND NOW BELIEVE, THAT THOSE GENERAL
PRINCIPLES OF CHRISTIANITY ARE AS ETERNAL
AND IMMUTABLE AS THE EXISTENCE AND ATTRIBUTES OF GOD."**

JOHN ADAMS

21

"NOW, MORE THAN EVER BEFORE, THE PEOPLE ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR
THE CHARACTER OF THEIR CONGRESS. IF IT BE INTELLIGENT, BRAVE
AND PURE, IT IS BECAUSE THE PEOPLE DEMAND THESE HIGH
QUALITIES TO REPRESENT THEM IN THE NATIONAL LEGISLATURE."

PRESIDENT GARFIELD

22

"I [URGE] YOU, BY ALL THAT IS DEAR, BY ALL THAT IS HONORABLE,
BY ALL THAT IS SACRED, NOT ONLY THAT YE PRAY BUT [ALSO]
THAT YE ACT."

JOHN HANCOCK

23

"SINCE WE OUGHT TO BE NO LESS PERSUADED THAT THE PROPITIOUS
SMILES OF HEAVEN, CAN NEVER BE EXPECTED ON A NATION THAT
DISREGARDS THE ETERNAL RULES OF ORDER AND RIGHT, WHICH
HEAVEN ITSELF HAS ORDAINED: AND SINCE THE PRESERVATION OF
THE SACRED FIRE OF LIBERTY, AND THE DESTINY OF THE REPUBLICAN
MODEL OF GOVERNMENT, ARE JUSTLY CONSIDERED AS DEEPLY,
PERHAPS AS FINALLY STAKED, ON THE EXPERIMENT ENTRUSTED TO
THE HANDS OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE."

EXCERPT OF GEORGE WASHINGTON 1789 INAUGURAL SPEECH

24

"...THE LORD MAKE IT LIKE THAT OF NEW ENGLAND: FOR WEE
MUST CONSIDER THAT WEE SHALL BE AS A CITY UPON A HILL, THE
EYES OF ALL PEOPLE ARE UPON US; SOE THAT IF WEE SHALL DEALE
FALSELY WITH OUR GOD IN THIS WORKE WEE HAVE UNDERTAKEN
AND SOE CAUSE HIM TO WITHDRAW HIS PRESENT HELP FROM US,
WEE SHALL BE MADE A STORY AND A BYWORD THROUGH THE
WORLD, WEE SHALL OPEN THE MOUTHES OF ENEMIES TO SPEAKE

*EVILL OF THE WAYES OF GOD AND ALL PROFESSORS FOR GODS SAKE;
WEE SHALL SHAME THE FACES OF MANY OF GODS WORTHY
SERVANTS, AND CAUSE THEIRE PRAYER TO BE TURNED INTO CURSSES
UPON US TILL WEE BE CONSUMED OUT OF THE GOOD LAND
WHETHER WEE ARE GOING:..."*
JOHN WINTHROP'S CITY UPON A HILL, 1630

25

**"ECONOMIC HISTORY IS A LONG RECORD OF GOVERNMENT
POLICIES THAT FAILED BECAUSE THEY WERE DESIGNED WITH
A BOLD DISREGARD FOR THE LAWS OF ECONOMICS."**

LUDWIG VON MISES

26

**"ALL PEOPLE, HOWEVER FANATICAL THEY MAY BE IN THEIR ZEAL TO
DISPARAGE AND TO FIGHT CAPITALISM, IMPLICITLY PAY HOMAGE TO
IT BY PASSIONATELY CLAMORING FOR THE PRODUCTS IT TURNS
OUT."**

LUDWIG VON MISES

27

**"WHOEVER COULD MAKE TWO EARS OF CORN OR TWO BLADES OF
GRASS TO GROW UPON A SPOT OF GROUND WHERE ONLY ONE GREW
BEFORE WOULD DESERVE BETTER OF MANKIND AND DO MORE
ESSENTIAL SERVICE TO HIS COUNTRY THAN THE WHOLE RACE OF
POLITICIANS PUT TOGETHER."**

JONATHAN SWIFT

28

**"ENTREPRENEURS ARE SIMPLY THOSE WHO UNDERSTAND THAT
THERE IS LITTLE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN OBSTACLE AND OPPORTUNITY
AND ARE ABLE TO TURN BOTH TO THEIR ADVANTAGE."**

VICTOR KIAM

29

"PROPERTY IS A CENTRAL ECONOMIC INSTITUTION OF ANY SOCIETY,
AND PRIVATE PROPERTY IS THE CENTRAL INSTITUTION OF A FREE
SOCIETY."

DAVID FRIEDMAN

30

"ONLY WHEN THE HUMAN SPIRIT IS ALLOWED TO INVENT AND
CREATE, ONLY WHEN INDIVIDUALS ARE GIVEN A PERSONAL STAKE IN
DECIDING ECONOMIC POLICIES AND BENEFITING FROM THEIR
SUCCESS--ONLY THEN CAN SOCIETIES REMAIN ECONOMICALLY ALIVE,
DYNAMIC, PROGRESSIVE, AND FREE."

RONALD REAGAN

31

THE MORAL PRINCIPLES AND PRECEPTS CONTAINED IN THE
SCRIPTURES OUGHT TO FORM THE BASIS OF ALL OF OUR CIVIL
CONSTITUTIONS AND LAWS... ALL the miseries and evils which
MEN SUFFER FROM vice, crime, ambition, injustice,
oppression, slavery and war, **PROCEED FROM THEIR
DESPISING OR NEGLECTING THE PRECEPTS CONTAINED
IN THE BIBLE.**

NOAH WEBSTER

32

**"WHEN YOU BECOME ENTITLED TO EXERCISE THE RIGHT OF
VOTING FOR PUBLIC OFFICERS, LET IT BE IMPRESSED ON YOUR
MIND THAT GOD COMMANDS YOU TO CHOOSE FOR RULERS,
JUST MEN WHO WILL RULE IN THE FEAR OF GOD.
THE PRESERVATION OF A REPUBLICAN GOVERNMENT
DEPENDS ON THE FAITHFUL DISCHARGE OF THIS DUTY;
IF THE CITIZENS NEGLECT THEIR DUTY AND PLACE unprincipled**

men IN OFFICE, THE GOVERNMENT WILL SOON BE corrupted;
LAWS WILL BE MADE, NOT FOR THE PUBLIC GOOD, SO MUCH
AS FOR selfish or local purposes; corrupt or incompetent men
WILL BE APPOINTED TO EXECUTE THE LAWS; THE PUBLIC
REVENUES WILL BE squandered on unworthy men, AND THE
RIGHTS OF THE CITIZENS WILL BE VIOLATED OR DISREGARDED.
IF A REPUBLICAN GOVERNMENT FAILS TO SECURE PUBLIC
PROSPERITY AND HAPPINESS, IT MUST BE BECAUSE THE
CITIZENS NEGLECT THE DIVINE COMMAND, AND ELECT
bad men TO MAKE AND ADMINISTER THE LAWS."

NOAH WEBSTER

35

"YOU WILL BE OUR GOD
AND WE WILL BE YOUR PEOPLE."

PRESIDENT GEORGE WASHINGTON

36

"NEARLY ALL MEN CAN WITHSTAND ADVERSITY
BUT IF YOU WANT TO TEST A MAN'S CHARACTER
GIVE HIM POWER."

ABRAHAM LINCOLN

37

ONLY A VIRTUOUS PEOPLE ARE CAPABLE OF FREEDOM.
AS NATIONS BECOME CORRUPT AND VICIOUS, THEY HAVE
MORE NEED OF MASTERS. PUBLIC VIRTUE IS A VERY SPECIAL
QUALITY OF HUMAN MATURITY IN CHARACTER AND SERVICE
CLOSELY AKIN TO THE GOLDEN RULE. IT IS AGREEING TO
FOREGO SOME PERSONAL ADVANTAGE FOR THE BETTERMENT

OF ONE'S NEIGHBOR AND SOCIETY.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

38

"IT WAS THE LORD WHO PUT INTO MY MIND (I COULD FEEL HIS HAND UPON ME) THE FACT THAT IT WOULD BE POSSIBLE TO SAIL FROM HERE TO THE INDIES. ALL WHO HEARD OF MY PROJECT **REJECTED IT WITH LAUGHTER, RIDICULING ME.** THERE'S NO QUESTION THAT THE INSPIRATION WAS FROM THE HOLY SPIRIT BECAUSE HE COMFORTED ME WITH RAYS OF MARVELOUS INSPIRATION FROM THE HOLY **SCRIPTURES...."**

CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS OWN JOURNALS

"... 'MY DREAMS' SAITH THE LORD, 'IS THE CONTINUED REBIRTH OF THIS NATION. IT HAS ALREADY BEGUN, AND IT WILL CONTINUE. FOR YOU SEE, IN THESE LAST DAYS, I HAVE TAKEN OVER THE POLITICS OF THE UNITED STATES. THIS IS THE ONLY NATION EVER FOUNDED BY A PEOPLE SPECIFICALLY BECAUSE THEY LOVED ME AND WANTED TO WORSHIP ME. AND I HAVE NEVER FORGOTTEN IT, AND I NEVER WILL FORGET IT... I AM THE GOD OF THIS COUNTRY."

ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF THE LORD SPOKEN TO KENNETH COPELAND IN 2019 ABOUT THE YEAR 2020:
NEW VISIONS MANIFEST POWER GREAT CHANGE

39

"AT THE TIME ROE WAS DECIDED THERE WAS CONCERN ABOUT POPULATION GROWTH AND PARTICULARLY GROWTH IN POPULATION THAT WE DON'T WANT TO HAVE TOO MANY OF."

RUTH BADER GINSBURG

40

GOD LOVES BORDERS

"A NATION THAT CANNOT CONTROL HIS BORDERS
IS NOT A NATION."

RONALD REAGAN

41

"ELIMINATE RECOGNITION OF 'PERSONHOOD' IN THE UNBORN AND
DEFINE A 'PERSON' AS A 'HUMAN BEING WHO HAS BEEN BORN AND
IS ALIVE.'"

THE NY SENATE AND ASSEMBLY, GOVERNOR ANDREW CUOMO, VIRGINIA DEMOCRAT DELEGATE KATHY TRAN,
DEMOCRAT GOVERNOR RALPH NORTHAM, ATTORNEY GENERAL MARK HERRING, SAN FRANCISCO MAYOR
LONDON BREED, SAN FRANCISCO SUPERVISOR VALLIE BROWN, AND A NUMBER OF DEMOCRATS

THE TRUTH REMAINS:

"AN UNBORN CHILD IS SCIENTIFICALLY ALIVE BASED ON
WHAT DEATH IS DEFINED AS. SOME DEFINE DEATH AS
LACK OF BRAIN ACTIVITY, BUT THE DIFFERENCE
BETWEEN A HUMAN IN A COMA AND A CORPSE IS LACK
OF CELLULAR ACTIVITY AND THAT THE HUMAN IN A
COMA MAY COME BACK TO LIFE. BASED ON THAT,
THE TRUE DEFINITION OF DEATH IS LACK OF CELLULAR
ACTIVITY; AND, AS SUCH, THE DEFINITION OF LIFE IS
THE PRESENCE OF CELLULAR ACTIVITY.
IN CONCLUSION, BECAUSE AN UNBORN CHILD'S CELLS
ARE ALIVE FROM THE MOMENT OF CONCEPTION, THAT
BABY IN THE WOMB IS ALIVE AT CONCEPTION."

EXPLAINED BY ALEXANDER LLOYD CADOT-BROWN

42

"IF THE FREEDOM OF SPEECH IS TAKEN AWAY, THEN DUMB AND
SILENT WE MAY BE LED, LIKE SHEEP TO THE SLAUGHTER.

GEORGE WASHINGTON 1732-1799

43

NEITHER THIS COURT, NOR ANY BRANCH OF THIS GOVERNMENT,
WOULD CONSIDER THE MERITA OR FALLACIES OF A RELIGION.

NOR WILL THE COURT COMPARE THE BELIEFS, DOGMAS, AND PRACTICES OF A NEWLY ORGANIZED WITH THOSE OF AN OLDER, MORE ESTABLISHED RELIGION. NOR WILL THE COURT PRAISE OR CONDEMN A RELIGION, HOWEVER EXCELLENT OR NANTICAL OR PROSTEROUS IT MAY SEEM. WERE THE COURT TO DO SO, IT WOULD IMPINGE UPON THE GUARANTEES OF THE FIRST AMENDMENT."

**JUDGE BRATTON EASTERN DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA AND UNIVERSAL LIFE CHURCH INCORPORATED VS THE UNITED STATES
CASE #372F770776 OF 1974**

44

**"MANY OF LIFE'S FAILURES
ARE PEOPLE WHO DID NOT REALIZE HOW CLOSE
THEY WERE TO SUCCESS
WHEN THEY GAVE UP."**

THOMAS EDISON

45

DECREES, SO AS TO DEPRIVE THE NEEDY OF JUSTICE AND ROB THE POOR OF MY PEOPLE OF THEIR RIGHTS, SO THAT WIDOWS MAY BE THEIR SPOIL AND THAT THEY MAY PLUNDER THE ORPHANS. NOW WHAT WILL YOU DO IN THE DAY OF PUNISHMENT, AND IN THE DEVASTATION WHICH WILL COME FROM AFAR? TO WHOM WILL YOU FLEE FOR HELP? AND WHERE WILL YOU LEAVE YOUR WEALTH?"

ISAIAH 10:1-3

46

"CONCERNING EVIL, BOTH HANDS DO IT WELL THE PRINCE ASKS, ALSO THE JUDGE, FOR A BRIBE, AND A GREAT MAN SPEAKS THE DESIRE OF HIS SOUL; SO THEY WEAVE IT TOGETHER."

MICAH 7:3

47

"YOUR RULERS ARE REBELS AND COMPANIONS OF THIEVES; EVERYONE LOVES A BRIBE AND CHASES AFTER REWARDS. THEY DO NOT DEFEND THE ORPHAN, NOR DOES THE WIDOW'S PLEA COME BEFORE THEM."

ISAIAH 1:23

48

"THE LORD ENTERS INTO JUDGMENT WITH THE ELDERS AND PRINCES OF HIS PEOPLE, 'IT IS YOU WHO HAVE DEVoured THE VINEYARD; THE PLUNDER OF THE POOR IS IN YOUR HOUSES. WHAT DO YOU MEAN BY CRUSHING MY PEOPLE AND GRINDING THE FACES OF THE POOR?' SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS."

ISAIAH 3:14

49

"HOW BLESSED IS THE MAN WHO FEARS ALWAYS, BUT HE WHO HARDENS HIS HEART WILL FALL INTO CALAMITY. LIKE A ROARING LION AND A RUSHING BEAR IS A WICKED RULER OVER A POOR PEOPLE. A LEADER WHO IS A GREAT OPPRESSOR LACKS UNDERSTANDING. BUT HE WHO HATES UNJUST GAIN WILL PROLONG HIS DAYS."

PROVERBS 28:14-16

50

"WOE TO THOSE WHO ARE HEROES AT DRINKING WINE AND CHAMPIONS AT MIXING DRINKS, WHO ACQUIT THE GUILTY FOR A BRIBE, BUT DENY JUSTICE TO THE INNOCENT."

ISAIAH 5:22-23

51

"THE RUTHLESS WILL VANISH,
THE MOCKERS WILL DISAPPEAR,
AND ALL WHO HAVE AN EYE FOR EVIL WILL BE CUT DOWN--
THOSE WHO WITH A WORD MAKE SOMEONE OUT TO BE GUILTY,
WHO ENSNARE THE DEFENDER IN COURT
AND WITH FALSE TESTIMONY DEPRIVE THE INNOCENT OF JUSTICE."

ISAIAH 29:20-21

52

"FOR THEY CANNOT SLEEP UNLESS THEY DO EVIL, THEY ARE DEPRIVED OF SLUMBER UNTIL THEY MAKE SOMEONE FALL, SINCE THEY EAT THE BREAD OF WICKEDNESS AND DRINK THE WINE OF VIOLENCE."

PROVERBS 4:16-17

53

"A wicked man TAKES A COVERT BRIBE TO SUBVERT THE COURSE OF JUSTICE."

PROVERBS 17:23

54

"The weapons of the scoundrel ARE DESTRUCTIVE; he hatches plots TO DESTROY THE POOR WITH LIES, EVEN WHEN THE PLEA OF THE NEEDY IS JUST."

ISAIAH 32:7

55

"IN YOU THEY TAKE BRIBES TO SHED BLOOD. YOU ENGAGE IN USURY, TAKE EXCESS INTEREST, AND EXTORT YOUR NEIGHBORS. BUT ME YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN, DECLARES THE LORD GOD."

EZEKIEL 22:12

56

"FOR I KNOW your transgressions ARE MANY AND your SINS ARE INNUMERABLE. You oppress THE RIGHTEOUS, TAKING bribes and depriving THE POOR OF JUSTICE AT THE GATES."

AMOS 5:12

57

"BUT OF LATE MY PEOPLE HAVE RISEN UP LIKE AN ENEMY: YOU STRIP OFF THE SPLENDID ROBE FROM UNSUSPECTING PASSERSBY LIKE MEN RETURNING FROM BATTLE."

MICAH 2:8

58

"YOU HATE GOOD AND LOVE evil. YOU TEAR THE SKIN FROM MY PEOPLE AND STRIP THE FLESH FROM THEIR BONES."

MICAH 3:2

"HER LEADERS JUDGE FOR A BRIBE, HER PRIESTS TEACH FOR A PRICE, AND HER PROPHETS PRACTICE DIVINATION FOR MONEY. YET THEY LEAN UPON THE LORD, SAYING, 'IS NOT THE LORD AMONG US? NO DISASTER CAN COME UPON US.'"

MICAH 3:11

IN THE MOUTHS OF TWO OR THREE WITNESSES

LET EVERY WORD BE ESTABLISHED

THUS,

"THIS IS THE TIME OF MY JUDGMENT--SEED SOWN AND

HARVEST TIME--NOT ON THE PEOPLE, THAT WILL COME

LATER, BUT ON THE LEADERS AND THOSE IN AUTHORITY

FOR WHAT THEY HAVE DONE TO

MY NATIONS AND TO MY CHURCH.

NOW GOVERNMENTS AND GOVERNMENTS'

leaders ALL OVER THE WORLD ARE BEING

TRIED IN THE COURT OF JEHOVAH=YAVEH AS

TO WHAT their END-TIME ROLE CONCERNING

their action AND THE FUTURE OF HUMANITY

WOULD BE.

THE PURPOSE OF THE GOVERNMENT IS TO PUNISH

evil doers AND PROTECT THE INNOCENT.

ROMANS 13:3-5

BUT NOW YOU PUT MONEY in the hands of the
murderers AND MURDER THE BABIES EVEN AFTER THEY
ARE BORN AND YOU PROTECT the perpetrators and you
call evil GOOD and GOOD evil AND THERE IS JUDGMENT
THAT COMES FROM THAT WHEN THAT HAPPENS."

"THE LEADERS in the world sign into law and
call it same-sex "marriage"

AS LEADERS OF THE CHURCH YOU ENDORSE
it and call it same-sex civil union and you are practicing
it; NOT ONLY YOU BECOME A PARTICIPANT, YOU ALSO
FORCE YOUR FLOCK TO CATER TO that abominable
lifestyle FOR IN SO DOING YOU ARE STANDING ON THE
SAME PLATFORM WITH THOSE WHO ARE COMMITTING
SUCH abomination and now you went even further by
asking THE LEADERS OF THE CHURCH TO "bless"
that abomination!

HOW FAR DOWN OFF THE DEEP END ARE YOU GOING
THAT NOW YOU ARE "REINTERPRETING" THE BIBLE
BASED ON
"POPULAR COMMON SENSE."

JUDGMENT STARTS WITH MY HOUSE
PREPARE TO MEET thy GOD
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s*

1

DO I THE LORD DELIGHT IN BURNT OFFERINGS AND SACRIFICES AS MUCH AS IN OBEYING THE VOICE OF THE LORD? TO OBEY IS BETTER THAN SACRIFICE, AND TO HEED IS BETTER THAN THE FAT OF RAMS. FOR REBELLION IS AS THE SIN OF WITCHCRAFT=DIVINATION, AND INSUBORDINATION IS AS INIQUITY AND IDOLATRY. BECAUSE YOU HAVE REJECTED THE WORK OF THE LORD=THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER, THE LORD HAS ALSO REJECTED YOU FROM BEING IN AUTHORITY OVER MY COUNTRIES, MY NATIONS, MY CHURCH.

1 SAMUEL 15:22-23

"...THE SEEDS, THE SEEDS, WHY IS NO ONE ASKING ABOUT THE SEEDS? WHAT ABOUT ALL THE SEEDS AMERICA HAS SOWN SINCE HER BIRTH? AMERICA HAS NEVER RECEIVED HER HARVEST. FOR I WILL USE PRESIDENT TRUMP AND MY ARMY TO BRING BACK TO AMERICA ALL THAT SHE HAS SOWN. THIS WILL BE USED FOR MY HARVEST. AMERICA WILL PROSPER LIKE NEVER BEFORE IN HER HISTORY AS A NATION. ALL OF THE FINANCIAL SEEDS YOU HAVE SOWN AROUND THE WORLD, FOOD, CLOTHING, 90 PERCENT OF MY GOSPEL THAT HAS GONE THROUGHOUT THE EARTH, HAS COME FROM MY CHOSEN AMERICA. HER BLOOD HAS BEEN SPILLED ON FOREIGN SOIL TO FREE THE OPPRESSED SO THAT MY GOSPEL COULD GO FORWARD. AMERICA YOUR HARVEST IS HERE! IT SHALL PARALLEL WITH YOUR SPIRITUAL HARVEST IN THE NATURAL, SO DO NOT FEAR."

PROPHECY GIVEN TO MARK TAYLOR:OCTOBER 7, 2015

2

IT IS WRITTEN:

"THE WOMAN JEZEBEL, WHO CALLS HERSELF A PROPHETESS, WHO TEACHES AND MISLEADS MY SERVANTS TO PLAY THE HARLOT AND TO

EAT FOOD SACRIFICED TO IDOLS. I HAVE GIVEN HER TIME TO
REPENT, BUT SHE REFUSES TO REPENT OF HER HARLOTTRY.
SO I WILL CAST HER ON A SICKBED AND PLUNGE THOSE WHO
COMMIT ADULTERY WITH HER INTO INTENSE SUFFERING
UNLESS THEY REPENT OF HER WORKS.
I WILL ALSO PUT HER CHILDREN TO DEATH.
THUS SHALL ALL THE CHURCHES COME TO KNOW THAT I AM THE
SEARCHER OF HEARTS AND MINDS AND THAT I WILL GIVE EACH OF
YOU WHAT YOUR WORKS DESERVE."

SAYS THE LORD OF THE ANGEL ARMIES

"your hearts are lifted up with pride and arrogance
to your DESTRUCTION. FOR TRYING TO USURP
GOD'S PLAN AND GOD'S PLACE OF AUTHORITY,
THERE APPEAR a mark on your foreheads that
brings shame on you and confuses your followers
and causes them to run away from you"

"THE VOICES OF MY CHILDREN AND MY UNBORN
AND NEWBORN'S BLOODS ARE CRYING OUT TO ME
FROM THE GROUND;

PREPARE TO MEET your GOD.
FOR BEHOLD, HE WHO FORMS MOUNTAINS AND CREATES THE WIND
AND DECLARES TO MAN WHAT ARE HIS THOUGHTS, HE WHO MAKES
DAWN INTO DARKNESS AND TREADS ON THE HIGH PLACES OF THE
EARTH, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS IS HIS NAME."

AMOS 4:12-13

3
FOR

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS:
"TO MY CHURCH=MY SAINTS
GOD HAS HEARD THE PRAYERS OF HIS PEOPLE.
HE IS MOVING NOW HEALING THIS LAND."

"AS FOR THE NOVEMBER 03, 2020 ELECTION

IT IS WRITTEN:

"GOD HATES dishonest SCALES"

PROVERBS 11:1

"EVEN AS I'VE SEEN, they THAT PLOW iniquity
AND SOW wickedness REAP the same."

JOB 4:8

THEREFORE,

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD OF HOSTS;

AND I SAY IT WITH THE LORD MY GOD:

DETHRONING evil:

INDICTMENTS BROUGHT

BY THE COURT OF THE HIGHEST HEAVENS

AGAINST you the wicked

AND PROMISE OF RETRIBUTION

AGAINST you the unrighteous leaders

FOR

"I THE LORD SEARCH THE HEART

AND EXAMINE THE MIND,

TO REWARD EACH PERSON ACCORDING TO THEIR CONDUCT,

ACCORDING TO WHAT THEIR DEEDS DESERVE."

JEREMIAH 17:6

I HAVE GIVEN you TIME TO REPENT,

BUT you REFUSED"

**"OH, THAT you HAD HEEDED MY COMMANDMENTS!
THEN YOUR PEACE WOULD HAVE BEEN LIKE A RIVER,
AND YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS LIKE THE WAVES OF THE SEA.**

ISAIAH 48:18

INSTEAD,

**NOT BY might, NOR BY power,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION,"
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS:**

**"Joe Biden, Kamala Harris, your cabinet, your uncircumcised
government and administration, you senior executive officers, judges,
congressmen and women, governors, mayors, military, anyone in
leadership that is corrupt, you cunning, malignant, evil, wicked,
unrighteous men, women who are preparing destruction:**

THIS IS THE VERDICT:

**you HAVE BEEN TRIED=WEIGHED ON SCALES
AND you HAVE BEEN FOUND WANTING!**

DANIEL 5:27

**I HAVE FOUND you OUT
BECAUSE you HAVE SOLD yourselves
TO DO evil IN THE EYES OF THE LORD**

1 KINGS 21:20

**I HAVE NUMBERED THE DAYS OF your RULE
AND THEY DON'T ADD UP.**

**your PLACE OF POWER AND AUTHORITY HAS BEEN TAKEN FROM you
AND GIVEN TO THE RIGHTEOUS.**

**FOR I, THE LORD, LOVE WHAT IS RIGHT,
I HATE ROBBERY AND INJUSTICE.**

ISAIAH 61:1-9

"A DELAY WAS NOT A DENIAL

IT REMAINS:
NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION,"
SAITH THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

ZECHARIAH 4:6

"THAT PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP HAS WON
THE 2016 AND THE 2020 PRESIDENTIAL ELECTIONS
AND HE WILL FULFILL HIS SECOND TERM
FOR TODAY THE TRUE RESULT OF THE NOVEMBER 3, 2020
ELECTION HAS BEEN PROVEN, RATIFIED, CONFIRMED,
APPROVED, CERTIFIED, SEALED AND DELIVERED AND
RECOGNIZED AND PRESIDENT TRUMP SHALL WALK BACK INTO
THE OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENCY
BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION,
SINCE MEN COULD NOT DO IT, I WILL DO IT
"IT IS IN ITS MOMENT THE AUDIT IS COMPLETED"

AND

"THE REVERSAL HAS TAKEN PLACE"
AND SUDDENLY SEE THERE
PRESIDENT TRUMP BACK TO THE OFFICE
OF THE PRESIDENCY FOR HIS SECOND TERM
"everything that the deep state tried failed
the fraud failed, it all failed AND TODAY PRESIDENT DONALD
J. TRUMP IS IN THE OVAL OFFICE AND SITTING BEHIND THE
PRESIDENT'S DESK AND IS STILL OUR PRESIDENT!"

SAITH THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

ZECHARIAH 4:6

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

"PRESIDENT TRUMP AND
THE ARMY OF GOD ARE **HOLDING BACK**
the luciferian age IN ORDER FOR THE LORD GOD
ALMIGHTY TO FULFILL HIS PLAN FOR THE UNITED
STATES OF AMERICA TO ONCE AGAIN BE THE GREAT
LIGHT, TO PUT AN END TO THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA'S holocaust of abortion and the slaughtering
of THE CHILDREN,

AND

"FOR ISRAEL BE PROTECTED BY AMERICA ONCE AGAIN.
YES! AMERICA WILL ONCE AGAIN STAND HAND IN
HAND WITH ISRAEL, AND THE TWO SHALL BE AS ONE.
FOR THE TIES BETWEEN ISRAEL AND AMERICA WILL BE
STRONGER THAN EVER, AND ISRAEL WILL FLOURISH
LIKE NEVER BEFORE."

AND

FOR HIS CHURCH TO BE IN SPLENDOR AND FOR THE
HARVEST OF OVER 1 BILLION SOULS FROM **THE WORLD**
INTO THE KINGDOM OF OUR FATHER!"

AND

THE END-TIME TRANSFER OF WEALTH, GOODS,
AND PROPERTY IS IN FULL FORCE

FROM the wicked
TO **THE RIGHTEOUS** AS THE LORD LEADS **THEM**."

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD, GOD

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

Some of you
won't be able to face how far down
you have gone and will commit suicide.

AND

Some of you
WILL BE PUNISHED TO THE FULL EXTENT OF THE LAW EVEN UNTO
DEATH PENALTY--BY HANGING--AS PRESCRIBED BY THE LAW OF your
LAND FOR treason.

Some of you
BECAUSE you HAVE HARDENED your hearts TOWARD THE
LORD: I THE LORD your GOD AM INCAPACITATING some of
you UNTIL you ARE BROUGHT TO REPENTANCE BEFORE THE
LORD your GOD AND PUBLICLY CONFESS your evil deeds AS
NEBUCHADNEZZAR OF OLD

some of you
your hearts HAVE DIED WITHIN you AND you BECOME AS A
STONE, AND I THE LORD your GOD WILL STRIKE you AND you
WILL DIE.^{1 SAMUEL 25:37-38}and the others AN ANGEL OF THE LORD
SHALL STRIKE you DOWN, BECAUSE you DID NOT GIVE GOD
THE GLORY. AND you BE EATEN BY WORMS AND BREATHE
your LASTS, BUT THIS GOSPEL OF GRACE WILL CONTINUE TO
SPREAD AND GROW^{ACTS 12:23-24}IN ORDER FOR THE LORD TO
FULFILL HIS COVENANT HE HAS MADE WITH
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
PRESIDENT TRUMP
AND THE LORD'S CHURCH

ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM

NOT one of you WILL SURVIVE;

THIS DAY, TODAY

BE LAID DEAD ON THE SHORE

of your evil doings,

AND of your evil deeds,

BE SILENCED IN THE DARKNESS

1 SAMUEL 2:9

some of you

I HAVE BROUGHT ON you your own iniquity.

AND HAVE CUT you OFF IN your own wickedness;

I THE LORD your GOD AM CUTTING you OFF.

PSALM 94:20-23

AS IT IS WRITTEN

"They die IN AN INSTANT,

IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT,

The people CONVULSE AND PASS AWAY;

the mighty are REMOVED WITHOUT HUMAN HAND."

JOB 34:20

I HAVE REBUKED the nations;

I HAVE DESTROYED the wicked;

I HAVE BLOTTED OUT your name FOREVER AND EVER!

PSALM 9:5

AND some of you

THIS DAY, TODAY

you PERISH AT THE PRESENCE OF GOD.

PSALM 68:2

FOR

GOD HOLDS your BREATH IN HIS HAND

AND OWNS ALL **your** WAYS.

DANIEL 5:23

IN HIM **you** LIVE AND MOVE AND HAVE **your** BEING.

ACTS 17:28

AND WHAT HOPE HAS THE GOD**less** WHEN HE IS CUT OFF,
WHEN GOD TAKES AWAY HIS LIFE?

JOB 27:8

IN HIS HAND IS THE LIFE OF EVERY CREATURE
AND THE BREATH OF ALL MANKIND.

JOB 12:10

WHAT DOES IT PROFIT A MAN TO GAIN THE WHOLE WORLD
AND LOSE HIS SOUL? OR WHAT CAN A MAN GIVE IN
EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL?

MARK 8:36-37

FOR

I THE LORD GOD DO NOT SPARE

MY enemies FROM DEATH.

AND IT IS APPOINTED FOR **MEN** TO **DIE** ONCE, BUT AFTER THIS **THE**
JUDGMENT, **SO CHRIST WAS OFFERED ONCE TO BEAR THE SINS OF**
MANY. TO THOSE WHO EAGERLY WAIT FOR HIM

HE WILL APPEAR A SECOND TIME, APART FROM SIN, FOR
SALVATION. HEBREWS 9:27-28 **BUT your names WILL BE FORGOTTEN**

HEREAFTER FOREVER FROM PSALM 34:16 **BECAUSE you DID NOT**
ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR,
you did not REPENT AND TURN AWAY FROM your wicked ways and
your evil doings;

BE SILENCED IN THE GRAVE.

BECAUSE THIS IS THE TIME FOR
you TO REAP THE HARVEST OF the seeds
you HAVE PLANTED
ACCORDING TO GENESIS 8:22.

"FOR DO NOT THINK THAT I HAVE COME TO ABOLISH THE
LAW--OF SEED, TIME, AND HARVEST--OR THE PROPHETS.
I HAVE NOT COME TO ABOLISH THEM, BUT TO FULFILL THEM.
FOR I TELL YOU TRULY, UNTIL HEAVEN AND EARTH PASS
AWAY, NOT A SINGLE JOT, NOT A STROKE OF A PEN, WILL
DISAPPEAR FROM THE LAW UNTIL EVERYTHING IS
ACCOMPLISHED."

MATTHEW 5:17-18

SAYS THE LORD OF THE ANGEL ARMIES.

5

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

AS IT IS WRITTEN

'NOW WHEN KING JEROBOAM, WHO WAS AT THE ALTAR IN BETHEL,
HEARD THE WORD THAT THE MAN OF GOD HAD CRIED OUT AGAINST
IT, HE STRETCHED OUT HIS HAND AND SAID, "SEIZE HIM!" BUT THE
HAND HE STRETCHED OUT TOWARD HIM *withered*, SO THAT HE
COULD NOT PULL IT BACK. AND THE ALTAR WAS SPLIT APART, AND
THE ASHES POURED OUT, ACCORDING TO THE SIGN THAT THE MAN
OF GOD HAD GIVEN BY THE WORD OF THE LORD.'

1 KINGS 13:4-5

"SO you are beginning to dry up from your bowels."

"By the multitude of your iniquities and the dishonesty of your trading
you have profaned your sanctuaries; WITH THAT SAME power that is
backing you and that is consuming your father the devil **I MADE**
FIRE=FEAR COME from within you Joe Biden, Kamala Harris, your
cabinet, your uncircumscised government and administration, senior
officers and you judges, congressmen and women, governors, mayors,
anyone in leadership that is corrupt, you cunning, malignant, evil,
wicked, unrighteous men, women who are preparing destruction: **IT**
CONSUMED you. **I REDUCED** you to ashes on the ground in the eyes

of all who see you. ALL THE NATIONS WHO KNEW you are appalled over you. you have come to a horrible end and are no more."

EZEKIEL 28:18-19

GIVEN BY PROPHET ROBIN BULLOCK

6

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

"THE WRATH OF GOD IS BEING REVEALED FROM HEAVEN AGAINST ALL the godlessness and wickedness of people, WHO SUPPRESS THE TRUTH BY their wickedness, SINCE WHAT MAY BE KNOWN ABOUT GOD IS PLAIN TO them BECAUSE GOD HAS MADE IT PLAIN TO them.

FOR SINCE THE CREATION OF THE WORLD GOD'S INVISIBLE QUALITIES--HIS ETERNAL POWER AND DIVINE NATURE--HAVE BEEN CLEARLY SEEN, BEING UNDERSTOOD FROM WHAT HAS BEEN MADE,

SO THAT people ARE WITHOUT EXCUSE.

FOR ALTHOUGH they KNEW GOD, they NEITHER GLORIFIED HIM AS GOD NOR GAVE THANKS TO HIM, BUT their thinking became futile and their foolish hearts were darkened.

ALTHOUGH they CLAIMED TO BE WISE, they BECAME fools AND EXCHANGED THE GLORY OF THE IMMORTAL GOD FOR images made to look like a mortal human being and birds and animals and reptiles.

THEREFORE GOD GAVE them OVER IN THE SINFUL desires OF their hearts to sexual impurity for the degrading of their bodies with one another. They EXCHANGED THE TRUTH ABOUT GOD for a lie, and worshiped and served created things RATHER THAN THE CREATOR--WHO IS FOREVER PRAISED. AMEN.

BECAUSE OF THIS, GOD GAVE them OVER TO shameful lusts. EVEN their women exchanged NATURAL SEXUAL RELATIONS FOR unnatural ones.

IN THE SAME WAY the men also abandoned NATURAL RELATIONS WITH WOMEN AND WERE INFLAMED WITH lust for one another. men committed shameful acts with other men, and received in

themselves the due penalty for their error.
FURTHERMORE, JUST AS they DID NOT THINK IT WORTHWHILE TO
RETAIN THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOD, SO GOD GAVE them OVER TO a
depraved mind, SO THAT they do what ought not to be done. they
have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and
depravity. they are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice.
They are gossipers, slanderers, GOD-haters, insolent, arrogant and
boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their PARENTS;
they HAVE NO UNDERSTANDING, NO FIDELITY, NO LOVE, NO MERCY.
ALTHOUGH they KNOW GOD'S RIGHTEOUS DECREE THAT those who
do such things deserve death, they not only continue to do these
very things but also approve of those who practice them."

ROMANS 1:18-32

"CONSCIENCE IS THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN MANKIND"

"I THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY HAVE MADE YOU IN MY IMAGE
AND AFTER MY LIKENESS, MEN AND WOMEN I MADE YOU
AND HAVE GIVEN YOU DOMINION OVER THE WORKS OF MY
HANDS, I HAVE GIVEN TWO THINGS TO HUMAN BEINGS,
MEN AND WOMEN ALIKE, THE ABILITY TO REASON
AND THE POWER TO CHOOSE.

YET

you CHOSE TO MEET your OWN NEEDS WITHOUT GOD.
you EXCHANGED THE TRUTH ABOUT GOD FOR A LIE, AND
WORSHIPED AND SERVED CREATED THINGS RATHER THAN THE
CREATOR--WHO IS FOREVER PRAISED. AMEN.

I THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY RESPECT your choice
IN THE HOPE THAT YOU WOULD COME TO YOUR SENSES
AND ESCAPE the snare of the devil,
who has taken you captive to do his will.

2 TIMOTHY 2:25

FOR IT IS APPOINTED FOR MEN TO DIE ONCE, BUT AFTER THIS THE

JUDGMENT, SO CHRIST WAS OFFERED ONCE TO BEAR THE SINS OF MANY. TO THOSE WHO EAGERLY WAIT FOR HIM HE WILL APPEAR A SECOND TIME, APART FROM SIN, FOR SALVATION.HEBREWS 9:27-28

BUT

THE ISSUE IS WHEN you the wicked, unrighteous leaders **ARE MAKING** legislations and laws **THAT ARE AFFECTING MY CHURCH, MY UNBORN, MY NEWBORN, MY MARRIAGE INSTITUTION AND MY COUNTRIES ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM AND THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND HER TERRITORIES, HAITI AND JAMAICA AND THE NATIONS THAT ARE MY INHERITANCE."**

"you ARE DETERMINED TO HAVE AND SUBJECT EVERYONE TO your wicked WAY OF DOING THINGS BY SHUTTING THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN IN MEN'S FACES. You yourselves DO NOT ENTER NOR WILL YOU LET IN THOSE WHO WISH TO ENTER.

I HAVE WATCHED you YEAR AFTER YEAR GO FROM BAD TO WORSE.

NOW THAT MY PEOPLE, MY CHURCH WHO ARE CALLED BY MY NAME HAVE HUMBLLED THEMSELVES, AND PRAY AND SEEK MY FACE, AND TURNED FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS, THEN I HAVE HEARD FROM HEAVEN, AND HAVE FORGIVEN THEIR SIN AND AM HEALING THEIR LANDS."

2 CHRONICLES 7:14

7

THOUGH SIN HAS PLEASURE FOR A SEASON.

HEBREWS 11:25

SIN IS A disgrace TO ANY PEOPLE.

PROVERBS 14:34

AND THEY RECEIVE IN THEMSELVES THE DUE PENALTY FOR THEIR error.

ROMANS 1:27

THUS

THE ROLE OF THE GOVERNMENT OF A COUNTRY IS NOT TO
PROMOTE libertinism=sexual immorality, impurity, licentiousness,
idolatry, and witchcraft; hatreds, discord, jealousy, fits of rage, selfish ambition,
dissensions, factions, and envy; drunkenness, orgies and the like=bondage--the
lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life FOR ALL.

BEING A CONSTITUTIONAL REPUBLIC,
NOT A democracy, NOT A democratic REPUBLIC
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS
ONE NATION UNDER GOD INDIVISIBLE WITH LIBERTY
AND JUSTICE FOR ALL WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE
CONSTITUTION="A LIST OF THINGS THE GOVERNMENT CAN DO", THE BILL OF
RIGHTS="A LIST OF THINGS THE GOVERNMENT CANNOT DO", OF THE WORD OF
GOD AND THE LEADING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT
MEN AND WOMEN AND CHILDREN THINKING AND SPEAKING
AND ACTING AND WALKING IN THE UNFORCED RHYTHMS OF
GRACE, LIVING FREELY AND LIGHTLY"

"Democratic" socialism, communism BRINGS bondage and
destruction;

THE PRICE TO PAY IS YOUR FREEDOM:
'Poverty, hatred, division, the return to the darkness chapter of the
past, tyranny, absolute conformity, power for the ruling class, deliver
corruption, exploitation and decay, the more power they have the
more they want to run healthcare, transportation, and finance,
energy, education; they want the power to decide who wins and who
loses, who is up and who is down, what is true and what is false, and
even who lives and who dies. They even think that AMERICAN
CITIZENS AND RESIDENTS standing in line for hours for bread

is a good thing.'

REMEMBER YOU HAD AND ARE HAVING a taste of socialism WITH THE coronavirus outbreak AND this uncircumcised hostile overthrow OF THE NATION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AND a conquest, one invading army came in and took over YOU WERE SEEING IN THE U.S. SINCE 2020.

"THE FREE MARKET CAPITALISM IS THE SYSTEM THAT IS GIVEN TO YOU BY GOD, ENABLING YOU TO GROW A HEALTHY ECONOMY AND BUILD PERSONAL WEALTH";

Socialism IS THE SURE WAY TO KEEP THOSE AT THE BOTTOM AT THE BOTTOM AND SUPPRESS IMAGINATIONS AND STIFLE INGENUITY; BUT CAPITALISM IS THE SURE WAY TO ALLOW IDEAS, CONCEPTS, INSIGHTS, AND WITTY INVENTIONS TO FLOURISH THROUGH DETERMINATION AND CONSISTENCY IN LABORING.

idle hands make one poor,

BUT

THE HAND OF THE DILIGENT MAKES RICH=DILIGENT HANDS BRING WEALTH.

PROVERBS 10:4

"THERE ARE TWO SPECIFIC DISTINCT ROLES FOR THE PURPOSE OF GOVERNMENT, THOSE IN GOVERNMENT, THE PRESIDENT AND THOSE WHO ARE THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH TO ENFORCE THE LAW, TO DEFEND AMERICAN AGAINST THE ACTIONS BOTH DOMESTIC AND FOREIGN. AND THE PURPOSE OF GOVERNMENT IS TO ENACT JUSTICE."

"THE GOVERNMENT OF A COUNTRY IS NOT CALLED TO BE
COMPASSIONATE AND IS NOT RESPONSIBLE TO HELP THE POOR.
YOU PRAY FOR THOSE IN AUTHORITY, THAT THEY EXECUTE THE
SWORD OF JUSTICE CAREFULLY AGAINST THOSE WHO WOULD DO
evil, PROTECTING THOSE WHO WOULD DO WELL. WHY? SO THAT
YOU CAN LIVE A QUIET AND PEACEABLE LIFE. THERE ARE 200
VERSES IN THE BIBLE CONCERNING--NOT THE GOVERNMENT
BUT--THE INDIVIDUAL, THE CHURCH OR THE FAMILY WHO IS CALLED
BY GOD TO BE COMPASSIONATE TOWARD THE POOR. WHEN THE
GOVERNMENT STAY IN ITS JURISDICTIONS, AND FULFILL ITS
RESPONSIBILITY, THE INDIVIDUAL, THE CHURCH, OR THE FAMILY CAN
ACTUALLY EXERCISE COMPASSION AND RAISE THEIR FAMILIES AND
WORK AND BE ABLE TO GIVE MONEY AND HELP THE POOR AND THE
NEEDY WHETHER AT HOME OR ABROAD.
WHOEVER IS KIND TO THE POOR LENDS TO THE LORD,
AND HE WILL REWARD THEM FOR WHAT THEY HAVE DONE^{PROVERBS 19:17}"

7

*communism, socialism did not work in the past
and is not working now in other countries
what makes you think it can work in
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
THE LAND OF THE FREE
AND THE HOME OF THE BRAVE!
you ARE AGAINST BILLIONAIRES AND
you WANT EVERYTHING TO BE FREE FOR EVERYONE;
WHERE WOULD you GET THE MONEY TO PAY FOR
THESE PROGRAMS? AFTER you DEplete THE BILLIONAIRES
HOW WILL you SUSTAIN THESE PROGRAMS?
WHAT you REALLY WANT IS TO CONTROL PEOPLE'S
LIVES and to be THEIR god, THEIR source.
WHEN IT IS WRITTEN:
"HE WHO HAS A SLACK HAND BECOMES POOR,*

BUT THE HAND OF THE DILIGENT MAKES RICH."

PROVERBS 10:4

**WHEN YOU EAT THE LABOR OF YOUR HANDS,
YOU SHALL BE HAPPY, AND IT SHALL BE WELL WITH YOU.**

PSALM 128:2

**WEALTH GAINED BY DISHONESTY WILL BE DIMINISHED,
BUT HE WHO GATHERS BY LABOR WILL INCREASE.**

PROVERBS 13:11

GO TO THE ANT, YOU SLUGGARD!
CONSIDER HER WAYS AND BE WISE,
WHICH, HAVING NO CAPTAIN,
OVERSEER OR RULER,
PROVIDES HER SUPPLIES IN THE SUMMER,
AND GATHERS HER FOOD IN THE HARVEST.
HOW LONG WILL YOU SLUMBER, O SLUGGARD?
WHEN WILL YOU RISE FROM YOUR SLEEP?
A LITTLE SLEEP, A LITTLE SLUMBER,
A LITTLE FOLDING OF THE HANDS TO SLEEP--
SO SHALL YOUR POVERTY COME ON YOU LIKE A PROWLER,
AND YOUR NEED LIKE AN ARMED MAN.

PROVERBS 6:6-11

**"THE SOUL OF A LAZY MAN DESIRES, AND HAS NOTHING;
BUT THE SOUL OF THE DILIGENT SHALL MAKE RICH."**

PROVERBS 13:4

IN ALL LABOR THERE IS PROFIT,
BUT IDLE CHATTER LEADS ONLY TO POVERTY."

PROVERBS 14:23

**DO NOT LOVE SLEEP, LEST YOU COME TO POVERTY;
OPEN YOUR EYES, AND YOU WILL BE SATISFIED WITH BREAD.**

PROVERBS 20:13

DO YOU SEE A MAN WHO EXCELS IN HIS WORK?
HE WILL STAND BEFORE KINGS;
HE WILL NOT STAND BEFORE **UNKNOWN MEN.**

PROVERBS 22:529

**"WHOEVER KEEPS THE FIG TREE WILL EAT ITS FRUIT;
SO HE WHO WAITS ON HIS MASTER WILL BE HONORED."**

PROVERBS 27:18

"HE WHO TILLS HIS LAND WILL HAVE PLENTY OF BREAD,
BUT HE WHO FOLLOWS FRIVOLITY WILL HAVE POVERTY ENOUGH!

PROVERBS 28:19

8

"AN ARMED POPULATION ARE CITIZENS,
an unarmed POPULATION ARE subjects."

THEN JESUS ASKED THEM,

"WHEN I SENT YOU WITHOUT PURSE,
BAG OR SANDALS, DID YOU LACK ANYTHING?"

"NOTHING," THEY ANSWERED.

HE SAID TO THEM,

"BUT NOW IF YOU HAVE A PURSE, TAKE IT, AND ALSO A BAG;
AND IF YOU DON'T HAVE A SWORD [OR A GUN],
SELL YOUR CLOAK AND BUY ONE.

LUKE 22:35-36

"A WELL REGULATED MILITIA, BEING NECESSARY TO THE SECURITY OF
A FREE STATE, THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS,
SHALL NOT BE INFRINGED."

SECOND AMENDMENT OF THE USA CONSTITUTION

"IT IS NOT A WEAPON THAT MURDER SOMEONE
IT IS the heart of man THAT MURDER SOMEONE!"

you the wicked and the unrighteous leaders know that.

"WHEN YOU GIVE UP YOUR AUTHORITY

YOU GIVE UP YOUR FREEDOM;

YOU SURRENDER YOUR WEAPON,

YOU SURRENDER YOUR FREEDOM."

AND THAT'S WHY they ARE AFTER YOUR GUNS!"

9

TO you THE FEARMONGERS WHO ARE SCREAMING:

"GLOBAL WARMING, CLIMATE CHANGE,
THE EARTH IS GOING TO END IN 12 YEARS!"

DO TELL ME:

**WHO HAS MEASURED THE WATERS IN THE HOLLOW OF HIS
HAND, MARKED OFF THE HEAVENS WITH A [NINE-INCH] SPAN,
ENCLOSED THE DUST OF THE EARTH IN A MEASURE, AND
WEIGHED THE MOUNTAINS IN SCALES AND THE HILLS IN A
BALANCE?**

**WHO HAS DIRECTED THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD, OR AS HIS
COUNSELOR HAS TAUGHT HIM?**

**WITH WHOM DID HE TAKE COUNSEL, THAT INSTRUCTION
MIGHT BE GIVEN HIM? WHO TAUGHT HIM THE PATH OF
JUSTICE AND TAUGHT HIM KNOWLEDGE AND SHOWED HIM
THE WAY OF UNDERSTANDING?**

ISAIAH 40:12-14

**"I AM THE LORD, WHO MAKES ALL THINGS, WHO STRETCHES
OUT THE HEAVENS ALL ALONE, WHO SPREADS ABROAD
THE EARTH BY MYSELF."**

ISAIAH 44:24

**"I HAVE MADE THE EARTH, AND CREATED MAN ON IT.
I; MY HANDS, STRETCHED OUT THE HEAVENS, AND ALL THEIR
HOST I HAVE COMMANDED."**

ISAIAH 45:12

**THERE WILL BE A FEW EVENTS
BEFORE THE END OF THIS EARTH:**

--THE CATCHING AWAY OF MY CHURCH TO GLORY.

revelation 3:9, 1 THESSALONIANS 4:16-17

**WHICH ONLY THE FATHER KNOWS THE TIME AND THE HOUR
--"THE GREAT TIME OF TESTING THAT IS COMING UPON
THE WHOLE WORLD TO TEST THOSE WHO BELONG TO THIS
WORLD."**

REVELATION 3:10

**--"BUT THE DAY OF THE LORD WILL COME AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT,
IN WHICH THE HEAVENS WILL PASS AWAY WITH A GREAT NOISE, AND**

THE ELEMENTS WILL MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT; BOTH THE EARTH AND THE WORKS THAT ARE IN IT WILL BE BURNED UP."

2 PETER 3:10

--"THEN I SAW A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH;
FOR THE FIRST HEAVEN AND THE FIRST EARTH PASSED AWAY,
AND THERE IS NO LONGER ANY SEA. I ALSO SAW THE HOLY CITY, A
NEW JERUSALEM, COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM GOD,
PREPARED AS A BRIDE ADORNED FOR HER HUSBAND. I HEARD A
LOUD VOICE FROM THE THRONE SAYING, "BEHOLD, GOD'S DWELLING
IS WITH THE HUMAN RACE. HE WILL DWELL WITH THEM AND THEY
WILL BE HIS PEOPLE AND GOD HIMSELF WILL ALWAYS BE WITH THEM
[AS THEIR GOD]. HE WILL WIPE every tear FROM THEIR EYES AND
THERE SHALL BE **NO MORE** death or mourning, wailing or pain,
[FOR] the old order HAS PASSED AWAY."

REVELATION 21:1-4

--BUT THAT WILL BE AFTER A THOUSAND YEAR OF THE REIGN
OF THE LORD your GOD!

REVELATION 20:1-6

THUS ONE CAN SAFELY SAY THAT THIS EARTH WILL OUTLIVE you,
FOR THERE ARE AT LEAST 1,007 MORE YEARS FOR THIS EARTH!
AND I HAVE GIVEN MANKIND THE FORMULA TO CARE AND HANDLE
THIS EARTH.

I HAVE GIVEN HUMAN BEINGS DOMINION NOT OVER OTHER
HUMAN BEINGS BUT OVER THE WORKS OF MY HANDS--OVER
GOD'S CREATION--GOD HAS PUT ALL THINGS UNDER MEN'S
FEET--HIS AUTHORITY--MEANING WHEN things get out of
order YOU PUT IT BACK IN LINE BY EXERCISING GOD'S
AUTHORITY TO SUBDUE the enemy, the devil TO DOMINATE
AND TO POSSESS ABSOLUTE CONTROL OVER THE ENTIRE
EARTH AND TO BRING IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD ON EARTH
SO THAT THE WILL OF GOD MAY BE DONE ON EARTH AND THE
GLORY OF GOD MAY BE MANIFESTED ON EARTH.

INSTEAD
you ARE TRYING TO DESTROY
MY INHERITANCE, MY PEOPLE ISRAEL, AND MY CITY JERUSALEM,
AND
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA THE COUNTRY BUILT OUT OF LOVE
FOR ME FOR THE SPREADING OF THE GOOD NEWS
OF MY GOSPEL THROUGHOUT THE EARTH!
FOR HE WHO AVENGES BLOOD REMEMBERS;
HE DOES NOT IGNORE THE CRIES OF THE AFFLICTED.

PSALM 9:12

OR HAVE you FORGOTTEN WHEN MY PEOPLE ISRAEL WERE
CROSSING THE RED SEA:

"THE EGYPTIANS PURSUED AND WENT AFTER THEM INTO THE MIDST OF THE
SEA, ALL PHARAOH'S HORSES AND CHARIOTS AND HIS HORSEMEN FOLLOWED
THEM INTO THE SEA. NOW IT CAME TO PASS, IN THE MORNING WATCH, THAT
THE LORD LOOKED DOWN UPON THE ARMY OF THE EGYPTIANS THROUGH THE
PILLAR OF FIRE AND CLOUD, AND HE TROUBLED THE ARMY OF THE EGYPTIANS.
AND HE TOOK OFF THEIR CHARIOT WHEELS, SO THAT THEY DROVE THEM WITH
DIFFICULTY; AND THE EGYPTIANS SAID, "LET US FLEE FROM
THE FACE OF ISRAEL, FOR THE LORD FIGHTS FOR THEM AGAINST THE
EGYPTIANS."

THE LORD SAID TO MOSES, "STRETCH OUT YOUR HAND OVER THE SEA, THAT
THE WATERS MAY COME BACK UPON THE EGYPTIANS,
ON THEIR CHARIOTS, AND ON THEIR HORSEMEN." AND MOSES STRETCHED
OUT HIS HAND OVER THE SEA; AND WHEN THE MORNING APPEARED, THE SEA
RETURNED TO ITS FULL DEPTH, WHILE THE EGYPTIANS WERE FLEEING INTO IT.
SO THE LORD OVERTHREW THE EGYPTIANS IN THE MIDST OF THE SEA. THEN
THE WATERS RETURNED AND COVERED THE CHARIOTS, THE HORSEMEN, AND
ALL THE ARMY OF PHARAOH THAT CAME INTO THE SEA AFTER THEM. NOT SO
MUCH AS ONE OF THEM REMAINED. BUT THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL HAD
WALKED ON DRY LAND IN THE MIDST OF THE SEA, AND THE WATERS WERE A
WALL TO THEM ON THEIR RIGHT HAND AND ON THEIR LEFT.

SO THE LORD SAVED ISRAEL THAT DAY OUT OF THE HAND OF
THE EGYPTIANS, AND ISRAEL SAW THE EGYPTIANS DEAD ON
THE SEASHORE. THUS ISRAEL SAW THE GREAT WORK

WHICH THE LORD HAD DONE IN EGYPT; SO THE PEOPLE
FEARED THE LORD, AND BELIEVED THE LORD AND HIS
SERVANT MOSES.

EXODUS 14:23-31

10

"GOD PRESIDES OVER HEAVEN'S COURT;
HE PRONOUNCES JUDGMENT ON
THE HEAVENLY BEINGS:
'HOW LONG WILL YOU HAND DOWN UNJUST DECISIONS
BY FAVORING the wicked?'

SELAH

'GIVE JUSTICE TO THE POOR AND THE ORPHAN;
UPHOLD THE RIGHTS OF THE OPPRESSED AND THE DESTITUTE.
RESCUE THE POOR AND HELPLESS;
DELIVER THEM FROM THE GRASP OF evil people.
BUT these oppressors KNOW NOTHING;
they ARE SO IGNORANT!
they WANDER ABOUT IN DARKNESS,
WHILE THE WHOLE WORLD IS SHAKEN TO THE CORE.
I SAY, 'YOU ARE gods;
YOU ARE ALL CHILDREN OF THE MOST HIGH.
BUT you WILL DIE LIKE MERE MORTALS
AND FALL LIKE EVERY OTHER RULER.'"

ARISE, O GOD, AND JUDGE THE EARTH,
FOR ALL THE NATIONS BELONG TO YOU.

PSALM 82

*10**

you are still SAYING THINGS ABOUT

THIS MAN DONALD TRUMP!
you called MY CHOSEN, PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP:

"VICIOUS AND VINDICTIVE"

you said

"HE LACKS MORAL CHARACTER"!

"you HYPOCRITES! FIRST TAKE THE BEAM OUT OF your own EYE,
AND THEN YOU WILL SEE CLEARLY TO REMOVE THE SPECK FROM
YOUR BROTHER'S EYE."

MATTHEW 7:5

FOR

SURELY THERE IS NO RIGHTEOUS MAN ON EARTH WHO DOES GOOD
AND NEVER SINS. MEANING:
NOT A SINGLE PERSON ON EARTH IS ALWAYS GOOD AND NEVER SINS.

ECCLESIASTES 7:20

"NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT,"

"*I AM EXPOSING the deeds of darkness.*"

"BY THE STRENGTH OF MY RIGHT HAND OF JUSTICE I THE
LORD GOD HAVE VENTED MY WRATH ON MY foes AND
AVENGED MYSELF ON MY enemies. I TURNED MY HAND
AGAINST you; THOROUGHLY PURGE AWAY MY COUNTRY'S
dross AND REMOVED ALL HER impurities. I AM RESTORING
HER LEADERS AS IN DAYS OF OLD, HER RULERS AS AT THE
BEGINNING. NOW SHE IS CALLED THE COUNTRY OF
RIGHTEOUSNESS, THE FAITHFUL COUNTRY.
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA HAS BEEN DELIVERED WITH
JUSTICE, HER PENITENT ONES WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS. BUT
you rebels and sinners HAVE BOTH BEEN BROKEN, AND you

who forsook **THE LORD WILL** perish. You **WILL BE** ashamed
BECAUSE OF the sacred oaks in which you have delighted;
you **WILL BE** disgraced **BECAUSE OF** the gardens that you have
chosen. You will be like an oak with fading leaves, like a
garden without **WATER.** THE MIGHTY MAN WILL BECOME
tinder and his work a spark; both **WILL BURN TOGETHER,**
WITH NO ONE TO QUENCH THE FIRE.

ISAIAH 1:24-31

"**THE COMMANDER'S JUDGMENTS ARE SUPREME;**

Valkyrie=chooser of the slain **WILL FALL AND WILL NOT SING.**

THE LORD OF HOSTS OWNS THIS DAY

AND THEREAFTER;

"BY MY SPIRIT,"

SAITH THE LORD OF HOSTS,

BE INFLICTED WITH THE SAME DIS-EASE YOU BROUGHT

ON THE **PEOPLES OF THE LORD'S UNITED STATES OF**

AMERICA.

DEUTERONOMY 7:15

I AM THAT I AM"

11

the mainstream media:

HOW DO you COMPARE TO

THE JOURNALIST'S CREED BY WALTER WILLIAMS, 1914:

"--I BELIEVE IN THE PROFESSION OF JOURNALISM.

--I BELIEVE THAT THE PUBLIC JOURNAL IS A PUBLIC TRUST; THAT ALL

CONNECTED WITH IT ARE, TO THE FULL MEASURE OF THEIR

RESPONSIBILITY, TRUSTEES FOR THE PUBLIC; THAT ACCEPTANCE OF A

LESSER SERVICE THAN THE PUBLIC SERVICE IS BETRAYAL OF THIS

TRUST.

--I BELIEVE THAT CLEAR THINKING AND CLEAR STATEMENT,

ACCURACY AND FAIRNESS ARE FUNDAMENTAL TO GOOD
JOURNALISM.

--I BELIEVE THAT A JOURNALIST SHOULD WRITE ONLY WHAT HE
HOLDS IN HIS HEART TO BE TRUE.

--I BELIEVE THAT SUPPRESSION OF THE NEWS, FOR ANY
CONSIDERATION OTHER THAN THE WELFARE OF SOCIETY,
IS INDEFENSIBLE.

--I BELIEVE THAT NO ONE SHOULD WRITE AS A JOURNALIST WHAT HE
WOULD NOT SAY AS A GENTLEMAN; THAT BRIBERY BY ONE'S OWN
POCKETBOOK IS AS MUCH TO BE AVOIDED AS BRIBERY BY THE
POCKETBOOK OF ANOTHER; THAT INDIVIDUAL RESPONSIBILITY MAY
NOT BE ESCAPED BY PLEADING ANOTHER'S INSTRUCTIONS OR
ANOTHER'S DIVIDENDS.

--I BELIEVE THAT ADVERTISING, NEWS AND EDITORIAL COLUMNS
SHOULD ALIKE SERVE THE BEST INTERESTS OF READER; THAT A SINGLE
STANDARD OF HELPFUL TRUTH AND CLEANNESS SHOULD PREVAIL
FOR ALL; THAT THE SUPREME TEST OF GOOD JOURNALISM IS THE
MEASURE OF ITS PUBLIC SERVICE.

--I BELIEVE THAT THE JOURNALISM WHICH SUCCEEDS BEST--AND BEST
DESERVES SUCCESS--FEARS GOD AND HONORS MAN; IS STOUTLY
INDEPENDENT, UNMOVED BY PRIDE OF OPINION OR GREED OF
POWER, CONSTRUCTIVE, TOLERANT BUT NEVER CARELESS,
SELF-CONTROLLED, PATIENT, ALWAYS RESPECTFUL OF ITS READERS
BUT ALWAYS UNAFRAID, IS QUICKLY INDIGNANT AT INJUSTICE; IS
UNSWAYED BY THE APPEAL OF PRIVILEGE OR THE CLAMOR OF THE
MOB; SEEKS TO GIVE EVERY MAN A CHANCE AND, AS FAR AS LAW
AND HONEST WAGE AND RECOGNITION OF HUMAN BROTHERHOOD
CAN MAKE IT SO, AN EQUAL CHANCE; IS PROFOUNDLY PATRIOTIC
WHILE SINCERELY PROMOTING INTERNATIONAL GOOD WILL AND
CEMENTING WORLD-COMRADESHIP; IS A JOURNALISM OF
HUMANITY, OF AND FOR TODAY'S WORLD."

WITH FREEDOM COMES RESPONSIBILITY
AND WITH GREAT POWER COMES GREAT RESPONSIBILITY:
"NOTHING IN ALL CREATION IS HIDDEN FROM GOD'S SIGHT.
EVERYTHING IS UNCOVERED AND LAID BARE BEFORE THE EYES
OF HIM TO WHOM WE MUST GIVE ACCOUNT."

HEBREWS 4:13

"BUT I TELL YOU THAT EVERYONE WILL HAVE TO GIVE ACCOUNT ON
THE DAY OF JUDGMENT FOR EVERY EMPTY WORD THEY HAVE
SPOKEN. FOR BY your WORDS you WILL BE ACQUITTED, AND BY
your WORDS you WILL BE CONDEMNED."

MATTHEW 12:36-37

12

IN THIS END-TIME HARVEST you WILL SEE SIGNS AND
WONDERS ON THIS EARTH AS HAVE NEVER SEEN BEFORE
AND you WILL KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD AND THAT I HAVE
AN OBLIGATION TO KEEP AND FULFILL MY COVENANT WITH
ISRAEL AND JERUSALEM, THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
AND WITH MY CHURCH."

I SAID TO FATHER ABRAM=ABRAHAM:

"GET OUT OF YOUR COUNTRY,
FROM YOUR FAMILY

AND FROM YOUR FATHER'S HOUSE,
TO A LAND THAT I WILL SHOW YOU.
I WILL MAKE YOU A GREAT NATION;

I WILL BLESS YOU

AND MAKE YOUR NAME GREAT;
AND YOU SHALL BE A BLESSING.

AND I WILL BLESS (DO GOOD FOR, BENEFIT) THOSE WHO BLESS YOU,
AND I WILL CURSE [THAT IS, SUBJECT TO MY WRATH AND JUDGMENT]
THE ONE WHO CURSES (DESPISES, DISHONORS, HAS CONTEMPT

FOR)YOU."

GENESIS 12:3

THIS COVENANT STANDS TODAY FOR:

MY INHERITANCE, MY PEOPLE ISRAEL, AND MY CITY JERUSALEM,

JOEL 3:1-2, JEREMIAH 31:35-40, ISAIAH 62:6-7

AND FOR

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA THE COUNTRY BUILT OUT OF LOVE

FOR ME FOR THE SPREADING OF THE GOOD NEWS OF MY GOSPEL,

ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECY GIVEN TO MARK TAYLOR ON OCTOBER 7, 2015, WORD OF THE LORD KENNETH COPELAND ATLANTA VICTORY
CAMPAIGN SEPTEMBER 1993

AND FOR

MY CHURCH--FROM EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE, PEOPLE AND NATION

WHO BELONG TO CHRIST, THEN ARE ABRAHAM'S SEEDS, AND HEIRS

ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE.

GALATIANS 3:29

13

"BY NOW," SAYS THE LORD, "THE WHOLE WORLD KNOWS
WHO DONALD J. TRUMP IS AND WHAT HE HAS DONE: HE IS
AN IMPERFECT MAN, A MAN WHO HAS SINNED AND FALLEN
SHORT OF THE EXPECTATIONS OF THOSE WHO ARE

self-righteous.

BUT

THE WORK I THE LORD GOD HAVE GIVEN:

THE CHIEF OF STATE,

THE CHIEF LEGISLATOR,

THE CHIEF DIPLOMAT,

THE CHIEF EXECUTIVE,

THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF THE ARMED FORCES,

AND

THE LEADER OF THE NEW WORLD:

PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP TO DO IS CONTAINED IN THE
PROPHECY GIVEN TO RETIRED FIRE FIGHTER MARK TAYLOR

ON APRIL 28, 2011 FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS; MEDITATE
THEREIN DAY AND NIGHT TO KEEP IN STEP WITH THE WORK
OF THE LORD.

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS TO RETIRED FIRE FIGHTER MARK TAYLOR ON APRIL 28 2011 AS HE WAS
SITTING IN FRONT OF HIS TV WATCHING DONALD TRUMP IN AN INTERVIEW--KNOWING LITTLE OF
DONALD TRUMP EXCEPT THAT HE WAS A POWERFUL MAN WITH A MULTI BILLION DOLLAR
EMPIRE,--HE HEARD THE VOICE OF THE LORD TOLD HIM:

"YOU'RE HEARING THE VOICE OF THE PRESIDENT."

AND HE WENT INTO HIS OFFICE AND LISTENED TO WHAT THE SPIRIT
OF THE LORD WAS TELLING HIM:

THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS":

"I HAVE CHOSEN THIS MAN, DONALD TRUMP,
FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS.

FOR AS BENJAMIN NETANYAHU IS TO ISRAEL, SO SHALL THIS MAN BE TO THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA! FOR I WILL USE THIS MAN TO BRING HONOR, RESPECT AND RESTORATION TO AMERICA.
AMERICA WILL BE RESPECTED ONCE AGAIN AS THE MOST POWERFUL AND PROSPEROUS NATION ON
EARTH, (OTHER THAN ISRAEL). THE DOLLAR WILL BE THE STRONGEST IT HAS EVER BEEN IN THE
HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES, AND WILL ONCE AGAIN BE THE CURRENCY BY WHICH ALL OTHER
ARE JUDGED."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

THE ENEMY WILL QUAKE AND SHAKE AND FEAR THIS MAN I HAVE ANOINTED. THEY WILL EVEN
QUAKE AND SHAKE WHEN HE ANNOUNCES HE IS RUNNING FOR PRESIDENT, IT WILL BE LIKE THE SHOT
HEARD ACROSS THE WORLD. THE ENEMY WILL SAY 'WHAT SHALL WE DO NOW? THIS MAN
KNOWS ALL OUR TRICKS AND SCHEMES. WE HAVE BEEN ROBBING AMERICA FOR DECADES,
WHAT SHALL WE DO TO STOP THIS?"

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

HA! NO ONE SHALL STOP THIS THAT I HAVE STARTED! FOR THE ENEMY HAS STOLEN FROM AMERICA
FOR DECADES AND IT STOPS NOW! FOR I WILL USE THIS MAN TO REAP THE HARVEST THAT THE
UNITED STATES HAS SOWN FOR AND PLUNDER FROM THE ENEMY WHAT HE HAS STOLEN AND
RETURN IT 7 FOLD BACK TO THE UNITED STATES. THE ENEMY WILL SAY 'ISRAEL, ISRAEL, WHAT
ABOUT ISRAEL?' FOR ISRAEL WILL BE PROTECTED BY AMERICA ONCE AGAIN."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

YES! AMERICA WILL ONCE AGAIN STAND HAND IN HAND WITH ISRAEL, AND THE TWO SHALL BE AS
ONE. FOR THE TIES BETWEEN ISRAEL AND AMERICA WILL BE STRONGER THAN EVER, AND ISRAEL
WILL FLOURISH LIKE NEVER BEFORE."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

I WILL PROTECT AMERICA AND ISRAEL, FOR THIS NEXT PRESIDENT WILL BE A MAN OF HIS WORD,
WHEN HE SPEAKS THE WORLD WILL LISTEN AND KNOW THAT THERE IS SOMETHING GREATER IN HIM
THAN ALL THE OTHERS BEFORE HIM. THIS MAN'S WORD IS HIS BOND AND THE WORLD AND
AMERICA WILL KNOW THIS AND THE ENEMY WILL FEAR THIS, FOR THIS MAN WILL BE FEARLESS."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

WHEN THE FINANCIAL HARVEST BEGINS,
SO SHALL IT PARALLEL IN THE SPIRITUAL FOR AMERICA."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

IN THIS NEXT ELECTION THEY WILL SPEND BILLIONS TO KEEP THIS PRESIDENT--AND THE SPIRIT SAYS THAT THIS SHOULD HAVE HAPPENED FOR THE 2012 ELECTION BUT HE HAD TO POSTPONE IT FOR THE 2016 ELECTION SO THAT HIS CHILDREN BE EMPOWERED WITH RIGHTEOUS ANGER;--THUS THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, IN THIS NEXT ELECTION THEY WILL SPEND BILLIONS TO KEEP THIS CURRENT ESTABLISHMENT IN; IT WILL BE LIKE FLUSHING THEIR MONEY DOWN THE TOILET. LET THEM WASTE THEIR MONEY, FOR IT COMES FROM AND IT IS BEING USED BY EVIL FORCES AT WORK, BUT THEY WILL NOT SUCCEED, FOR THIS NEXT ELECTION WILL BE A CLEAN SWEEP FOR THE MAN I HAVE CHOSEN. THEY WILL SAY THINGS ABOUT THIS MAN (THE ENEMY), BUT IT WILL NOT AFFECT HIM AND THEY SHALL SAY IT ROLLS OFF OF HIM LIKE THE DUCK, FOR AS THE FEATHERS OF A DUCK PROTECT IT, SO SHALL MY FEATHERS PROTECT THIS NEXT PRESIDENT. EVEN MAINSTREAM NEWS MEDIA WILL BE CAPTIVATED BY THIS MAN AND THE ABILITIES THAT I HAVE GIFTED HIM WITH, AND THEY WILL EVEN BEGIN TO AGREE WITH HIM. SAYS THE SPIRIT OF GOD."
PROPHECY GIVEN TO FIREFIGHTER MARK TAYLOR ON APRIL 28, 2011:

BUT YOU THE WICKED, THE UNRIGHTEOUS LEADERS IN POWER AND AUTHORITY REFUSE AND REBEL AGAINST THE WORD OF THE LORD!

"HOW ABOUT ALL THE *injustice* DONE TO MY BRETHREN=THE BODY OF CHRIST=THE CHURCH by the hands of wicked men and the judicial and court systems of this world JUST BECAUSE THEY REFUSE TO COMPROMISE THEIR BELIEFS=THE WORD OF GOD?

you TRIED EVERY WHICH WAY TO TAKE DOWN A DULY ELECTED PRESIDENT I HAVE CHOSEN AND APPOINTED: MY ANOINTED ONE DONALD J. TRUMP.

"NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER, BUT BY MY SPIRIT,"

"I AM EXPOSING the deeds of darkness. TO you who PERPETRATED THE ELECTION FRAUD, TREASON, CRIME IN REGARDS TO THE NOVEMBER 03,

2020 ELECTION,
AND FOR WHAT you have done
AND WHAT you were preparing to do to
MY ANOINTED PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP,
HIS PRESIDENCY, THE GROUNDS HE HAS GAINED
FOR THE LORD AND HIS SECOND TERM IN OFFICE,
TO MY UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, TO MY UNBORN
AND MY NEWBORN AND TO MY CHURCH, FOR BEING
accomplices to WEAPONIZING the covid-19 virus TO
KEEP PEOPLE IN bondage AND TAKE AWAY THEIR
GOD-GIVEN FREEDOM AND THEIR LIVELIHOOD, for
creating chaos and tyranny and terror IN MY COUNTRY
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA."
WILL you BE ABLE TO WITHSTAND THE STRENGTH OF
THE RIGHT HAND OF THE LORD GOD'S JUSTICE?

14

AS POLITICAL AND OR AUTHORITY FIGURES IN AND OVER
THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AND AS "ROLE MODELS" who were
influencing THE YOUTH AND YOUNG ONES OF THIS COUNTRY you
HAD REMOVED THE VERY MORAL, GODLY, SOCIAL, ECONOMIC FABRIC
OF THESE COUNTRIES, TELLING-A-VISION CONTRARY TO THE WORD
OF GOD you had hindered THE SPREADING OF THE GOOD NEWS OF
THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST BY REMOVING PRAYER IN THE SCHOOLS AND
THE TEN COMMANDMENTS ON THEIR WALLS THE VERY BOUNDARIES
THAT WOULD HELP THEM CHOOSE LIFE INSTEAD OF DEATH, BLESSING
INSTEAD OF THE CURSE.

"MOSES WAS A MURDERER, AND A COWARD, AND I USED HIM TO

BRING MY PEOPLE OUT OF SLAVERY AND I BREATHED FIVE BOOKS OF
THE BIBLE THROUGH HIM.

KING DAVID WAS AN ADULTERER AND A MURDERER AND I ALLOWED
HIM TO PREPARE FOR HIS SON TO BUILD MY TEMPLE AND I
BREATHED THE MOST BEAUTIFUL PSALMS THROUGH HIM
AND CALLED HIM "THE MAN AFTER MY VERY OWN HEART."

AND I CAN GO ON AND ON AND ON AGAIN, KING SOLOMON WAS A
WOMANIZER, AND EVEN WITH SEVEN HUNDRED WIVES AND THREE
HUNDRED CONCUBINES I GAVE HIM A WISE AND DISCERNING HEART,
SO THAT THERE WILL NEVER HAVE BEEN ANYONE LIKE HIM, NOR WILL
THERE EVER BE. MOREOVER, I GAVE HIM WHAT HE HAD NOT ASKED
FOR--BOTH WEALTH AND HONOR--SO THAT IN HIS LIFETIME HE HAD
NO EQUAL AMONG KINGS.

I ALLOWED HIM TO BUILD ME A TEMPLE WHERE I COULD DWELL
AMONG MY PEOPLE ISRAEL AND I BREATHED THROUGH HIM THREE
BOOKS OF THE BIBLE.

SO WHEN I CHOSE DONALD J. TRUMP AS THE PRESIDENT FOR THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA I KNEW HIS PAST BUT YET I CHOSE HIM
ANYWAY, I HAVE CHOSEN PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP BECAUSE
I KNOW HIS HEART.

FOR

"THE LORD DOES NOT LOOK AT THE THINGS PEOPLE LOOK AT.
PEOPLE LOOK AT THE OUTWARD APPEARANCE,
BUT THE LORD LOOKS AT THE HEART."

1 SAMUEL 16:7

IT IS WRITTEN:

*"AND LET NOT YOUR HEART BE FEARFUL,
NOR LET IT BE AFRAID.*

FOR THERE SHALL,

*AND ON THE SCENE HE HAS ALREADY ARISEN,
ONE WHO SHALL RESPOND UNTO THE THINGS OF GOD
AND WHOSE HEART WILL BE OPEN TOWARD GOD.*

AND YOUR NATION, THAT SEEMED TO BE CUT DOWN TO THE ROOTS,

AND THE WILD BIRDS OF THE AIR
AND THE FOWLS OF THE AIR
CAME AND ROOSTED IN HER BRANCHES
AND DID MUCH DISREPUTE UNTO THE NATION.

YET THAT SHALL ALL BE REPAIRED
BECAUSE THIS MAN SHALL SAY,
'I WILL WALK IN THE WAY OF GOD.

I WILL TRUST ALSO IN HIM,'
AND HE SHALL BE AT THE HEAD,
AND MANY SHALL FOLLOW HIM."

AND THE WORK OF GOD SHALL BE CONSUMMATED
THAT MUST BE CONSUMMATED
IN OTHER NATIONS
BEFORE I COME,"
I HEARD HIM SAY,

"BECAUSE, YOU SEE, the enemy SHALL NOT GAINSAY THE WORK OF
THE LORD."

ACCORDING TO THE LONGMOUT PROPHECY
GIVEN BY KENNETH E. HAGIN ON OCTOBER 1ST 1974

15

"MY ANOINTED DONALD J. TRUMP IS THE WALL THAT IS STOPPING
you FROM FULFILLING your evil AGENDA AND you CANNOT TAKE
DOWN THAT WALL FOR HE IS PROTECTED BY GOD."

'THE GATE KEEPER, THE GATE KEEPER, THE PRESIDENT FOR THE
UNITED STATES IS THE SPIRITUAL GATE KEEPER. I HAVE CHOSEN
THIS MAN DONALD J. TRUMP AND ANOINTED HIM AS PRESIDENT FOR
SUCH A TIME AS THIS. CAN YOU NOT SEE THIS? FOR EVEN IN HIS
NAME, DONALD-MEANING WORLD LEADER, (SPIRITUAL
CONNOTATION FAITHFUL). TRUMP-MEANING TO GET THE BETTER
OF, OR TO OUTRANK OR DEFEAT SOMEONE OR SOMETHING OFTEN IN
A HIGHLY PUBLIC WAY. THIS MAN I HAVE CHOSEN, WILL BE A
FAITHFUL WORLD LEADER, AND TOGETHER WITH MY ARMY, WILL
DEFEAT ALL OF AMERICA'S enemies IN THE SPIRITUAL AND IN THE

NATURAL. YOU WILL SEE IT MANIFEST BEFORE YOUR EYES. I WILL
USE THIS MAN TO SHUT GATES, DOORS, AND PORTALS THAT THIS
PAST PRESIDENT HAS OPENED. HE WILL OPEN GATES, DOORS, AND
PORTALS THIS PAST PRESIDENT HAS SHUT. MY ARMY SHALL NOT BE
SILENCED; THEY WILL BEGIN TO SEE HE IS THE ONE I HAVE CHOSEN.
THEY WILL BEGIN TO RALLY AROUND HIM AND KEEP HIM COVERED IN
THE SPIRITUAL SUPPORT, AND AS YOU GAIN GROUND THEY WILL SAY
AMERICA IS NOT FROZEN.'

"AMERICA, AMERICA" PROPHECY GIVEN TO MARK TAYLOR: OCTOBER 7, 2015

AND THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN DONALD J. TRUMP AND you, the
wicked
IS THAT HE REPENTED AND TURNED AWAY FROM HIS SINS AND
TURNED TO THE LORD HIS GOD BUT you ARE STILL WALLOWING IN
THE MIRE.

you ARE OFFENDED WHEN PRESIDENT TRUMP CALLS
you OUT IN your LIES!

THE NAMES I THE LORD GOD CALLED
the scribes and pharisee IN THEIR LIES
AND TODAY I AM CALLING you OUT THE SAME:

ye blind guides MATTHEW 23:16

ye fools MATTHEW 23:17

WOE UNTO you, wicked, unrighteous leaders...FOR ye are like
WHITED SEPULCHRES...FULL OF dead MEN'S BONES, AND OF all
uncleanness MATTHEW 23:27

ye serpents, ye generation of vipers,

HOW CAN ye ESCAPE THE DAMNATION OF HELL MATTHEW 23:33

WOE UNTO you, wicked, unrighteous leaders, HYPOCRITES! LUKE 11:44

YE ARE AS graves WHICH APPEAR NOT. LUKE 11:44

WHY DOES TRUTH OFFEND you SO?

you SAID HE'S BEEN MARRIED THREE TIMES
AND THAT HE HAS A FOUL MOUTH.

TRUE IN THE EYES OF MEN YOU'VE BEEN MARRIED ONLY ONCE
BUT HOW MANY TIMES HAVE you DEFILED YOUR MARRIAGE BEDS

OR THE OFFICE OF THE PRESIDENT, OR YOUR OFFICES?
HOW MANY YOUNG MEN AND YOUNG WOMEN'S LIVES HAVE you
DESTROYED?

HOW MANY OF MY UNBORN HAVE you murdered and how have you
defiled MY MARRIAGE INSTITUTION AND perverted MY RAINBOW?

AND WHAT DO you SAY WHEN you THINK NO ONE IS LISTENING?

"EITHER MAKE THE TREE GOOD AND ITS FRUIT GOOD, OR ELSE MAKE
THE TREE BAD AND ITS FRUIT BAD; FOR A TREE IS KNOWN BY ITS
FRUIT. BROOD OF VIPERS! HOW CAN YOU, BEING EVIL, SPEAK
GOOD THINGS? FOR OUT OF THE ABUNDANCE OF THE HEART THE
MOUTH SPEAKS. A GOOD MAN OUT OF THE GOOD TREASURE OF
HIS HEART BRINGS FORTH GOOD THINGS, AND AN EVIL MAN OUT OF
THE EVIL TREASURE BRINGS FORTH EVIL THINGS. BUT I SAY TO YOU
THAT FOR EVERY IDLE WORD MEN MAY SPEAK, THEY WILL GIVE
ACCOUNT OF IT IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT. FOR BY YOUR WORDS
YOU WILL BE ACQUITTED=JUSTIFIED AND MAKE RIGHT WITH GOD
AND BY YOUR WORDS YOU WILL BE CONDEMNED."

MATTHEW 12:33-37

AND THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP AND
you IS THAT HE HAS REPENTED AND TURNED AWAY FROM HIS SINS
AND TURNED TO THE LORD HIS GOD BUT you ARE STILL WALLOWING
IN THE MIRE.

17

you said: "I WANT TO TELL YOU, GORSUCH. I WANT TO
TELL YOU, KAVANAUGH, YOU HAVE RELEASED THE
WHIRLWIND AND YOU WILL PAY THE PRICE. YOU WON'T
KNOW WHAT HIT YOU IF YOU GO FORWARD WITH THESE
AWFUL DECISIONS."

IS PROTECTING THE LIVES OF MY UNBORN AND NEWBORN
SONS AND DAUGHTERS "AWFUL DECISIONS"?

BY your WORDS you WILL BE JUSTIFIED

AND BY your WORDS you WILL BE CONDEMNED.

You are crying out saying: 'IT'S NOT FAIR, IT'S NOT JUST!'

IS IT FAIR, IS IT JUST FOR you TO MURDER IN THE USA AND
AROUND THE WORLD OF MY UNBORN AND NEW BORN SONS
AND DAUGHTERS?

AND HOW ABOUT the ongoing pedophilia, CHILD sacrifice, AND
HUMAN trafficking AND cannibalism you HAVE COMMITTED?

REMEMBER WHAT HAPPENED IN EGYPT WHEN MY PEOPLE
ISRAEL WERE THERE FLOURISHING AND MULTIPLYING:
THE KING OF EGYPT MURDERED ALL THE NEW BORN SONS OF
MY PEOPLE ISRAEL:

"THEN THE KING OF EGYPT SPOKE TO THE HEBREW MIDWIVES, OF WHOM THE
NAME OF ONE WAS SHIPHRAH AND THE NAME OF THE OTHER PUAH; AND HE
SAID, "WHEN YOU DO THE DUTIES OF A MIDWIFE FOR THE HEBREW WOMEN,
AND SEE THEM ON THE BIRTHSTOOLS, IF IT IS A SON, THEN YOU SHALL KILL
HIM; BUT IF IT IS A DAUGHTER, THEN SHE SHALL LIVE." BUT THE MIDWIVES
FEARED GOD, AND DID NOT DO AS THE KING OF EGYPT COMMANDED THEM,
BUT SAVED THE MALE CHILDREN ALIVE. SO THE KING OF EGYPT CALLED FOR
THE MIDWIVES AND SAID TO THEM, "WHY HAVE YOU DONE THIS THING, AND
SAVED THE MALE CHILDREN ALIVE?" AND THE MIDWIVES SAID TO PHARAOH,
"BECAUSE THE HEBREW WOMEN ARE NOT LIKE THE EGYPTIAN WOMEN; FOR
THEY ARE LIVELY AND GIVE BIRTH BEFORE THE MIDWIVES COME TO THEM."

THEREFORE GOD DEALT WELL WITH THE MIDWIVES, AND THE PEOPLE
MULTIPLIED AND GREW VERY MIGHTY. AND SO IT WAS, BECAUSE THE

MIDWIVES FEARED GOD,

THAT HE PROVIDED HOUSEHOLDS FOR THEM.

SO PHARAOH COMMANDED ALL HIS PEOPLE, SAYING,
"EVERY SON WHO IS BORN YOU SHALL CAST INTO THE RIVER AND
EVERY DAUGHTER YOU SHALL SAVE ALIVE."

EXODUS 1:15-22

AND IT WAS SO!

I KEEP you IN REMEMBRANCE OF WHAT HAPPENED IN EGYPT:
AFTER 430 YEARS OF SLAVERY WHEN I THE LORD THEIR GOD WANTED

TO BRING MY PEOPLE ISRAEL OUT OF BONDAGE AND THAT Pharaoh
REFUSED TO "LET MY PEOPLE GO":
THROUGH MOSES I THE LORD GOD BROUGHT JUDGMENT
UPON the enemies OF ISRAEL MY PEOPLE BY THE SWORD OF
THE SPIRIT, WHICH IS THE WORD OF GOD COMING OUT OF
HIS MOUTH. THEY DID NOT HAVE TO FIGHT ANY BATTLE
FOR THE BATTLE IS THE LORD'S.
I AM A PATIENT GOD BUT I DON'T FORGET,
I DO REMEMBER
THE LAW--OF SEED, TIME, AND HARVEST
"ABOUT MIDNIGHT I WENT THROUGHOUT EGYPT.
EVERY FIRSTBORN SON IN EGYPT DIED, FROM THE FIRSTBORN
SON OF PHARAOH, WHO SAT ON THE THRONE, TO THE
FIRSTBORN SON OF THE FEMALE SLAVE, WHO WAS AT HER
HAND MILL, AND ALL THE FIRSTBORN OF THE CATTLE AS
WELL. THERE WAS LOUD WAILING THROUGHOUT
EGYPT--WORSE THAN THERE HAS EVER BEEN OR EVER WILL BE
AGAIN. BUT AMONG THE ISRAELITES NOT A DOG DID BARK
AT ANY PERSON OR ANIMAL.' AND NOW you KNOW THAT
THE LORD MADE A DISTINCTION BETWEEN Egypt AND
ISRAEL."

EXODUS 12

"And as you the peoples who were deceived, who are standing on the
same platform with the wicked AS YOU SEE THE MIGHTY HAND OF
THE LORD DISPLAYED AGAINST them, FEAR THE LORD AND PUT
YOUR TRUST IN HIM AND HIS PROPHETS, IN THE BODY OF CHRIST MY
GLORIOUS CHURCH. BUT IF you ALSO REFUSE AND REBEL AGAINST

THE TRUTH=THE WORD OF GOD IS SPIRIT AND IS TRUTH COMING
AGAINST THE SAINTS OF THE MOST HIGH you TOO WILL BEAR their
WRATH WITH them."

"MY APPEAL IS TO
THE MEN AND WOMEN, YOUNG AND OLD, AND CHILDREN
FROM EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE, PEOPLE AND NATION
I SAY TO YOU:

"I AM THE LORD, GOD ALMIGHTY=EL SHADDAI
THE GOD OF MORE THAN ENOUGH,
OF ALL SUFFICIENCY."

SELAH=THINK ABOUT IT

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s

1

"FOR GOD=FOR LOVE SO LOVED THE ORIGINAL WORLD
ORDER THAT HE CREATED IT TO BEING THAT HE GAVE
HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON TO BRING YOU BACK INTO
THE POSITION--OF SONS AND DAUGHTERS--SO HIS
ORDER CAN BE COMPLETED AGAIN."

FROM JOHN 3:16

IT REMAINS THAT
THERE ARE FIVE KINGDOMS
IN EXISTENCE IN SUCH A TIME AS THIS
THE KINGDOM OF GOD
THE KINGDOM OF MEN
THE KINGDOM OF ANGELS
THE PLANT AND THE ANIMAL KINGDOMS

AND THEY ARE ALL UNDER
THIS SYSTEM OF LAW AND GOVERNMENT:
SEED-TIME AND HARVEST,

GENESIS 8:22

AND YOU ARE THE ONLY BEING WHO HAS THE POWER
TO SPEAK AND ACT AND THEREBY CHOOSE YOUR OWN
DESTINY.

"CONSCIENCE IS THE PRESENCE OF GOD IN MEN."

I TELL YOU, MY FRIENDS, DO NOT BE AFRAID OF THOSE WHO
KILL THE BODY AND AFTER THAT CAN DO NO MORE. BUT I
WILL SHOW YOU WHOM YOU SHOULD FEAR:
FEAR THE ONE WHO, AFTER YOU HAVE BEEN KILLED,
HAS POWER TO THROW YOU INTO hell.
YES, I TELL YOU, FEAR HIM!

2

"SINCE THE CHILDREN HAVE FLESH AND BLOOD, HE=CHRIST
TOO SHARED IN THEIR HUMANITY SO THAT BY HIS DEATH HE
MIGHT BREAK the power of the one who has the power of
death, that is, the devil, AND FREE THOSE WHO THROUGH
fear of death HAD BEEN SUBJECT TO slavery ALL THEIR LIVES."

HEBREWS 2:14-15,18

DAILY WIRE: SEP 03,2020: "LAST WEEK, THE CENTERS FOR DISEASE CONTROL AND PREVENTION (CDC) PUBLISHED AN UPDATE ON THE
DATA REGARDING U.S. DEATHS LINKED TO THE CHINA-ORIGINATED NOVEL CORONAVIRUS, OR COVID-19.
THE REPORT INCLUDED A PORTION ON "COMORBIDITIES" AND STATED THAT OF ALL THE DEATHS ATTRIBUTED TO COVID, A MERE 6% OF
THOSE DEATH HAD COVID ALONE CITED AS THE CAUSE, NOTING, "FOR DEATHS WITH CONDITIONS OR CAUSES IN ADDITION TO COVID-19,
ON AVERAGE, THERE WERE 2.6 ADDITIONAL CONDITIONS OR CAUSES PER DEATH."

"UNITED STATES CASES UPDATED OCT 18 AT 3:15 AM LOCAL:
CONFIRMED: 8,201,319M DEATHS 222,513, RECOVERED 5,213,033
GLOBAL CASES UPDATED OCT 18 AT 3:15 AM LOCAL:
CONFIRMED 39,671,115 DEATHS 1,109,836, RECOVERED 27,290,040"

YET

YOU BELIEVE THAT A "virus" YOU CANNOT SEE CAN KILL YOU.
BUT YOU DON'T BELIEVE IN THE GOD WHO MADE YOU IN HIS
IMAGE AND HIS LIKENESS AND WHO HAS GIVEN YOU
DOMINION OVER THE WORKS OF HIS HANDS MEANING WHEN
things get out of order YOU PUT IT BACK IN LINE. AND YOU
DON'T BELIEVE IN THE ONE WHO CREATED ALL THAT YOU CAN
SEE

THE HEAVENS DECLARE THE GLORY OF GOD;
THE SKIES PROCLAIM THE WORK OF HIS HANDS.

PSALM 19:1

THUS SAYS THE LORD, YOUR REDEEMER WHO FORMED YOU FROM
THE WOMB: "I AM THE LORD, WHO HAS MADE ALL THINGS, WHO
ALONE STRETCHED OUT THE HEAVENS, WHO BY MYSELF SPREAD
OUT THE EARTH. WHO FOILS THE SIGNS OF FALSE PROPHETS AND
MAKES FOOLS OF DIVINERS, WHO CONFOUNDS THE WISE AND
URNS THEIR KNOWLEDGE INTO NONSENSE.

ISAIAH 44:24-25

LUKE 12:4-5

3

THE GOD

WHO HOLDS THE SEVEN STARS IN HIS RIGHT HAND AND
WALKS AMONG THE SEVEN GOLDEN LAMPSTANDS

REVELATION 2:1

WHO IS THE FIRST AND THE LAST,
WHO died AND CAME TO LIFE AGAIN

REVELATION 2:8

WHO HAS THE SHARP,
DOUBLE-EDGED SWORD

REVELATION 2:12

SON OF GOD, WHOSE EYES ARE LIKE FLAMES OF FIRE,
WHOSE FEET ARE LIKE POLISHED BRONZE

REVELATION 2:18

THE ONE WHO HAS THE SEVENFOLD SPIRIT OF GOD

AND THE SEVEN STARS

REVELATION 3:1

THE ONE WHO IS HOLY AND TRUE,
THE ONE WHO HAS THE KEY OF DAVID:
WHAT HE OPENS, NO ONE CAN CLOSE;
AND WHAT HE CLOSSES, NO ONE CAN OPEN

REVELATION 3:7

THE ONE WHO IS THE AMEN--
THE FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESS,
THE BEGINNING OF GOD'S NEW CREATION

REVELATION 3:13

4

"I AM HE
I AM THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA,
THE BEGINNING AND THE END,"
SAYS THE LORD,
"WHO IS AND WHO WAS
AND WHO IS TO COME,
THE ALMIGHTY."

REVELATION 1:8

I AM THE ALPHA AND THE OMEGA,
THE FIRST AND THE LAST,
THE BEGINNING AND THE END.

REVELATION 22:13

I AM THE ROOT AND OFFSPRING OF DAVID,
THE BRIGHT MORNING STAR."

REVELATION 22:16

THE WORD OF GOD=JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH,
AND HAVING DISARMED the rulers and authorities
AND PUT them TO OPEN SHAME,
BY TRIUMPHING OVER them BY THE CROSS.

COLOSSIANS 2:15

THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF OF THE ARMY OF THE LORD,
THE LORD ADVOCATE GENERAL OF THE CHURCH,
JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH=THE WORD OF GOD

5

"LIBERTY IS THE FREEDOM, THE POWER TO CHOOSE;
SOMEONE'S LIBERTY STARTS AND STOPS AT THE MOMENT OF
CHOICE. WHEN HE OR SHE CHOOSES TO DO RIGHT OR
wrong. ONCE THEY MAKE THAT CHOICE OR IT IS MADE FOR
THEM, THAT PERSON'S FREEDOM ENDS FOR THEY ARE BOUND
TO THE REWARDS OR the consequences OF THAT CHOICE.

BUT

MY MERCY=MY DRIVING PASSION TO DELIVER
YOU IS NEW EVERY MORNING
AND REPENTANCE IS THE PATHWAY TO DELIVERANCE."

IT REMAINS:

unbelief is a sin that cannot be FORGIVEN
BUT THAT CAN BE REPENTED OF
"FOR the wages of sin is death,
BUT THE GIFT OF GOD IS ETERNAL LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS,
OUR LORD"

ROMANS 6:23

6

"DO I TAKE ANY PLEASURE IN the death of the wicked?
DECLARES THE SOVEREIGN LORD. RATHER, AM I NOT PLEASE WHEN
THEY TURN FROM THEIR WAYS AND LIVE?
BUT IF A RIGHTEOUS MAN TURNS FROM HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS and
practices iniquity, committing the same abominations as the wicked,
WILL HE LIVE? NONE OF THE RIGHTEOUS ACTS HE DID WILL BE
REMEMBERED. BECAUSE OF THE UNFAITHFULNESS AND SIN HE HAS

COMMITTED, HE WILL DIE.
REPENT! TURN AWAY FROM ALL YOUR OFFENSES;
THEN SIN WILL NOT BE YOUR DOWNFALL."

EZEKIEL 18:23-24, 30

"COME NOW, LET US SETTLE THE MATTER,"
SAYS THE LORD.
"THOUGH YOUR SINS ARE LIKE SCARLET,
THEY SHALL BE AS WHITE AS SNOW;
THOUGH THEY ARE AS RED AS CRIMSON,
THEY SHALL BE LIKE WOOL.
IF YOU ARE WILLING AND OBEDIENT,
YOU WILL EAT THE GOOD THINGS OF THE LAND;
BUT IF you refuse and rebel,
you SHALL BE DEVoured
BY THE SWORD=BY THE WORD OF GOD
FOR THE MOUTH OF THE LORD HAS SPOKEN."

ISAIAH 1:18-20

7

IT IS WRITTEN:
"OUR GOD IS A CONSUMING FIRE!"
BUT
BECAUSE OF THE LORD'S GREAT LOVE
YOU ARE NOT CONSUMED,
FOR HIS COMPASSIONS NEVER FAIL.
THEY ARE NEW EVERY MORNING;
GREAT IS HIS FAITHFULNESS.

LAMENTATIONS 3:22-23

THUS
YOU the foolish man, woman
MUST RETURN TO YOUR GOD;

**MAINTAIN LOVE AND JUSTICE,
AND WAIT FOR YOUR GOD ALWAYS."**

HOSEA 12:5-6

8

CAST AWAY FROM yourselves all the transgressions you **HAVE COMMITTED**, AND FASHION FOR YOURSELVES A NEW HEART AND A NEW SPIRIT. **WHY SHOULD** you die, O PEOPLE OF THE WORLD?

EZEKIEL 18:31

FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, THAT EVERYONE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL NOT PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE.

JOHN 3:16

FOR I TAKE NO PLEASURE IN **ANYONE'S** DEATH,
DECLARES THE LORD GOD.
SO REPENT AND LIVE!

EZEKIEL 18:31-32

9

SAY TO them: "AS SURELY AS I LIVE,
DECLARES THE LORD GOD, I TAKE NO PLEASURE IN THE DEATH OF the wicked, BUT RATHER THAT the wicked SHOULD TURN FROM their ways AND LIVE. TURN! TURN FROM your evil ways!
FOR WHY SHOULD YOU DIE, O PEOPLE OF the world?"

EZECHIEL 33:11

**"BE RECONCILED TO GOD FOR YOUR SAKE HE MADE HIM TO BE SIN
WHO DID NOT KNOW SIN SO THAT YOU MIGHT BECOME THE
RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IN HIM=JESUS CHRIST."**

2 CORINTHIANS 5:21

"I AM THE SAME YESTERDAY,

AND TODAY AND FOREVER!

HEBREWS 13:8

"I AM THE LORD, I DO NOT CHANGE!"

AND

THERE IS NO shadow OF TURNING WITH ME;

**"WHOEVER IS NOT WITH ME IS AGAINST ME,
AND WHOEVER DOES NOT GATHER WITH ME scatters."**

MATTHEW 12:30

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

"I AM THE BREAD OF LIFE.

***HE WHO COMES TO ME SHALL NEVER HUNGER,
AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME SHALL NEVER THIRST."***

JOHN 6:35

"I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD.

***HE WHO FOLLOWS ME SHALL NOT WALK
in darkness, BUT HAVE THE LIGHT OF LIFE."***

JOHN 8:12

***"MOST ASSUREDLY, I SAY TO YOU,
I AM DOOR OF THE SHEEP."***

JOHN 10:7

"I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD.

THE GOOD SHEPHERD GIVES HIS LIFE FOR THE SHEEP."

JOHN 10:11

"I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD;

***AND I KNOW MY SHEEP,
AND AM KNOWN BY MY OWN."***

JOHN 10:14

"I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

***HE WHO BELIEVES IN ME, THOUGH HE MAY DIE,
HE SHALL LIVE."***

JOHN 11:25

"I AM THE WAY AND THE TRUTH AND THE LIFE

*NO ONE COMES TO THE FATHER EXCEPT
THROUGH ME JESUS CHRIST"*

JOHN 14:6

"I AM THE TRUE VINE,
AND MY FATHER IS THE VINEDRESSER."

JOHN 15:1

"LOOK UNTO ME, AND BE YE SAVED, ALL THE ENDS OF THE
EARTH: FOR I AM GOD=I AM LOVE=I AM GOOD,
AND THERE IS none else."

ISAIAH 45:22

"I AM WHO I AM THIS IS MY NAME FOREVER
THIS IS MY TITLE FOR ALL GENERATIONS"

EXODUS 3:14

SAYS THE SOVEREIGN LORD GOD

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s*

1

*"COME TO ME ALL YOU WHO ARE WEARY AND BURDENED,
AND I WILL GIVE YOU REST. TAKE MY YOKE UPON YOU AND LEARN
FROM ME; FOR I AM GENTLE AND HUMBLE IN HEART, AND YOU WILL
FIND REST FOR YOUR SOULS. FOR MY YOKE IS EASY AND MY
BURDEN IS LIGHT."*

MATTHEW 11:28-30

2

*BELIEVE THAT THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CAN CLEANSE YOU FROM all unrighteousness,
HEAL ALL YOUR wounds AND MAKE YOU WHOLE.*

AND IF YOU ARE IN CHRIST THEN YOU ARE ABRAHAM'S SEED
AND HEIR ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE HEIR OF GOD AND
JOINT HEIR WITH CHRIST.
WHO IS APPOINTED HEIR OF ALL THINGS AND THROUGH
WHOM GOD MADE THE UNIVERSE.

HEBREWS 1:2

3

SO THUS SAYS THE LORD TO the foolish man and
woman: REPENT AND BE ye CONVERTED, TURN AWAY
FROM your wicked ways and your evil doings;
BY FAITH JUST CALL UPON THE NAME OF THE LORD
AND BE SAVED!

NEVERTHELESS
TRUTH, JUSTICE AND DECENCY,
MORALITY, INTEGRITY
MUST PREVAIL
ONCE AND AGAIN IN MY CHOSEN AMERICA!
SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS=THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY

4

"AS THE FINANCIAL HARVEST BEGINS,
SO DOES IT PARALLEL IN THE SPIRITUAL FOR AMERICA."

"AMERICA YOUR HARVEST IS HERE!
IT SHALL PARALLEL WITH YOUR SPIRITUAL HARVEST
IN THE NATURAL, SO DO NOT FEAR."

"AMERICA IS PROSPERING LIKE NEVER BEFORE
IN HER HISTORY AS A NATION."

"AND ISRAEL IS FLOURISHING LIKE NEVER BEFORE."
"HAITI BE RESTORED AS THE PEARL OF THE ANTILLES,
PROSPERITY BE IN JAMAICA, THE U.S. TERRITORIES,
AND ALL WHO BLESS YOU.

AS THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA GOES,
SO GOES THE WORLD!"

5

"TELL THE RIGHTEOUS=THEY WHO ARE STANDING FOR LIFE,
LIBERTY AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS AND NOT FOR
bondage, THEY WHO UPHOLD THE CONSTITUTION IN ITS
ORIGINAL MEANING AND THE COMMON
UNDERSTANDING OF THE INTENTIONS OF THE
FOUNDING FATHERS,
ON THIS EARTH:

'IT WILL BE WELL FOR THEM, FOR THEY ARE ENJOYING
THE FRUIT OF THEIR LABOR.'

ISAIAH 3:10

BUT REMEMBER THAT IT IS APPOINTED FOR MAN
TO DIE ONCE AND AFTER THIS THE JUDGMENT

SO

CLEANSE YOUR HANDS AND PURIFY YOUR HEARTS
DO WHAT IS RIGHT IN THE SIGHT OF THE LORD

"FOR THE WAGES OF SIN, OF UNBELIEF IS death
BUT THE GIFT OF GOD IS ETERNAL LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS
OUR LORD."

ROMANS 6:23

BUT WOE

"WOE TO the wicked; DISASTER IS UPON them!
FOR they ARE BEING REPAID WITH WHAT their HANDS
HAVE DONE."

ISAIAH 3:11

"UNDERSTAND: THE LAMB OF GOD HAS BECOME THE LION OF
THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF PRAISE, THE
ROOT, THE SOURCE OF DAVID, WHO HAS WON, WHO HAS
OVERCOME AND CONQUERED!"

REVELATION 5:5

HEAR THE CONCLUSION OF THE WHOLE MATTER:
FEAR GOD AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS,
FOR THIS IS MAN'S ALL.
FOR GOD WILL BRING EVERY WORK INTO JUDGMENT,
INCLUDING EVERY SECRET THING,
WHETHER GOOD OR evil.

ECCLESIASTES 12:13-14

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS:

"AS FOR YOU MY BELOVED BRIDE=MY GLORIOUS
CHURCH=MY EKKLESIA:
ANYONE WHO CHOOSES TO BE a friend of the world:
BECOMES an enemy OF GOD.

JAMES 4:4

IF YOU DO, YOU WILL PAY=YOU WILL BEAR
THE SAME CONSEQUENCES WITH the world

FOR YOU ARE IN **the world**, BUT **NOT** A PART OF **the world**;

FOR GOD DOES NOT SHOW FAVORITISM.ROMANS 2:10

BUT YOU ARE HIGHLY FAVORED BY GOD,

AND THOUGH

*the sting of death is **sin**,
and the strength of sin is the law.*

1 corinthians 15:56

BUT

**IN CHRIST YOU HAVE BEEN JUSTIFIED AS IF YOU HAD
NEVER **SINNED**; KEEP A REPENTANT SERVANT'S HEART
AND CONTINUE TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT AND YOU WILL**

***NOT* fulfill the lust of **the flesh**,**

LIVE IN THE SPIRIT,

ALSO FOLLOW THE SPIRIT

"YOU ARE MINE,

MY EKKLESIA YOU ARE MINE,

MY VERY OWN SPECIAL TREASURED POSSESSION!

I WAS SLAIN AND WITH MY BLOOD, MY LIFE

I HAVE RANSOMED, I PURCHASED YOU FOR GOD,

AND HAVE MADE YOU A KINGDOM AND PRIEST

FOR OUR GOD, THUS REIGN ON **THE EARTH.**

**MY BELOVED, FIND THE PRESENCE, THE POWER AND THE
GOODNESS OF THE LORD YOUR GOD IN THE BLOOD OF THE
LAMB AND THE NAME OF THE MESSIAH, GOD'S RIGHT HAND
OF JUSTICE, THE WORD OF GOD!**

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s

1

I WILL NOT SPARE MY enemies FROM death
AND I WILL NOT VIOLATE MY COVENANT;
THE PROMISE OF MY LIPS I WILL NOT ALTER.
ONCE AND FOR ALL I HAVE SWORN BY MY HOLINESS,
I WILL NOT LIE UNTO YOU MY BELOVED BRIDE
MY MERCY=MY CHESED LOVE=MY DRIVING PASSION TO
DELIVER YOU WATCHING OVER YOU
AND OVER YOURS ALWAYS BEING WILLING AND READY,
READY AND WILLING TO ACT ON YOUR BEHALVES
AT ANY GIVEN TIME!"
SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD MY GOD TO ME

2

BE FRUITFUL, AND MULTIPLY, REPLENISH THE EARTH AND SUBDUE IT WITH
GOD'S GOODNESS, WITH LOVE'S GLORY, USING ALL ITS VAST RESOURCES TO
THE SERVICE OF GOD AND MEN; HAVE DOMINION OVER THE FISH OF THE SEA,
THE BIRDS OF THE AIR, THE CATTLE, THE WILD ANIMALS AND ALL THE
CREATURES THAT CRAWL ON THE GROUND, **THE FEAR OF YOU AND THE**
DREAD OF YOU ARE UPON THEM ALL, INTO YOUR HANDS **ARE THEY**
DELIVERED, OUR FATHER HAS NOW GIVEN YOU EVERYTHING FOR YOUR
ENJOYMENT AND FOR HIS GOOD PLEASURE, FOR THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS
MADE YOU INTO HIS IMAGE AND AFTER HIS LIKENESS AND HAS GIVEN YOU
DOMINION OVER **ALL THE EARTH, AND OVER EVERY CREEPING THING THAT**
CREEPETH UPON THE EARTH.

3

"HERE THEN,"
SAYS THE LORD
"IS THE COVENANT I THE LORD HAVE MADE TO YOU
MY GLORIOUS CHURCH:

"BEFORE THE EYES OF ALL YOUR PEOPLE, I THE LORD WORK SUCH
MARVELS AS HAVE NEVER BEEN WROUGHT IN ANY NATION
ANYWHERE ON EARTH, SO THAT THESE PEOPLE AMONG WHOM YOU
LIVE MAY SEE HOW AWE-INSPIRING ARE THE DEEDS WHICH I THE
LORD, AM DOING AT YOUR SIDE.

4

NOW THIS I SAY, BRETHREN, THAT **flesh and blood CANNOT** INHERIT
THE KINGDOM OF GOD; NOR DOES **corruption** INHERIT
INCORRUPTION. BEHOLD, I TELL YOU A MYSTERY:
IF YOU BELIEVE YOU SHALL NOT
fall asleep, BUT YOU SHALL BE CHANGED--IN A MOMENT,
IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE, AT THE LAST TRUMPET.
FOR THE TRUMPET WILL SOUND, AND THE DEAD WILL BE RAISED
INCORRUPTIBLE, AND YOU SHALL BE CHANGED.
FOR THIS **corruptible** MUST PUT ON INCORRUPTION,
AND **this mortal** PUT ON IMMORTALITY.
SO WHEN **corruptible** HAS PUT ON INCORRUPTION,
AND **THIS mortal** HAS PUT ON IMMORTALITY, THEN SHALL BE
BROUGHT TO PASS THE SAYING THAT IS WRITTEN:
death **IS SWALLOWED UP** IN VICTORY.'
O death, WHERE your STING?
O hades, WHERE your VICTORY?
The sting of death **sin**, and the strength of **sin the law**.
BUT THANKS BE TO GOD, WHO GIVES YOU THE VICTORY THROUGH
OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST.
THEREFORE, MY BELOVED BRETHREN, BE STEADFAST, IMMOVABLE,
ALWAYS ABOUNDING IN THE WORK OF THE LORD, KNOWING THAT
YOUR LABOR IS NOT **in vain** IN THE LORD."

FROM 1 CORINTHIANS 15:50-58

5

"YES THIS IS THE TIME OF REPARATION

BUT NOT REPARATION FROM "WHITE" TO "BLACK"
AND IT IS NOT REPARATION DONE BY SOCIALISM, ENTITLEMENTS OR
BY ANY GOVERNMENT OR ADMINISTRATION; NEITHER WILL IT BE
THROUGH SCHEMES, THIEVERIES, EXTORTION, THREATS, BULLYING,
TREACHERY, OR ANYTHING ALIKE.

FOR
ANYONE WHO CHOOSES TO BE a friend of the world
BECOMES AN ENEMY OF GOD.

JAMES 4:4

BUT
'THROUGH DIVINE FAVOR, IDEAS, CONCEPTS,
INSIGHTS, AND WITTY INVENTIONS
AND THE GRACE OF GIVING,
WE ARE AT THE SEASON OF
THE GREATEST WEALTH TRANSFER
IN THE HISTORY OF THIS PLANET.'
"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER

BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION THAT REPARATION,
RESTITUTION, RETRIBUTION, AND RESTORATION WHICH IS THIS
END-TIME TRANSFER OF PROPERTY, GOODS, WEALTH AND PEOPLE
FROM the hands of the devil; BE DONE FROM the wicked=the
unjust=the ungodly OF ANY RACE OR COLOR INTO THE HANDS OF THE
RIGHTEOUS=THE JUST=THE SAINTS=MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS FROM
EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE, PEOPLE AND NATION=FROM ANY RACE
AND COLOR, MALE AND FEMALE, YOUNG AND OLD ALIKE WHO ARE
WILLING TO TAKE ME AT MY WORD AND DO WHAT I TELL THEM TO
DO FOR THE TRANSFER OF PROPERTY, GOODS AND WEALTH INTO
THEIR HANDS FOR THEM TO RICHLY ENJOY FOR THEIR WELL BEING
AND FOR MY GOOD PLEASURE, AND TO BE A BLESSING DISPENSING
GOOD TO OTHERS, TO PREVENT misfortunes IN THE LIVES OF OTHERS
AS THE LORD LEADS THEM AND BRING THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN TO
THE POOR AND LOST=TO SNATCH PEOPLE FROM the hands of the
devil.

AND THIS GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM WILL BE PREACHED IN THE
WHOLE WORLD AS A TESTIMONY TO ALL NATIONS,
AND THEN THE END WILL COME."

MATTHEW 24:14

6

"FEAR NOT:

AS YOU REMEMBER HOW YOU CRIED OUT TO ME
IN OBSERVING the injustice DONE TO YOUR BRETHREN
by the hands of wicked men and the judicial and court
systems of this world JUST BECAUSE THEY REFUSE TO
COMPROMISE THEIR BELIEFS=THE WORD OF GOD.

MY BELOVED, YOU CRIED OUT TO ME SAYING:

"YOU SAID LORD FOR US TO WALK IN LOVE, TO GIVE,
TO BE A BLESSING DISPENSING GOOD TO OTHERS,

AND YOU PROMISE THAT A GOOD MAN LEAVES AN INHERITANCE OF
MORAL STABILITY AND GOODNESS TO HIS CHILDREN'S CHILDREN,
BUT THE WEALTH OF THE SINNERS EVENTUALLY FIND IT'S WAY INTO
THE HANDS OF THE RIGHTEOUS FOR WHOM IT WAS LAID UP, HOW
CAN WE DO ALL THESE THINGS WHEN this world PRESSURES US OR
DEMANDS US TO ENDORSE their lifestyle OR PARTICIPATE IN any
ceremony THAT GOES AGAINST THE WORD OF GOD=OUR BELIEFS,
AND WHEN WE REFUSE TO COMPROMISE THEN THE WEALTH YOU
PUT IN OUR HANDS IS GOING RIGHT BACK TO them AND WE ARE
LOSING OUR BUSINESSES, OUR FINANCES, HOW CAN THE CHURCH
BE PROTECTED FROM the wickedness of this time WHEN WE GET
CAUGHT UP WITH all these lawsuits AND WE GET DISTRACTED FROM
PROCLAIMING THE GOOD NEWS OF THE GOSPEL OF GRACE WITH
ALL the political, financial, social, educational, emotional PRESSURE
PUT ON US by this world system
JUST FOR LIVING OUT OUR FAITH?
LORD YOU PROMISE

TO PRESENT US TO YOURSELF THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR

WITHOUT spot or wrinkle, or any such thing,

HOLY without blemish!

LORD YOU PROMISE TO PROTECT

US THE RIGHTEOUS **FROM** the wicked!"

REMEMBER THEN THAT

IT IS WRITTEN:

'BELIEVE IN THE LORD YOUR GOD=THE WORD OF GOD

AND YOU SHALL BE ESTABLISHED, SECURE;

BELIEVE HIS PROPHETS, AND YOU SHALL PROSPER.'

I THE LORD OF HOSTS AM YOUR AVENGER;

REMEMBER THEREFORE

THE COVENANT TO YOU MY CHURCH

AND HOLD ON TO THE COVENANT OF PROTECTION, PRESERVATION,

AND PROVISIONS THE LORD YOUR GOD HATH GIVEN YOU.

SO DEMAND YOUR RESTORATION!

GIVE YOUR VOICE TO THE WORD OF GOD!

7

"THUS

TO MY CHURCH

AS I LIVE,"

SAYS THE LORD,

"HEREAFTER YOU RULE AND REIGN WHILE YOU ARE ON

THE EARTH FOR THE EARTH **IS THE LORD'S,** AND ALL ITS FULLNESS,

THE WORLD AND THOSE WHO DWELL THEREIN BECAUSE YOU ARE

CHILDREN OF LOVE THEN HEIRS; HEIRS OF LOVE, AND JOINT-HEIRS

WITH CHRIST WHO IS APPOINTED HEIR OF ALL THINGS.

'**HOLINESS=SET APART** from the world **UNTO THE LORD JESUS**

CHRIST=SEPARATED from the world TO GOD=LIVING ACCORDING TO
GOD'S WORD=HOLINESS IS A TWO-EDGED SWORD. THE POWER
THAT CAUSES YOU TO BE HOLY, IS THE POWER THAT DESTROYS SIN.
AND AS THE MIGHTY BLADE OF HOLINESS SWINGS IN YOUR LIFE TO
DESTROY SIN, IT KEEPS YOU PROTECTED AND KEEPS YOU WELL FROM
sin, sickness, demons AND fear.

BUT IF YOU DON'T TURN LOOSE OF THE sin,
THE SAME POWER WILL DESTROY YOU.'

IT IS THOSE WHO ARE LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD
WHO ARE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF LOVE;
NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER

BUT BY MY SPIRIT, SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS
"YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF.

LOVE DOES NO HARM TO A NEIGHBOR;
THEREFORE LOVE IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW.

"BELIEVE ON THE NAME OF MY SON JESUS CHRIST
AND LOVE THE BRETHREN AS I HAVE COMMANDED YOU"

THEN AMONG YOU AND YOUR POSSESSIONS, IN YOUR LANDS=YOUR
GARDENS OF EDEN, IN YOUR MIDST, IN YOUR FIELDS NOT EVEN A
DOG CAN GROWL AT YOU THAT THEY MAY KNOW HOW THE LORD
DISTINGUISHES BETWEEN THE HEATHENS AND YOU HIS BELOVED.
ALL OF THE HEATHENS SHALL THEN COME DOWN AND PROSTRATE
BEFORE YOU, THEY SHALL BEG YOU "LEAVE US YOU AND ALL YOUR
FOLLOWERS!" ONLY THEN SHALL YOU DEPART AND YOU SHALL
PASS THROUGH THE MIDST OF THEM ALL AND GO AWAY AT THE
FATHER'S APPOINTED TIME AND HOUR.

8

"AS I LIVE,
I AM PRESENTING TO MYSELF THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR WITHOUT
spot or wrinkle or any such thing, HOLY=SEPARATED from the world
TO GOD: SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY WITHOUT blemish; NO LONGER
WILL MY CHURCH=THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD--OF

LOVE=KINGS AND PRIESTS TO SERVE OUR LOVE=THE AMBASSADORS
FOR CHRIST=THE SOLDIERS IN THE ARMY OF LOVE=THE BODY OF
CHRIST=MY BRIDE **BE** at the mercy of the world **FOR YOU ARE**
CITIZENS OF HEAVEN AND HAVE DIPLOMATIC IMMUNITY FROM this
world system, with no possible way for **YOU** to be expelled from THE
EARTH--FOR YOU ARE GOD'S EXPRESSION AND REPRESENTATIVES ON
THIS EARTH. 2 CORINTHIANS 5:20

AND
THE EARTH IS THE LORD'S, AND ALL ITS FULLNESS,
THE WORLD AND THOSE WHO DWELL THEREIN;
BUT IN DUE TIME
JUST AS OUR FATHER DID FOR ME YOU ALSO WILL
BE TAKEN UP TO HEAVEN TO GLORY,

ACTS 1:9

AND
YOU WILL BE RECEIVED UP INTO GLORY.

1 TIMOTHY 3:16

FOR YOU WERE CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST

GALATIANS 2:20

YOU DIED AND WERE BURIED WITH ME
AND WENT TO HELL IN ME
AND WERE RAISED TO LIFE AGAIN WITH ME
THE LORD YOUR GOD.

EPHESIANS 4:8-10, 1 PETER 3:18-20, COLOSSIANS 2:12

IN CHRIST, YOU HAVE DEFEATED
death, hell, AND the grave.

9

"FINANCIAL INVERSION [INVERTED--TURNED UPSIDE DOWN, REVERSAL IN
POSITION] SHALL INCREASE IN THESE DAYS. FOR YOU SEE, IT IS MY DESIRE TO
MOVE IN THE REALM OF YOUR FINANCIAL PROSPERITY. BUT RELEASE ME,
SAITH THE LORD, RELEASE ME THAT I MAY COME IN YOUR BEHALF AND MOVE
ON YOUR BEHALF.

FOR YES, YES YES, THERE SHALL BE IN THIS HOUR FINANCIAL DISTRESS HERE

AND THERE. THE ECONOMY SHALL GO UP AND IT WILL GO DOWN;
BUT THOSE THAT LEARN TO WALK IN THE WORD, THEY SHALL SEE THE
PROSPERITY OF THE WORD COME FORTH IN THIS HOUR IN A WAY THAT HAS
NOT BEEN SEEN BY MEN IN DAYS PAST.

WORD FROM THE LORD THROUGH CHARLES CAPPS,

FEBRUARY 1, 1978:

10

YES, THERE'S COMING FINANCIAL INVERSION IN THE WORLD'S SYSTEM. IT'S
BEEN HELD IN RESERVOIRS OF WICKED MEN FOR DAYS ON END. BUT THE END
IS NIGH. THOSE RESERVOIRS SHALL BE TAPPED AND SHALL BE DRAINED INTO
THE GOSPEL OF JESUS CHRIST. IT SHALL BE DONE, SAITH THE LORD. IT SHALL
BE DONE IN THE TIME ALLOTTED AND SO SHALL IT BE THAT THE WORD OF THE
LORD SHALL COME TO PASS THAT THE WEALTH OF THE SINNER IS LAID UP FOR
THE JUST.

PREDOMINANTLY IN TWO WAYS SHALL IT BE DONE IN THIS HOUR. THOSE
THAT HAVE HOARDED UP AND STORED BECAUSE OF THE INSPIRATION OF the
evil one AND HELD THE MONEY FROM THE GOSPEL SHALL BE CONVERTED AND
DRAWN INTO THE KINGDOM. BUT MANY, MANY WILL NOT. THEY'LL NOT
HEED THE VOICE OF THE WORD OF GOD. THEY'LL TURN ASIDE TO THIS AND
THEY'LL TURN TO THAT AND THEY'LL WALK IN THEIR OWN WAYS, BUT THEIR
WAYS WILL NOT WORK IN THIS HOUR. IT'LL DWINDLE AND IT'LL SLIP AWAY AS
THOUGH IT WERE IN BAGS WITH HOLES IN THEM. IT'LL GO HERE AND IT'LL GO
THERE AND THEY'LL WONDER WHY IT'S NOT WORKING NOW. 'IT WORKED IN
DAYS PAST,' THEY'LL SAY.

WORD FROM THE LORD THROUGH CHARLES CAPPS,

FEBRUARY 1, 1978:

8

BUT IT SHALL BE, SAITH THE LORD, THAT THE WORD OF THE LORD SHALL RISE
WITHIN MEN--MEN OF GOD OF LOW ESTEEM IN THE FINANCIAL WORLD--THAT
SHALL CLAIM THE WORD OF GOD TO BE THEIR OWN AND WALK IN THE LIGHT
OF IT AS IT HAS BEEN SET FORTH IN THE WORD AND GIVE. THEY'LL BEGIN TO
GIVE SMALL AT FIRST BECAUSE THAT'S ALL THEY HAVE, BUT THEN IT WILL
INCREASE, AND THROUGH THE HUNDREDFOLD RETURN, SO SHALL IT BE THAT
THE RESERVOIRS THAT HAVE HELD THE RICHES IN DAYS PAST, SO SHALL IT
RETURN TO THE HANDS OF THE GIVER. BECAUSE OF THE HUNDREDFOLD
RETURN SHALL THE RESERVOIRS BE LOST FROM THE WICKED AND TURNED TO

THE GOSPEL. FOR IT SHALL BE. IT SHALL BE IN THIS HOUR THAT YOU WILL
SEE THINGS THAT YOU'VE NEVER DREAMED COME TO PASS. OH, IT'LL BE
STRONG AT FIRST IN WAVES, THEN IT WILL GROW GREATER AND GREATER
UNTIL MEN WILL BE ASTOUNDED AND **THE WORLD WILL STAND IN AWE**
BECAUSE THE WAYS OF MEN HAVE FAILED AND THE WAYS OF GOD SHALL COME
FORTH.

WORD FROM THE LORD THROUGH CHARLES CAPPS,
FEBRUARY 1, 1978:

9

AS MEN WALK IN MY WORD, SO SHALL THEY WALK IN THE WAYS OF THE LORD.
OH YES, THERE WILL BE SOME WHO SAY, 'YES, BUT GOD'S WAYS ARE HIGHER,
SURELY HIGHER THAN OUR WAYS, AND WE CAN'T WALK IN THOSE.' IT'S TRUE
THAT THE WAYS OF GOD ARE HIGHER. THEY ARE HIGHER THAN YOUR WAYS
AS THE HEAVENS ARE ABOVE THE EARTH, BUT I'LL TEACH YOU TO WALK IN MY
WAYS. I NEVER DID SAY YOU COULDN'T WALK IN MY WAYS. NOW LEARN TO
WALK IN IT. LEARN TO GIVE. SO SHALL THE INVERSION OF THE FINANCIAL
SYSTEM REVERT AND SO SHALL IT BE THAT THE GOSPEL OF THE KINGDOM
SHALL BE PREACHED TO **ALL THE WORLD**, AND THERE SHALL BE NO LACK IN THE
KINGDOM. THOSE THAT GIVE SHALL WALK IN THE WAYS OF THE
SUPERNATURAL!

THEY SHALL BE KNOWN ABROAD. MY WORD SHALL SPREAD AND THE
KNOWLEDGE OF THE LORD SHALL FILL ALL THE EARTH IN THE DAY AND THE
HOUR IN WHICH YE STAND. YE SHALL SEE IT AND KNOW IT, FOR IT IS OF ME,
AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, SAITH THE LORD."

WORD FROM THE LORD THROUGH CHARLES CAPPS,
FEBRUARY 1, 1978

9

SAYS THE LORD MY GOD TO ME:
IN SPEAKING OF THE WEALTH TRANSFER
ALTHOUGH IN THE RELIGIOUS CIRCLE THEY ARE QUICK TO SAY:
"WITH GOD NOTHING SHALL BE IMPOSSIBLE!"
THEY WILL QUESTION YOU SAYING:
**GOD IS NOT FOR PROSPERING ONE PERSON
AT THE EXPENSE OF THE OTHER!**

YET IT IS WRITTEN:
"HE CHANGES THE TIMES AND SEASONS;
HE REMOVES **KINGS** AND ESTABLISHES THEM.
HE GIVES WISDOM TO THE WISE
AND KNOWLEDGE TO THE DISCERNING."

DANIEL 2:21

"SO I WILL STRETCH OUT MY HAND AND STRIKE EGYPT WITH ALL MY WONDERS WHICH I WILL DO IN ITS MIDST; AND AFTER THAT HE WILL LET YOU GO. AND I WILL GIVE THIS PEOPLE FAVOR IN THE SIGHT OF THE EGYPTIANS; AND IT SHALL BE, WHEN YOU GO, THAT YOU SHALL NOT GO EMPTY-HANDED. BUT EVERY WOMAN SHALL ASK OF HER NEIGHBOR, NAMELY, OF HER WHO DWELLS NEAR HER HOUSE, ARTICLES OF SILVER, ARTICLES OF GOLD, AND CLOTHING; AND YOU SHALL PUT *THEM* ON YOUR SONS AND ON YOUR DAUGHTERS. SO YOU SHALL PLUNDER THE EGYPTIANS."

EXODUS 3:20-22

"AND THE LORD HAD GIVEN THE PEOPLE FAVOR IN THE SIGHT OF THE EGYPTIANS, SO THAT THEY GRANTED *WHAT THEY REQUESTED*. THUS THEY PLUNDERED THE EGYPTIANS."

EXODUS 12:36

FOR HE REMEMBERED HIS HOLY PROMISE,
AND ABRAHAM HIS SERVANT.
HE BROUGHT OUT HIS PEOPLE WITH JOY,
HIS CHOSEN ONES WITH GLADNESS.
HE GAVE THEM THE LANDS OF THE GENTILES,
AND THEY INHERITED THE LABOR OF THE NATIONS,
THAT THEY MIGHT OBSERVE HIS STATUTES
AND KEEP HIS LAWS.
PRAISE THE LORD!

PSALM 105:42-45

DISASTER PURSUES SINNERS, BUT PROSPERITY IS THE REWARD OF
THE RIGHTEOUS. A GOOD MAN LEAVES AN INHERITANCE OF
MORAL STABILITY AND GOODNESS TO HIS CHILDREN'S CHILDREN,

BUT THE WEALTH OF THE SINNERS EVENTUALLY FIND IT'S WAY INTO
THE HANDS OF THE RIGHTEOUS FOR WHOM IT WAS LAID UP.

PROVERBS 13:21-22

THOUGH HE HEAPS UP SILVER LIKE DUST AND PILES UP A WARDROBE
LIKE CLAY, WHAT HE LAYS UP, THE RIGHTEOUS WILL WEAR, AND HIS
SILVER WILL BE DIVIDED BY THE INNOCENT.

JOB 27:16-17

TO THE MAN WHO IS PLEASING IN HIS SIGHT,
HE GIVES WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE AND JOY,
BUT TO THE SINNER HE ASSIGNS THE TASK OF GATHERING
AND ACCUMULATING THAT WHICH HE WILL HAND OVER
TO ONE WHO PLEASES GOD.

THIS TOO IS FUTILE AND A PURSUIT OF THE WIND.

ECCLESIASTES 2:26

*THE LORD SENDS **POVERTY** AND WEALTH;
HE HUMBLER AND HE EXALTS.*

1 SAMUEL 2:7

*HE RAISES **THE POOR** FROM THE DUST AND LIFTS **THE NEEDY**
FROM THE ASH HEAP. HE SEATS THEM AMONG PRINCES AND
BESTOWS ON THEM A THRONE OF HONOR. FOR THE FOUNDATIONS
OF THE EARTH ARE THE LORD'S, AND UPON THEM HE HAS SET THE
WORLD.*

1 SAMUEL 2:8

*AND THE HEAVENS PROCLAIM HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS,
FOR GOD HIMSELF IS JUDGE. SELAH*

PSALM 50:6

*THEN MEN WILL SAY, 'SURELY THERE IS A REWARD FOR THE
RIGHTEOUS! THERE IS SURELY A GOD WHO JUDGES THE EARTH!'*

PSALM 58:11

*THE LORD SUSTAINS THE AFFLICTED,
BUT CASTS **THE WICKED** TO THE GROUND.*

PSALM 147:6

*THIS IS WHAT THE LORD GOD SAYS:
'REMOVE THE TURBAN, AND TAKE OFF THE CROWN.
THINGS WILL NOT REMAIN AS THEY ARE: EXALT THE LOWLY AND
BRING LOW THE EXALTED.*

EZEKIEL 21:26

"FOR YOU KNOW THE GRACE OF YOUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THAT
THOUGH HE WAS RICH BUT FOR YOUR SAKE HE BECAME **poor** SO
THAT THROUGH HIS **poverty** YOU MIGHT BE RICH.

2 CORINTHIANS 8:9

"THE BLESSING OF THE LORD IT MAKES RICH
AND HE THE LORD OF HOSTS ADDS **no sorrow=no curse**
TO IT. NEITHER DOES **toiling** INCREASE IT.

PROVERBS 10:22

"IT IS THE LORD YOUR GOD WHO HAS GIVEN YOU POWER TO
ACQUIRE WEALTH BY FULFILLING AS HE HAS NOW DONE THE
COVENANT HE HAS SWORN TO OUR FOREFATHERS ABRAHAM,
ISAAC, AND ISRAEL AS IT IS THIS DAY.

DEUTERONOMY 8:18

THE SILVER IS MINE AND THE GOLD IS MINE,
DECLARES THE LORD OF HOSTS.
THE LATTER GLORY OF THIS HOUSE
WILL BE GREATER THAN THE FORMER,
SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS.
AND IN THIS PLACE I WILL PROVIDE PEACE
DECLARES THE LORD OF HOSTS.

HAGGAI 2:8-9

FOR ALL THE ANIMALS OF THE FOREST ARE MINE,
AND I OWN THE CATTLE ON A THOUSAND HILLS.

PSALM 50:10

10

"BE GLAD THEN, YOU CHILDREN OF ZION, AND REJOICE
IN THE LORD YOUR GOD: FOR HE HAS GIVEN YOU THE
FORMER RAIN MODERATELY, AND HE WILL CAUSE TO
COME DOWN FOR YOU THE RAIN, THE FORMER RAIN,
AND THE LATTER RAIN IN THE FIRST MONTH. AND
THE FLOORS SHALL BE FULL OF WHEAT, AND THE VATS
SHALL OVERFLOW WITH WINE AND OIL. AND I WILL

RESTORE TO YOU THE YEARS THAT THE LOCUST HAS
EATEN, THE CANKERWORM, AND THE CATERPILLAR,
AND THE PALMERWORM, MY GREAT ARMY WHICH I
SENT AMONG YOU. AND YOU SHALL EAT IN PLENTY,
AND BE SATISFIED, AND PRAISE THE NAME OF THE
LORD YOUR GOD, THAT HAS DEALT WONDROUSLY
WITH YOU:

AND MY PEOPLE **SHALL NEVER BE** ~~ashamed~~.
AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS AFTERWARD, THAT I WILL
POUR OUT MY SPIRIT UPON ALL FLESH; AND YOUR
SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL PROPHECY, YOUR
OLD MEN SHALL DREAM DREAMS, YOUR YOUNG MEN
SHALL SEE VISIONS:

JOEL 2:23-27, 28

11

*ARISE, SHINE;
FOR YOUR LIGHT HAS COME!
AND THE GLORY OF THE LORD IS RISEN UPON YOU.
FOR BEHOLD, THE DARKNESS SHALL COVER **THE EARTH**,
AND DEEP DARKNESS THE PEOPLE;
BUT THE LORD WILL ARISE OVER YOU,
AND HIS GLORY WILL BE SEEN UPON YOU.
THE GENTILES SHALL COME TO YOUR LIGHT,
AND **KINGS** TO THE BRIGHTNESS OF YOUR RISING.*

ISAIAH 60:1-3

12

"LIFT UP YOUR EYES ALL AROUND, AND SEE:
THEY ALL GATHER TOGETHER, THEY COME TO YOU;
YOUR SONS SHALL COME FROM AFAR,
AND YOUR DAUGHTERS SHALL BE NURSED AT YOUR
SIDE,
THEN YOU SHALL SEE AND BECOME RADIANT,
AND YOUR HEART SHALL SWELL WITH JOY;
BECAUSE THE ABUNDANCE OF THE SEA SHALL BE
TURNED TO YOU, THE WEALTH OF **THE GENTILES** SHALL
COME TO YOU.
THE MULTITUDE OF CAMELS SHALL COVER YOUR LAND,
THE DROMEDARIES OF MIDIAN AND EPHAH;
ALL THOSE FROM SHEBA SHALL COME;
THEY SHALL PROCLAIM THE PRAISES OF THE LORD.
ALL THE FLOCKS OF KEDAR SHALL BE GATHERED
TOGETHER TO YOU,
THE RAMS OF NEBAIOTH SHALL MINISTER TO YOU;
THEY SHALL ASCEND WITH ACCEPTANCE ON MY ALTAR,
AND I WILL GLORIFY THE HOUSE OF MY GLORY.

ISAIAH 60:1-7

27

TRUE IT IS A CONFIDENT HOPE TO BE ABSENT FROM
THE BODY AND TO BE PRESENT WITH THE LORD.

2 CORINTHIANS 5:8

BUT

BY HIS DEATH AND RESURRECTION THE LORD

HAS MADE the grave=A PLACE OF OPPRESSION,
JUDGMENT AND PUNISHMENT.

IT IS WRITTEN:

"**JESUS CHRIST HAS DESTROYED DEATH AND BROUGHT LIFE AND
IMMORTALITY TO LIGHT THROUGH THE GOSPEL.**"

2 TIMOTHY 1:10

'BY OPPRESSION AND JUDGMENT HE WAS TAKEN AWAY. **YET**
WHO OF HIS GENERATION PROTESTED? FOR HE WAS CUT OFF
FROM **THE LAND OF THE LIVING**; FOR THE TRANSGRESSION OF **MY**
PEOPLE HE WAS PUNISHED. HE WAS ASSIGNED A GRAVE WITH
THE WICKED, AND WITH THE RICH IN HIS DEATH, THOUGH **HE**
HAD DONE NO VIOLENCE, NOR WAS ANY DECEIT IN HIS MOUTH.'

ISAIAH 53:8-9

'SEEING WHAT WAS TO COME, HE SPOKE OF THE RESURRECTION OF THE
MESSIAH, THAT **HE WAS NOT ABANDONED** TO THE REALM OF THE DEAD,
NOR DID HIS BODY SEE DECAY. GOD HAS RAISED THIS JESUS TO LIFE, AND WE
ARE ALL WITNESSES OF IT. EXALTED TO THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD, HE HAS
RECEIVED FROM THE FATHER THE PROMISED HOLY SPIRIT AND HAS POURED
OUT WHAT **YOU NOW SEE AND HEAR.'**

ACTS 2:31-33

**NOW BECAUSE YOU HAVE DIED WITH CHRIST, YOU BELIEVE
THAT YOU WILL ALSO LIVE WITH HIM. YOU KNOW THAT
CHRIST, BEING RAISED FROM THE DEAD, WILL NEVER DIE
AGAIN; DEATH NO LONGER HAS DOMINION OVER HIM. FOR
THE DEATH HE DIED HE DIED TO SIN, ONCE FOR ALL, BUT THE
LIFE HE LIVES HE LIVES TO GOD. SO YOU ALSO MUST
CONSIDER YOURSELVES DEAD TO SIN AND ALIVE TO GOD IN
CHRIST JESUS.**

ROMANS 6:8-11

**'YOU WERE THEREFORE BURIED WITH HIM THROUGH
BAPTISM INTO DEATH IN ORDER THAT, JUST AS CHRIST WAS
RAISED FROM THE DEAD THROUGH THE GLORY=THE SPIRIT OF**

THE FATHER, YOU TOO MAY LIVE A NEW LIFE.'

ROMANS 6:4

*THUS BECAUSE THE SPIRIT OF HIM WHO RAISED
JESUS FROM **THE DEAD** IS LIVING IN YOU,*

HE

WHO RAISED CHRIST FROM **THE DEAD**,
QUICKENS=HEALS, REPAIRS, RESTORES TO
SUSTAIN YOUR LIFE NOW, AND WILL CHANGE IN
AN INSTANT, IN THE BLINK OF AN EYE AT THE LAST
TRUMPET YOUR **mortal** BODY BECAUSE OF HIS
SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN YOU.

ROMANS 8:11

28

"HERE IS MY SERVANT, WHOM I UPHOLD,
MY CHOSEN ONE IN WHOM I DELIGHT;
I HAVE PUT MY SPIRIT ON HIM,
HE WILL HEAR THE WORD OF THE LORD;
AND PROCLAIM IT IN DISTANT COASTLANDS:
THE HOLY GHOST GIVING THE GIFT OF AN OPEN DOOR.
'THIS IS A TIME OF VISITATIONS, MANIFESTATIONS,
AND DEMONSTRATIONS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT!
EXPERIENCING THE GREATER GLORY IS STILL MY PLAN.
AND YOU'LL SEE THE GREAT I AM SHALL VISIT YOUR LAND.
MANIFESTATIONS OF MY SPIRIT AS NEVER BEFORE, AND
DEMONSTRATIONS OF MY POWER FROM SHORE TO SHORE
SUPERNATURAL PROVISIONS AND GREATER BREAKTHROUGHS TOO
AS THIS IS MY PLAN AND MY WILL FOR YOU. THE POWERS OF
DARKNESS WILL NO LONGER STAND, **FOR I'LL SHOW THEM THE**
STRENGTH OF MY RIGHT HAND. I'LL HAVE MY WAY AND ALL SHALL
SEE NO POWER IS GREATER NOR EQUAL TO ME.

MY PEOPLE WILL RISE UP THEY'LL TAKE THEIR PLACE, NO enemy WILL
STOP THEM FROM FINISHING THEIR RACE, YES THIS TIME YOU WILL
SEE IS A TIME THAT WILL GO DOWN IN HISTORY.
SO LIFT UP YOUR HANDS AND BOLDLY DECREE:
'SOMETHING GREAT IS ABOUT TO HAPPEN TO ME!'"
JERRY SAVELLE'S PROPHECY FROM THE LORD

29

THIS IS WHAT THE LORD ALMIGHTY SAYS:
'THE LITTLE WHILE IS NOW WHEN I ONCE MORE SHAKE
THE HEAVENS AND THE EARTH, THE SEA AND THE DRY
LAND. I AM SHAKING ALL NATIONS, AND WHAT IS
DESIRED BY ALL NATIONS WILL COME, AND I AM
FILLING THIS HOUSE WITH GLORY, SAYS THE LORD
ALMIGHTY, THE SILVER IS MINE AND THE GOLD IS
MINE,' DECLARES THE LORD ALMIGHTY.
THE GLORY OF THIS PRESENT HOUSE BE GREATER THAN
THE GLORY OF THE FORMER HOUSE,' SAYS THE LORD
ALMIGHTY. 'AND IN THIS PLACE I HAVE GRANTED
PEACE,' DECLARES THE LORD ALMIGHTY."

HAGGAI 2:6-9

30

IT HAS COME TO PASS IN THESE LAST DAYS,
AS GOD SAYS,
THAT THE LORD IS POURING OUT
OF HIS SPIRIT UPON ALL FLESH.
YOUR SONS AND YOUR DAUGHTERS ARE PROPHESYING,
YOUR YOUNG MEN ARE SEEING VISIONS,

YOUR OLD MEN ARE DREAMING DREAMS.
INDEED, UPON HIS SERVANTS AND HIS HANDMAIDS
THE LORD IS POURING OUT OF HIS SPIRIT IN THESE DAYS,
AND THEY ARE PROPHESYING.
AND THE LORD IS WORKING
WONDERS IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE
AND SIGNS ON THE EARTH BELOW;
BLOOD, FIRE, AND A CLOUD OF SMOKE.
THE SUN IS TURNING TO DARKNESS,
AND THE MOON TO BLOOD,
BEFORE THE COMING OF THE GREAT
AND SPLENDID DAY OF THE LORD,
AND IT SHALL BE THAT EVERYONE
SHALL BE SAVED WHO CALLS
ON THE NAME OF THE LORD.
AS GOD HAS SAID.

ACTS 2:17-21

31

'MY SPIRIT HAS LONGED,' SAITH THE LORD, 'TO MANIFEST
MYSELF AMONG MY PEOPLE. BUT IN MOST CASES, MY
PEOPLE DON'T KNOW THAT. OR, FOR SOME REASON OR
OTHER, THIS AND THAT AND THE OTHER, THEY THINK IT'S NOT
MY WILL TO MOVE OR TO DO CERTAIN THINGS. IT IS MY
WILL. I HAVE CHOSEN TO DO IT. I'M WAITING ON YOU.
YOU'RE NOT WAITING ON ME. I'VE NEVER CHANGED. I
AM THE SAME GOD THAT WALKED IN JESUS CHRIST OF
NAZARETH, MY LIVING SON. I WALKED IN HIM ON THE
SHORES OF GALILEE. HE IS ALIVE AND READY TODAY TO DO
THE SAME THING NOW THAT HE DID BACK THEN. IT IS HIS

COMMAND AND MANDATE. HE IS COMMANDED OF ME TO
MOVE IN THE EARTH AND MANIFEST MY PRESENCE AND
MANIFEST HIMSELF TO MY PEOPLE.

SO REJOICE IN IT. BELIEVE IT, WALK IN IT AND STAND FOR IT.
FOR TODAY IS THE DAY OF SALVATION, DELIVERANCE,
HEALING AND ALL OF THE GRACE AND MERCIES OF THE SPIRIT
OF GOD; RECEIVE HIM INTO YOUR MIDST, RECEIVE HIM INTO
YOUR HOME, RECEIVE HIM INTO YOUR CAR, RECEIVE HIM
WHEREVER YOU ARE RIGHT NOW. LAY HOLD, BY FAITH, OF
THE PROMISES. FOR I SAID TO YOU,

IN 2 CORINTHIANS 1:20:

FOR NO MATTER HOW MANY PROMISES GOD HAS MADE,
THEY ARE "YES" IN CHRIST. AND SO THROUGH HIM THE
"AMEN" IS SPOKEN BY YOU TO THE GLORY OF GOD. NOW IT
IS GOD WHO MAKES YOU STAND FIRM IN CHRIST. HE
ANOINTED YOU, SET HIS SEAL OF OWNERSHIP ON YOU, AND
PUT HIS SPIRIT IN YOUR HEARTS AS A DEPOSIT,
GUARANTEEING WHAT IS TO COME.

SO REJOICE AND KNOW THAT I LOVE YOU. I AM FOR YOU
AND NOT **AGAINST** YOU. SAITH THE SPIRIT OF GRACE.
YOU'VE BEEN STANDING ON THE TRESHOLD OF THE GREATEST
MOVE OF MY SPIRIT WHICH THE EARTH HAS EVER SEEN AND
NOW IT'S TIME TO STEP OVER INTO IT.

FOR I SAID THERE WOULD COME A TIME WHEN THOSE WHO
EMPHASIZED THE WORD AND THOSE WHO EMPHASIZED THE
SPIRIT WILL COME TOGETHER AND FROM IT WOULD COME
THE BIGGEST MOVE OF GOD THAT THE NATIONS HAD EVER
SEEN, AND THERE WILL BE NO EBB: NO GRADUAL DECLINE.
FOR THE CHURCH COMMISSION HAS NOT CHANGED

AND WILL BE FULFILLED.

PROPHECY FROM JERRY SAVELLE

32

"FOR YOU SEE IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN WHEN I CALLED ADAM TO HIS WORK, I HAD ALREADY ALLOCATED TO HIS LIFE ALL THAT IT WOULD EVER TAKE FOR HIM TO BE ENORMOUSLY SUCCESSFUL. AND WHEN I CALLED YOU INTO YOUR MINISTRY, THEN I SET ASIDE, BEFORE I EVER CALLED YOU, MORE, MUCH MORE, THAN IT WOULD TAKE FOR YOUR MINISTRY TO BE SUCCESSFUL. I'VE ALREADY SET IT ASIDE, BUT YOUR WORDS AND YOUR LIFESTYLE HAVE BEEN STOUT AGAINST ME. YOUR MOTIVATIONS HAVE BEEN STOUT AGAINST ME, AND I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE TO CAUSE THE FLOOD-TIDE FLOW TO COME SUPERNATURALLY BY MY SPIRIT. AND YOU'VE BEEN JUST GETTING BY ON THE BEGGARLY ELEMENTS OF THE WORLD. I AM LOOKING FOR THE REMNANT OF MY PEOPLE THAT THEIR MOTIVATION IS TO CAUSE HEALING TO COME INTO THIS EARTH, AND DELIVERANCE TO BE IN THE LAND OF MY PEOPLE, AND DELIVERANCE TO BE IN THE BODY OF CHRIST, AND DELIVERANCE TO BE IN THE STREETS; AND ARE WILLING TO GO DO WHAT I TELL THEM TO DO. AND IN THIS TIME OF SHAKING, WHEN THE SHAKING IS OVER WITH THOSE WHO ARE STANDING ON MY WORD AND STANDING ON MY HEALING POWER AND STANDING ON MY MOTIVATIONS, THEY WILL BE STANDING THERE WITH IT ALL, AND THERE WILL BE GREAT GNASHING AND THE BITING OF THE TONGUE. BUT IT SHALL BE LIKE THE TIME OF OLD WITH THE TALENTS. IT MAKES EVERYONE MAD WHEN I GIVE THE FELLOW WHO HAS 10, 10 MORE. BUT THE MAN THAT HAS 10, I'M GOING TO GIVE HIM 10 MORE. IT'S MY MONEY, AND I'LL DO WITH IT WHAT I PLEASE," SAITH THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

33

"BY MY SPIRIT," SAITH THE LORD, "I AM GOING FROM VILLAGE TO VILLAGE, FROM CITY TO CITY, FROM NATION TO NATION, FROM TOWN TO TOWN. I'M GOING FROM SHORE TO SHORE, AND FROM MOUNTAIN TOP TO VALLEY SEEKING OUT AND RECRUITING AN ARMY. I AM LOOKING FOR THOSE WHO WILL JOIN WITH ME IN FORMING THE MOST POWERFUL SPIRITUAL ARMADA IN THE HISTORY OF THIS PLANET. THESE ARE THE DAYS OF MY VENGEANCE,"

SAITH GOD. "THESE ARE THE DAYS OF MY VENGEANCE TO VINDICATE THE BLOOD.

THESE ARE THE DAYS WHEN I WILL COME DOWN ON DARKNESS WITH ALL THE WEIGHT AND THE POWER THAT LIGHT HAS TO THRUST.

"I AM READY TO THROW THE BODY OF CHRIST INTO VAST BATTLE ARRAY INTO THE FACE OF DARKNESS AND CRIPPLE the demons OF DARKNESS AND CAUSE them TO CRAWL ON their belly AT THE FEET OF THE BODY OF CHRIST. ONCE THIS OCCURS, the devil WILL NEVER RISE TO HIS FEET AGAIN UNTIL AFTER THE CATCHING AWAY OF THE CHURCH. I AM, AND I WILL, I HAVE SAID IT, AND I WILL ACCOMPLISH IT," SAITH THE LORD. "I WILL HAVE A GLORIOUS CHURCH AND the gates and authority of hell WILL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT. IT WILL NOT PREVAIL AGAINST IT. I'M CALLING PEOPLE FROM EVERY WALK OF LIFE. I'M CALLING ON PEOPLE TO DO THINGS THAT I'VE NOT CALLED ON PEOPLE TO DO BEFORE. DO YOU NOT REMEMBER IN MY WORD WHERE I SAID TO THE MAN ANANIAS THAT I SENT TO PRAY AND TO MINISTER TO PAUL, 'I HAVE SHOWN THIS MAN WHAT HE MUST SUFFER FOR MY NAME'S SAKE'? I'VE NEVER ASKED ANYBODY TO GO TO WAR WITHOUT KNOWING THE PRICE OF THE CONFLICT. AND HE AGREED AND TOGETHER WE ESTABLISHED THE FACT THAT THE NEW COVENANT WOULD WORK FOR GENTILE OR JEW IN THE FACE OF DARKNESS, AND THAT IT WOULD STAND AND HAVING DONE ALL, THE COVENANT WOULD STAND AGAINST ALL THAT WOULD COME AGAINST IT.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION, AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

34

"I AM THE GREAT I AM," SAITH THE LORD. "MY DAY AND MY HOUR HAS COME. WHEN MY DAY AND MY HOUR CAME TO BE BAPTIZED IN WATER, NO MAN COULD STOP ME. WHEN MY HOUR CAME TO BE BORN IN A MANGER, NO DEVIL COULD STOP ME. WHEN MY HOUR CAME, HEROD AND ALL OF HIS TROOPS COULD NOT STOP WHAT WAS HAPPENING ON THIS EARTH. IT IS NO DIFFERENT NOW. I HAVE CHOSEN THIS HOUR, AND I HAVE CHOSEN THIS GENERATION TO BE THE GENERATION THAT SHALL STAND IN GREAT LIGHT AND IN GREAT POWER. AND WHILE THE DEVIL CREATES A WHIRLWIND HERE AND A WHIRLWIND THERE, AND A STORM HERE AND A STORM THERE, THEY WILL NOT HAVE ANY IMPACT OR ANY EFFECT ON MY PLAN AND WHAT I AM DOING WITH THIS ARMY THAT I AM BUILDING. THERE ARE A NUMBER IN THIS ARMY WHO HAVE BEEN TRAINING FOR YEARS. A NUMBER OF YOU WHO HAVE BEEN TRAINING, AND YOU HAVE BEEN INVOLVED IN SMALL SKIRMISHES HERE AND

THERE AND THE OTHER PLACE, AND SOME OF YOU FEEL AS THOUGH YOU ARE BATTLE-SCARRED VETERANS. OH YOU HAVE NO CONCEPT OF THE VICTORY THAT IS IN STORE FOR YOU. YOU HAVE, IN YOUR WILDEST DREAMS, NO CONCEPT OF WHAT I'M GOING TO ALLOW TO COME TO YOU IN VICTORY OVER DARKNESS, AND OVER SIN, AND OVER SICKNESS, AND OVER DEMONS, AND OVER FEAR. AS IN THE DAYS OF MY EARTHLY MINISTRY WHEN THERE WERE MEN WHO CAME BACK TO ME, AND SAID, 'LORD, EVEN THE DEVILS ARE SUBJECT TO US IN YOUR NAME.' I SAID, 'REJOICE, FOR YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN THE LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE.' EVEN THE GREAT THINGS THAT THEY SAW WILL ONLY BE CHILD'S PLAY COMPARED TO THE MIRACULOUS THAT SHALL OCCUR IN THESE DAYS AND HAS EVEN ALREADY BEGUN AND IS IN ITS LIGHT STAGES NOW.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

35

"DON'T LOOK AND SAY, 'OH, IT'S GONNA HAPPEN ONE OF THESE DAYS.' IT'S ALREADY HAPPENING. I'M UNCOVERING REVELATION AFTER REVELATION. I PROMISED YOU THAT IT WOULD ALL BE UNCOVERED BY THE TIME THIS IS DONE, AND I'M UNCOVERING IT ON THE LEFT HAND, AND I'M UNCOVERING IT ON THE RIGHT HAND. AND I'M UNCOVERING IT ON THE FRONT, AND I'M UNCOVERING IT IN THE REAR. I AM UNCOVERING THE GLORIES OF MY KINGDOM, AND I HAVEN'T EVEN BEGUN TO GIVE REVELATION. ALL OF YOU WHO ARE OPERATING ON THE HIGHEST LEVEL OF SPIRITUAL REVELATION IN THIS HOUR ARE STILL RELATIVELY IGNORANT COMPARED TO WHAT IS LEFT FOR YOU TO GAIN. AND WITHIN A VERY FEW DAYS YOU WILL TURN, AND YOU WILL LOOK BACK AND YOU WILL SAY, 'HOW SMALL AND INSIGNIFICANT WAS THE KNOWLEDGE THAT WE HAD IN THAT HOUR. HOW DID WE EVER GET BY ON KNOWING SO LITTLE?' FOR THESE ARE THE DAYS OF THE GREATEST

REVELATIONS OF ALL.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

12

"IN THE FUTURE, OUT IN THE DISTANCE AGES THAT YOU KNOW NOTHING OF, I'LL GIVE YOU A GLIMPSE OF WHAT IT SHALL BE LIKE. NEVER AGAIN, NEVER IN ANY AGE, NEVER IN THE FUTURE AGAIN WILL THERE BE THE LIKES OF YOU. YOU'LL WALK IN THE STREETS OF THE

CITIES OF THE PLANETS AND THE STARS. I BUILT THE UNIVERSE FOR
YOU, AND YOU'LL TRAVEL IT WITH ME. AND ALL OF THOSE WHO
SHALL BE BORN IN THE FUTURE AND ALL OF THE YEARS TO COME AS
NATURAL MEN AND NATURAL WOMEN POPULATE THE STARS, AND
THEY'LL SAY TO ONE ANOTHER, 'THERE COMES ONE OF THE KINGS.
THERE COMES ONE OF THE SPECIAL ONES. THERE COMES THE
IMAGE OF THE MASTER. OH, WOULD THAT WE HAD LIVED IN THAT
AGE. THEY ARE SO SPECIAL. THEY GET THE BEST OF EVERYTHING.
THEIR FATHER KEEPS THEM IN HIS BOSOM. OH, WE HAVE IT
BLESSED AND WE HAVE IT GOOD, BUT IT'S BECAUSE OF THEM. THEY
WALK IN THE GLORY REALM. THEY WALK IN THE LIGHT REALM.
WE HAVE JOY, THEY HAVE ECSTASY.'"

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

13

"NEVER, NEVER WILL THERE BE ANYMORE LIKE YOU. YOU FOUGHT
AND STOOD WITH ME. WE HAVE COME THROUGH THIS THING
TOGETHER AS CO-LABORERS, AND YOU STOOD AND BELIEVED WHEN
YOU COULD NOT SEE. AND YOU STOOD AND BELIEVED WHEN ALL
THE FORCES OF **EVIL** WERE AGAINST YOU. YOU STAND AT MIDLIFE
AT 40, 50, 60 YEARS OLD AND FACE AN ENEMY THAT'S THOUSANDS
OF YEARS OLD, AND YOU FACE HIM IN FAITH, AND YOU FACE HIM IN
POWER, AND YOU FACE HIM WITHOUT FLINCHING, AND YOU FACE
HIM WITHOUT TURNING, AND I WILL NEVER FORGET IT," SAITH THE
LORD, "THROUGHOUT THE TIME THAT ETERNITY SHALL ROLL.
YOU'VE BEEN PITTED AGAINST THE MOST **EVIL** SYSTEM THAT HAS
EVER EXISTED IN THE HISTORY OF ALL EXISTENCE, AND WHERE
OTHERS HAVE FAILED, YOU HAVE STOOD."

14

"THROUGHOUT THE TIME THAT ETERNITY SHALL ROLL. YOU'VE
BEEN PITTED AGAINST **the most evil system** THAT HAS EVER EXISTED

IN THE HISTORY OF ALL EXISTENCE, AND WHERE OTHERS HAVE
FAILED,
YOU HAVE STOOD."

"I'LL NEVER FORGET IT AS LONG AS ETERNITY ROLLS. AND THE
DOWN PAYMENT OF MY ETERNAL MEMORY, THE DOWN PAYMENT
ON MY APPRECIATION, THE DOWN PAYMENT ON WHAT I AM TO DO
THROUGH THE AGES, IS GOING TO BE EXPRESSED TO YOU IN THE
MOST POWERFUL HEALING REVIVAL THAT'S EVER HIT THE EARTH,
AND IT'S YOUR HANDS I'M GONNA USE. AND IT'S YOUR MOUTH I'M
GONNA USE. AND IT'S YOUR FEET I'M GONNA USE. IT'S YOUR
MONEY THAT I'M GONNA USE. IT'S YOUR FAMILY I'M GONNA USE.
THERE ARE MANY OF YOU TONIGHT WHO HAVE CHILDREN OUT ON
THE STREETS, AND YOU DON'T EVEN KNOW WHERE THEY ARE. I'M
GONNA GO GET THEM, AND I'M GONNA BRING THEM INTO THE
KINGDOM, AND I'M GONNA BAPTIZE THEM IN THE HOLY GHOST, AND
I'M GONNA USE THEM IN THE GREATEST HEALING OUTPOURING IN
THE HISTORY OF THE HUMAN RACE. I CREATED THE SMITH THAT
BLOWS THE COALS, I CREATED THE WASTER THAT DESTROYS, AND I
CAN HANDLE HIM. I HAVE HANDLED HIM BEFORE, AND I'LL HANDLE
HIM AGAIN, AND I WILL TELL HIM IN YOUR PRESENCE, YOU MANY OF
YOU, WILL HEAR IT WITH YOUR AUDIBLE EAR AND SEE WITH YOUR
AUDIBLE EYE, AS I MOVE IN ON THE SCENE AND TELL the devil IN
YOUR PRESENCE,
'BOW your KNEE!'"

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

15*

"THE TIME, THE TIME OF YOUR FINANCIAL DELIVERANCE HAS COME.
I AM SHAKING THE NATIONS AND I'M SHAKING THE SILVER AND
GOLD, THE JEWELS AND ALL OF THOSE THINGS THAT ARE MINE THAT
satan HAS STOLEN, AND BURIED, AND HIDDEN, AND KEPT AWAY, I'M
SHAKING THEM INTO THE HANDS OF MY PEOPLE. AND I'LL NOT

STOP AND NOT BE SATISFIED UNTIL MY PEOPLE ARE BLESSED DOUBLE
FOR THE SHAME THAT THEY'VE BEEN THROUGH. THESE ARE MY
DAYS," SAITH THE LORD. "THESE ARE THE DAYS OF MY VENGEANCE,
I'M COMING DOWN ON DARKNESS HARD. BUT ANYTIME THAT I DO
THIS, I MUST WARN YOU...AND TAKE HEED TO WHAT MY SERVANT IS
TELLING YOU TONIGHT. WHEN I COME DOWN ON DARKNESS, IT
WILL BE SWIFT, IT WILL BE HARD; SO DON'T BE CARRYING DARKNESS
IN YOUR LIFE WHEN IT HAPPENS. YOU WALK IN THE LIGHT AS I AM
IN THE LIGHT. AND WHAT COMES DOWN ON THEM HARD WILL LIFT
YOU UP.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

16

"WHEN EGYPT EXPERIENCED THE DEATH OF THE FIRSTBORN IT WAS A
LONG NIGHT OF MOURNING AND DARKNESS AND DEATH TO THOSE
WHO WALKED AGAINST ME AND LIFTED THEIR HANDS AGAINST MY
PEOPLE. BUT THOSE WHO WALKED IN THE LIGHT AS I WAS IN THE
LIGHT, THOSE WHO PUT THE BLOOD OVER THE DOOR, THOSE WHO
HAVE THEIR LOINS GIRT AND THEIR LAMPS LIT, THOSE WHO HAD
TAKEN OF THAT PASSEVER LAMB AND HAD CONSUMED IT, THOSE,
INSTEAD OF WALKING IN DARKNESS, THERE WAS LIGHT IN EVERY
HOUSEHOLD OF GOSHEN. AND AS THE POWER OF THE LIVING GOD
CAME, THE POWER THAT BROUGHT DEATH ON ONE SIDE BROUGHT
LIFE ON THE OTHER SIDE. HOLINESS IS A TWO-EDGED SWORD.
THE POWER THAT CAUSES YOU TO BE HOLY, IS THE POWER THAT
DESTROYS SIN. AND AS THE MIGHTY BLADE OF HOLINESS SWINGS
IN YOUR LIFE TO DESTROY SIN, IT KEEPS YOU PROTECTED AND KEEPS
YOU WELL FROM SIN, SICKNESS, DEMONS AND FEAR. BUT IF YOU
DON'T TURN LOOSE OF THE SIN, THE SAME POWER WILL DESTROY
YOU.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

17

I'M COMING DOWN SWIFTLY, AND I'M COMING DOWN HARD.
BE VERY CAUTIOUS WITH YOUR PRIORITIES. GIVE ME THE
OPPORTUNITY TO SHOW YOU WHAT IS MOST IMPORTANT AND
WHAT IS LEAST IMPORTANT. BE VERY CAREFUL TO WALK, AND TO
KNOW, AND TO DEAL WITH AND THINK ABOUT ETERNAL THINGS,
RATHER THAN LITTLE THINGS THAT DON'T MEAN MUCH IN THE TOTAL
SCOPE AND OUTCOME, FOR WE ARE AT WAR. AND EVEN THOUGH
WE WIN,
I DON'T WANT YOU TO LOSE A SINGLE BATTLE. EVEN THOUGH I'M
GONNA WIN THE WAR, YOU COULD LOSE A BATTLE AND BE INJURED
AND HURT. I WOULD THAT NONE OF YOU LOSE A SINGLE BATTLE
FOR YOU'RE WINNERS. YOU ARE BORN OF ME. YOU'RE BONE OF
MY BONE, AND YOU'RE FLESH OF MY FLESH. YOU'RE SPIRIT OF MY
SPIRIT, AND YOU'RE MIND OF MY MIND, I HAVE BEEN MADE WISDOM
UNTO YOU BY ALMIGHTY GOD THE FATHER.

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

18

"AND SO I SPEAK UNTO YOU TONIGHT, AND I SAY UNTO THOSE WHO
ARE SPIRITUALLY WISE, BE WISER. TAKE THE WORD. TAKE IT
DESPERATELY. GO DEEPER INTO MY WORD. THOSE OF YOU
WHO HAVE ALWAYS BEEN STICKLERS FOR THE WORD, BECOME A
GREATER STICKLER STILL. PAY CLOSE AND PARTICULAR ATTENTION
TO YOUR PRAYER LIFE. I NEED YOU MORE NOW THAN I HAVE EVER
NEEDED YOU IN YOUR LIFE. I NEED YOU TO LISTEN TO ME WHEN I
TELL YOU TO RALLY AROUND MY SERVANTS AND HOLD UP THEIR
ARMS. I NEED YOU. I NEED YOU READY AND PREPARED IN THE
MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT. THERE HAVE BEEN A LOT OF TIMES I
WOULDN'T CALL ON YOU, BECAUSE I WOULDN'T DISTURB YOUR REST,
BUT THOSE DAYS ARE GONE. I'M GONNA DISTURB YOUR REST AND
CERTAIN SACRIFICES HAVE TO BE MADE.

"BUT FOR EVERY ONE STEP YOU TAKE BECAUSE I CALL YOU, I'LL GIVE YOU TWO STEPS OF JOY. AND I WILL REPAY, AND I WILL REPAY IN FOLD, AFTER FOLD, AFTER FOLD. AND YOU'LL KNOW MY GRACE, MY POWER, MY WORK, MY NAME, MY SON, MY LIFE, MY SPIRIT, MY WAYS, MY PATHWAY, MY EARTH AND MY HEAVENS, AND YOU'LL SOON KNOW ME AS THE RESURRECTION."

**PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH**

19

AND YOU'LL SOON KNOW ME AS THE RESURRECTION.

"FOR I'LL BEGIN TO GIVE YOU INSIGHT AND GLIMPSES INTO THE GREAT RESURRECTION. NOW I'LL BEGIN TO SHOW YOU RESURRECTION POWER. THE PRAYER THAT THE APOSTLE PAUL PRAYED FOR HIMSELF IS BEGINNING TO COME TO PASS IN THIS DAY AND IN THIS HOUR AND IN THIS CENTURY, AND YOU'LL BE THE ONES WHO WILL WALK IN THE POWER OF MY RESURRECTION. YOU'RE GONNA KNOW RESURRECTION POWER. YOU ARE THE GENERATION THAT WILL SEE MY RESURRECTION POWER REPLACE LIMBS AND PARTS OF THE HUMAN BODY RIGHT IN FRONT OF YOUR EYES, WITHOUT EVEN HAVING HAD TO TOUCH THEM. YOU'RE A LITTLE BIT BEHIND ON THIS. I PLANNED TO ALREADY DO THIS, AND YOU HAVEN'T LET ME. BUT I'M ABOUT TO DO IT. AS MY PEOPLE WILL RISE UP AND PREACH THE GOSPEL AND HEAL THE SICK AND RAISE THE DEAD, I WILL GO WITH YOU, AND I WILL WORK WITH YOU, CONFIRMING YOUR WORDS AND YOUR ACTIONS WITH SIGNS AND WONDERS FOLLOWING. I'LL DO SIGNS AND WONDERS. I WILL BRING THE SECOND CHAPTER OF ACTS ALIVE IN YOUR LIFE. AND WHERE YOU GO THERE'LL BE FIRE AND THERE'LL BE VAPOR OF SMOKE. AND THERE'LL BE SIGNS IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE AND IN THE EARTH BENEATH."

**PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH**

"AND THERE WILL BE PEOPLE WHO WILL POINT TO YOU, AND SOME WILL POINT THE FINGER OF SCORN, AND BEFORE THEY HAVE OPPORTUNITY TO LAY THEIR LIP BEHIND THEIR FINGER OF SCORN, I'LL STRIKE IT DOWN. THERE ARE PASTORS AND LEADERS OF NATIONS WHO WILL LEARN VERY SOON THAT IT IS NOT THE THING TO DO TO SPEAK FORTH WORDS OF SCORN, WORDS OF DEGRADATION AND WORDS OF HURT AND ILL TOWARD MY PEOPLE. I HAVE PUT UP WITH THAT," SAID GOD, "AS LONG AS I'M GOING TO PUT UP WITH IT. THESE ARE THE DAYS OF MY VENGEANCE," SAITH THE LORD. "MEN AND WOMEN WILL FALL IN THE PULPITS OF NATIONS. MEN AND WOMEN WILL FALL IN THE POLITICAL HOUSES OF GOVERNMENTS TRYING TO MAKE DECISIONS TO KEEP MY MINISTRIES OUT AND BRING HURT AND ILL ON MY PEOPLE. AND EVEN AS THEY PASS THEIR **demonic laws**, THEY'LL FALL IN THEIR TRACKS. SOME OF THEM PARALYZED, SOME OF THEM ONLY MOMENTARILY, SOME OF THEM DEAD, AND SOME OF THEM WITHOUT THEIR MINDS IN TACT FOR A TIME TO COME, AS NEBUCHADNEZZAR OF OLD. I'VE BEEN WARNING THEM FOR YEARS.

I HAVE TAKEN THE TIME TO TELL THEM. I HAVE SENT THEM MY CHILDREN, AND THEY'VE KILLED THEM. I HAVE SENT THEM MY PROPHETS, AND THEY'VE STONED THEM. I HAVE SENT THEM MY SON, AND THEY KILLED HIM.

"THE DAY AND THE HOUR IS COMING WHEN I'LL REMOVE THEIR CANDLESTICK FROM ITS PLACE. AND THERE ARE SOME CHURCHES IN THIS LAND, WHEN I REMOVE THEIR CANDLESTICK FROM ITS PLACE, IT WILL NEVER FUNCTION AGAIN. FOR THE TIME OF THE END IS AT HAND. AND I AM THE LORD GOD, AND BLESSED ARE THEY WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD, FOR IT IS HIS HOUR OF VENGEANCE, AND HE WILL TAKE HIS PLEASURE IN THE PROSPERING OF HIS SERVANTS. SO RISE AND GIVE PRAISE TO THE LORD. RISE AND GIVE PRAISE TO THE LORD AND KNOW IN THIS HOUR THAT THE LORD THY GOD IS GOD

ALMIGHTY. "PRAISE BE UNTO HIS NAME FOREVER. HALLELUJAH!

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

SELAH-3

NOW

MY PEOPLE WHO ARE CALLED BY MY NAME,

KNOW AND UNDERSTAND:

"RIGHTEOUSNESS EXALTS A NATION.

BUT sin is a reproach to ANY PEOPLE."

PROVERBS 14:34

"KNOWING WHERE CANDIDATES STAND ON 5 SPECIFIC AREAS WILL
HELP YOU DETERMINE IF THEY WILL MAKE RIGHTEOUS DECISIONS.

WHAT IS THEIR STANCE:

1--DO THEY VALUE THE LIFE OF AN UNBORN

OR NEWBORN CHILD,

2--DO THEY DEFINE MARRIAGE AS BEING

BETWEEN A MAN AND A WOMAN,

3--DO THEY PROTECT FREEDOM OF RELIGIOUS EXPRESSION,

4--WHAT KIND OF LEADERS DO THEY APPOINT,

5--AND DO THEY BLESS AND SUPPORT ISRAEL?

CAPABLE MEN AND WOMEN WHO FEAR GOD,

TRUSTWORTHY MEN AND WOMEN

WHO HATE DISHONEST GAIN.

**AS BELIEVERS YOU HAVE A RESPONSIBILITY
TO BRING RIGHTEOUSNESS TO THE POLLS;
PRAY AND VOTE, STAND AND BE COUNTED!"**

"FOR YOU KNOW MY BELOVED BRIDE=MY GLORIOUS CHURCH THAT YOUR BLESSING, MULTIPLICATION, PROTECTION, PRESERVATION AND PROVISIONS ARE WITHIN THE BOUNDARIES OF THE WORD OF GOD AND THE LEADING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT=YOUR OBEDIENCE AND TRUST IN HIM.

MY BELOVED,

FOR YOU KNOW THAT IT WAS NOT WITH PERISHABLE THINGS SUCH AS SILVER OR GOLD THAT YOU WERE REDEEMED FROM THE EMPTY WAY OF LIFE YOU INHERITED FROM YOUR FOREFATHERS, BUT WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST, A LAMB WITHOUT BLEMISH OR SPOT.

1PETER 1:18-19

AND

YOU KNOW THAT I, THE LORD DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS; I DID NOT COME TO ABOLISH THE LAW,--SEED TIME AND HARVEST--BUT TO FULFILL THEM.

MATTHEW 5:17

AND NOW THESE THREE REMAIN: [THE LAWS OF] FAITH, HOPE AND LOVE. BUT THE GREATEST OF THESE IS [THE LAW OF] LOVE.

1 CORINTHIANS 13:13

LET NO DEBT REMAIN OUTSTANDING, EXCEPT THE CONTINUING DEBT TO LOVE OTHERS, FOR WHOEVER LOVES OTHERS HAS FULFILLED THE LAW. THE COMMANDMENTS, "YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY," "YOU SHALL NOT MURDER," "YOU SHALL NOT STEAL," "YOU SHALL NOT COVET," AND WHATEVER OTHER COMMAND THERE MAY BE, ARE SUMMED UP IN THIS ONE COMMAND:

"LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR AS YOURSELF."

LOVE DOES NO harm TO A NEIGHBOR.

THEREFORE LOVE IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW.

ROMANS 13:8-10

AND HOPE DOES NOT DISAPPOINT YOU, BECAUSE GOD POURED OUT HIS LOVE INTO YOUR HEART THROUGH THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHOM HE

HAS GIVEN YOU.

ROMANS 5:5

CONSIDER IT PURE JOY, MY BROTHERS, WHEN YOU ENCOUNTER
TRIALS OF MANY KINDS, BECAUSE YOU KNOW THAT THE TESTING OF
YOUR FAITH DEVELOPS PERSEVERANCE. ALLOW PERSEVERANCE TO
FINISH ITS WORK, SO THAT YOU MAY BE MATURE AND COMPLETE,
NOT LACKING ANYTHING.

NOW IF ANY OF YOU LACKS WISDOM,
HE SHOULD ASK GOD, WHO GIVES GENEROUSLY TO ALL WITHOUT
FINDING FAULT, AND IT WILL BE GIVEN TO HIM.
BUT HE MUST ASK IN FAITH, WITHOUT doubting, BECAUSE HE WHO
doubts IS LIKE A WAVE OF THE SEA, BLOWN AND TOSSED BY THE
WIND. THAT MAN SHOULD NOT EXPECT TO RECEIVE ANYTHING
FROM THE LORD.

HE IS a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways.

JAMES 1:2-8

SELAH=THINK ABOUT IT!

4

NOW

"SINCE YOU EXCEL IN EVERYTHING--IN FAITH, IN SPEECH, IN
KNOWLEDGE, IN COMPLETE EARNESTNESS AND IN THE LOVE WE
HAVE KINDLED IN YOU--SAYS THE LORD, 'SEE THAT YOU ALSO
EXCEL IN THIS GRACE OF GIVING.'"

2 CORINTHIANS 8:7

FOR YOU KNOW THE GRACE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THAT
THOUGH HE WAS RICH FOR YOUR SAKE HE BECAME poor SO
THAT THROUGH HIS poverty YOU MIGHT BE RICH.

2 CORINTHIANS 8:9

1

NOW [REMEMBER] THIS: HE WHO SOWS SPARINGLY WILL
ALSO REAP SPARINGLY, AND HE WHO SOWS GENEROUSLY
[THAT BLESSINGS MAY COME TO OTHERS] WILL ALSO REAP

GENEROUSLY [AND BE BLESSED]. LET EACH ONE GIVE
[THOUGHTFULLY AND WITH PURPOSE] JUST AS HE HAS
DECIDED IN HIS HEART, NOT GRUDGINGLY OR UNDER
COMPULSION, FOR GOD LOVES A CHEERFUL GIVER [AND
DELIGHTS IN THE ONE WHOSE HEART IS IN HIS GIFT]. AND
GOD IS ABLE TO MAKE ALL GRACE [EVERY FAVOR AND
EARTHLY BLESSING] COME IN ABUNDANCE TO YOU, SO THAT
YOU MAY ALWAYS [UNDER ALL CIRCUMSTANCES,
REGARDLESS OF THE NEED] HAVE COMPLETE SUFFICIENCY IN
EVERYTHING [BEING COMPLETELY SELF-SUFFICIENT IN HIM],
AND HAVE AN ABUNDANCE FOR EVERY GOOD WORK AND ACT
OF CHARITY. AS IT IS WRITTEN AND FOREVER REMAINS

WRITTEN:

'HE [THE BENEVOLENT AND GENEROUS PERSON]
SCATTERED ABROAD, HE GAVE TO THE POOR, HIS
RIGHTEOUSNESS ENDURES FOREVER!'

2

NOW HE WHO PROVIDES SEED FOR THE SOWER AND BREAD
FOR FOOD WILL PROVIDE AND MULTIPLY YOUR SEED FOR
SOWING [THAT IS, YOUR RESOURCES] AND INCREASE THE
HARVEST OF YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS [WHICH SHOWS ITSELF IN
ACTIVE GOODNESS, KINDNESS, AND LOVE]. YOU WILL BE
ENRICHED IN EVERY WAY SO THAT YOU MAY BE GENEROUS,
AND THIS [GENEROSITY, ADMINISTERED] THROUGH US IS
PRODUCING THANKSGIVING TO GOD [FROM THOSE WHO
BENEFIT]. FOR THE MINISTRY OF THIS SERVICE (OFFERING)
IS NOT ONLY SUPPLYING THE NEEDS OF THE SAINTS (GOD'S
PEOPLE), BUT IS ALSO OVERFLOWING THROUGH MANY
EXPRESSIONS OF THANKSGIVING TO GOD. BECAUSE OF THIS

ACT OF MINISTRY, THEY WILL GLORIFY GOD FOR YOUR
OBEDIENCE TO THE GOSPEL OF CHRIST WHICH YOU CONFESS,
AS WELL AS FOR YOUR GENEROUS PARTICIPATION [IN THIS
GIFT] FOR THEM AND FOR ALL [THE OTHER BELIEVERS IN
NEED], AND THEY ALSO LONG FOR YOU WHILE THEY PRAY ON
YOUR BEHALF, BECAUSE OF THE SURPASSING MEASURE OF
GOD'S GRACE, [HIS UNDESERVED FAVOR, MERCY, AND
BLESSING WHICH IS REVEALED] IN YOU.
NOW THANKS BE TO GOD FOR HIS INDESCRIBABLE GIFT
[WHICH IS PRECIOUS BEYOND WORDS]!

3

HAPPY ARE YOU WHO FEAR THE LORD
WHO DELIGHT GREATLY IN HIS LAW OF LOVE.
YOUR DESCENDANTS SHALL BE MIGHTY IN THE LAND
A GENERATION UPRIGHT AND BLESSED
WEALTH AND RICHES ARE IN YOUR HOMES,
YOUR PROSPERITY ENDURES FOREVER
YOU SHINE THROUGH **THE DARKNESS,**
A LIGHT FOR THE UPRIGHT
YOU ARE GRACIOUS, MERCIFUL, AND JUST.
ALL GOES WELL FOR YOU GRACIOUS IN LENDING;
WHO CONDUCT YOUR AFFAIRS WITH JUSTICE.
YOU SHALL NEVER BE **SHAKEN;**
YOU THE JUST SHALL BE REMEMBERED FOREVER.
YOU DO NOT FEAR **an ill report;**
YOUR HEARTS ARE STEADFAST, TRUSTING THE LORD.
YOUR HEARTS ARE TRANQUIL, WITHOUT **FEAR,**
TILL AT LAST YOU LOOK DOWN ON YOUR **foes.**
LAVISHLY YOU GIVE TO THE POOR;
YOUR PROSPERITY ENDURE FOREVER,
YOUR HORN ARE EXALTED IN HONOR.

the wicked **ARE ANGRY TO SEE THIS;**
they **GNASH** their **TEETH AND WASTE AWAY**
the desires **OF** the wicked **COME TO NOTHING.**

PSLAM 112

4*

MAY GOD HIMSELF, THE GOD OF PEACE, IS SANCTIFYING YOU
THROUGH AND THROUGH. THAT YOUR WHOLE SPIRIT, SOUL, AND
BODY BE KEPT BLAMELESS AT THE COMING OF OUR LORD JESUS
CHRIST. THE ONE WHO CALLS YOU IS FAITHFUL, AND HE WILL DO
IT."

1 THESSALONIANS 5:23-24

TO HIM WHO IS ABLE TO KEEP YOU FROM *stumbling* AND TO PRESENT
YOU BEFORE HIS GLORIOUS PRESENCE WITHOUT *fault* AND WITH
GREAT JOY--TO THE ONLY GOD OUR SAVIOR BE GLORY, MAJESTY,
POWER AND AUTHORITY, THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD,
BEFORE ALL AGES, NOW AND FOREVERMORE! AMEN.

JUDE:24-25

5

HUMBLE YOURSELF THEREFORE UNDER THE MIGHTY HAND OF GOD,
THAT HE MAY EXALT YOU IN DUE TIME; CASTING ALL YOUR CARE
UPON HIM; FOR HE CARES FOR YOU. BE SOBER, BE VIGILANT;
BECAUSE YOUR adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walks about,
seeking whom he may devour: whom YOU RESIST STEADFAST IN
THE FAITH, KNOWING THAT **the same afflictions** are accomplished in
YOUR BRETHREN THAT ARE IN THE WORLD. BUT THE GOD OF ALL
GRACE, WHO HATH CALLED YOU UNTO HIS ETERNAL GLORY BY CHRIST
JESUS, AFTER THAT YOU HAVE **SUFFERED=RESISTED** the devil and all
that he stands for **A WHILE,**
MAKE YOU PERFECT, STABLISH, STRENGTHEN, SETTLE YOU .

1 PETER 5:6-10

NOW MAY THE GOD OF PEACE, **WHO THROUGH THE BLOOD OF THE
ETERNAL COVENANT BROUGHT BACK FROM** the dead JESUS, THAT
GREAT SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP, EQUIP YOU WITH EVERY GOOD
THING TO DO HIS WILL. AND MAY HE ACCOMPLISH IN YOU WHAT IS

PLEASING IN HIS SIGHT THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, TO WHOM BE GLORY
FOREVER AND EVER. AMEN.

HEBREWS 13:20-21

6

"LISTEN TO ME, YOU WHO PURSUE RIGHTEOUSNESS
AND WHO SEEK THE LORD:
LOOK TO THE ROCK FROM WHICH YOU WERE HEWN;
LOOK TO ABRAHAM, YOUR FATHER,
AND TO SARAH, WHO GAVE YOU BIRTH.
WHEN I CALLED HIM HE WAS ONLY ONE MAN,
AND I BLESSED HIM AND MADE HIM MANY.
THE LORD WILL SURELY COMFORT ZION
AND WILL LOOK WITH COMPASSION ON ALL HER
RUINS;
HE WILL MAKE HER **DESERTS** LIKE EDEN,
HER **WASTELANDS** LIKE THE GARDEN OF THE LORD.
JOY AND GLADNESS WILL BE FOUND IN HER,
THANKSGIVING AND THE SOUND OF SINGING.

ISAIAH 51:1-3

5

THUS
FIGHT THE GOOD FIGHT OF FAITH, TAKE HOLD OF THE
ETERNAL LIFE TO WHICH YOU WERE CALLED WHEN YOU
MADE THE GOOD CONFESSION BEFORE MANY WITNESSES.

1 TIMOTHY 6:12

REMEMBER THEREFORE

THE COVENANT TO YOU MY CHURCH
FOR I AM YOUR AVENGER

KEEP HOLDING ON MY BELOVED TO THE COVENANT
I HAVE GIVEN YOU.

FOR EVERYTHING IS PERMISSIBLE AS LONG AS
IT IS PROFITABLE TO MY KINGDOM
AND THE LORD WILL NEVER DO ANYTHING
THAT GOES AGAINST HIS WORD!

IT IS OF FAITH THAT IT MIGHT BE BY GRACE;
IT IS THOSE WHO ARE BEING LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD
WHO ARE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD=OF LOVE;

'THROUGH YOU, MY BELOVED, I BRING THIS WHOLE MATTER, THE
CHURCH AGE TO AN END FOR YOUR HEART HAS CAPTURED MY LOVE
FOR HUMANITY.

6

NO MAN SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND BEFORE YOU ALL
THE DAYS OF YOUR LIFE.

FOR WITH GOD NOTHING SHALL BE IMPOSSIBLE!
FOR WITH GOD ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE!
NOTHING SHALL BY ANY MEANS HURT YOU;
YOUR FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES,
YOUR MONEY, YOUR HARVESTS, YOUR POSSESSIONS,
YOUR INHERITANCE=YOUR LANDS=YOUR GARDENS OF

EDEN ARE AT PEACE, FOR I THE LORD YOUR GOD HAVE
GIVEN YOU REST ON EVERY SIDE UNTO YOUR
RAPTURE=THE CATCHING AWAY OF THE CHURCH INTO
GLORY, WITHOUT YOUR SEEING the grave=that place
of oppression, judgment and punishment."

IF YOU BELIEVE IT WILL BE DONE

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD:

"THE FIRST DELIVERANCE CAME OUT OF A CRY OF BONDAGE
AND A CRY OF OPPRESSION AND I SENT MY SERVANT MOSES
WITH A MESSAGE OF DELIVERANCE.

AND THEN CAME THE CRY OF THE BONDAGE OF THE LAW AND WHEN
THE LAW BECAME GREAT ON THE PEOPLE AND THE OPPRESSION OF
THE LAW AND

THE CRY REACH HEAVEN, HEAVEN SHOOK AND I SENT MY SON.
THE NEXT DELIVERANCE WILL NOT BE LIKE UNTO THE OTHER TWO.

IT WILL NOT BE A CRY OF BONDAGE,
A CRY OF OPPRESSION,
A CRY, A NEED OF DELIVERANCE."

HE SAID:

"WHEN THE CRY OF PRAISE COVER THE EARTH
HEAVEN WILL SHAKE AND MY SON WILL COME."

WORD OF THE LORD THAT CAME TO MARY COLBERT IN 1981 WHEN SHE WAS AT RHEMA COLLEGE

*AND LIKE A TRUMPET SOUNDING ACROSS THE VALLEY,
I HEARD HIS VOICE,
SO STRONG AND CLEAR,
AND HE SAID,
"I AM NOT COMING FOR A CHURCH,
THE BODY OF CHRIST,
THAT'S WEAK, EMACIATED,*

SICKLY, AND UNDERGROUND.
I'M COMING FOR THE SPIRITUAL GIANT
THAT'S ALIVE, AND LIVING,
AND WORKING THE WORKS OF GOD!
"SO BE NOT FEARFUL, NOR CAST THY GLANCE AROUND
ABOUT,
AND BECOME ASKANT,
BUT LOOK YE UP UNTO HIM, FOR HE IS THE HEAD OF THE
CHURCH.
AND THROUGH THE CHURCH THE HEAD WILL MANIFEST
HIMSELF.
AND MEN ARE THE HANDS OF THE LORD.
AND THE HANDS ARE IN THE BODY.
AND HE SHALL STRETCH FORTH HIS HANDS TO HEAL **THE SICK.**
THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS SHALL BE WROUGHT IN THE
NAME OF THE HOLY CHILD JESUS."

ACCORDING TO THE LONGMOUT PROPHECY
GIVEN BY KENNETH E. HAGIN ON OCTOBER 1ST, 1974

SELAH-7

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBOER AND THEN TO *'s

1

"AND THERE SHALL BE THOSE
THAT STAND BEFORE THE LEADERS
OF THIS NATION AND WORK MIRACLES.
AND IT SHALL BE EVEN SO AS IT WAS WITH PHILLIP,
AFTER THAT HE HAD BAPTIZED THE EUNUCH
THAT HE WAS CAUGHT AWAY AND FOUND IN ANOTHER CITY.
AND SO ONE SHALL BE IN THIS CITY
AND TELEVISION CAMERAS SHALL BE TRAINED UPON HIM.

THE REPORTERS WILL SAY,
'HE'S HERE IN DALLAS, TEXAS.'

AND AS FAST AS YOU CAN SNAP YOUR FINGER,
A TELEVISION CAMERA IN LOS ANGELES...
AND THERE HE IS.

SOME WILL SAY, 'HOW DID HE DO THAT?'
IT SHALL BE THE SPIRIT OF GOD THAT SHALL CATCH HIM AWAY.
AND THESE SIGNS AND WONDERS SHALL BECOME MORE PREVALENT.
SIGNS AND WONDERS HAVE COME HERE AND COME THERE.

BUT THEY SHALL BECOME
MORE PREVALENT

AND MORE PREVALENT

IN THESE LAST DAYS.

"AND LET NOT YOUR HEART BE FEARFUL,
NOR LET IT BE AFRAID.

FOR THERE SHALL,

AND ON THE SCENE HE HAS ALREADY ARISEN,
ONE WHO SHALL RESPOND UNTO THE THINGS OF GOD
AND WHOSE HEART WILL BE OPEN TOWARD GOD.

AND YOUR NATION, THAT SEEMED TO BE CUT DOWN TO THE ROOTS,
AND THE WILD BIRDS OF THE AIR

AND THE FOWLS OF THE AIR

CAME AND ROOSTED IN HER BRANCHES

AND DID MUCH DISREPUTE UNTO THE NATION.

YET THAT SHALL ALL BE REPAIRED

BECAUSE THIS MAN SHALL SAY,

'I WILL WALK IN THE WAY OF GOD.

I WILL TRUST ALSO IN HIM,'

AND HE SHALL BE AT THE HEAD,

AND MANY SHALL FOLLOW HIM."

AND THE WORK OF GOD SHALL BE CONSUMMATED

**THAT MUST BE CONSUMMATED
IN OTHER NATIONS
BEFORE I COME,"
I HEARD HIM SAY,
"BECAUSE, YOU SEE, the enemy SHALL NOT GAIN SAY THE WORK OF
THE LORD."**

ACCORDING TO THE LONGMOUT PROPHECY
GIVEN BY KENNETH E. HAGIN ON OCTOBER 1ST, 1974

2

**GOD HAS NOT FORGOTTEN THE UNITED STATES
"I'VE HEARD SOME OF MY PEOPLE SAY, 'HAS GOD FORGOTTEN THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, WE ARE THE ONES THAT PREACH THE
GOSPEL AROUND THE WORLD WHEN NOBODY WOULD.'
NO I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN THE UNITED STATES SAITH THE LORD,
I KNOW WHERE MY BREAD'S BEEN BUTTERED,
I HAVEN'T FORGOTTEN THE UNITED STATES THERE'S GREAT REVIVAL
ALL OVER THE WORLD, HAAAAA BUT I HAVE SAVED THE BEST FOR
LAST FOR MY DARLING, I'VE SAVED THE BEST FOR LAST FOR MY
LOVER AND YOU ARE MY DARLINGS SAITH THE LORD AND I HAVE
SOMETHING IN STORE FOR YOU THAT IS FAR BEYOND ANYTHING THE
ANGELS HAVE EVER HEARD OF.
OOOO YOU BETTER HOLD ON CAUSE YOU AIN'T SEEN
ANYTHING YET SAITH GOD."**

WORD OF THE LORD KENNETH COPELAND ATLANTA VICTORY CAMPAIGN SEPTEMBER 1993

3

**"TELL MY PEOPLE WHEREVER YOU GO:
'THOSE WHO VOTE FOR THOSE POLITICIANS KNOWING THEIR
IMMORAL POLICIES, AND PLATFORMS AND ILLEGAL ACTS HAD BETTER
REPENT, THEY ARE PARTNERS WITH THOSE POLITICIANS WHO WILL BE
RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERY BABY'S DEATH. YOU'VE TAKEN the devil's
part BY NOT VOTING AT ALL. I WILL HOLD YOU RESPONSIBLE FOR
VOTING FOR WHOM I TELL YOU TO VOTE. AND YOU CAN'T GET OUT**

**OF IT BY NOT VOTING. I WILL HOLD YOU RESPONSIBLE FOR VOTING
FOR THE WRONG ONE IF YOU DO THAT."**

WORD OF THE LORD GIVEN TO KENNETH COPELAND IN 1998:

4

**"THIS IS NOT THE END OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
LISTEN TO ME YOU'VE NOT BEEN WITNESSING HER DESTRUCTION
YOU HAVE BEEN WITNESSING HER BIRTH PAIN.**

A NEW NATION IS BEING BORN, **OUT OF the ashes of socialism, **OUT
OF** the ashes of humanism, **OUT OF** the ashes of split and division
and house divided IS COMING A NEW NATION, HALLELUJAH! STAY
IN THE WORD DON'T BE MOVED BY WHAT YOU SEE, DON'T BE
MOVED BY WHAT YOU HEAR, BE MOVED BY WHAT YOU BELIEVE AND
BELIEVE I KNOW HOW TO DO THIS " SAYS THE LORD, "I KNOW HOW
TO DELIVER THIS NATION AND IT IS HAPPENING RIGHT NOW!**

WORD OF THE LORD GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND JULY 4, 2015

**I HAVE A NEW BIRTH FOR THIS NATION I HAVE PLANNED A NATION
THAT RIGHT AT THIS MOMENT YOU DON'T HAVE ANY CONCEPT OF
WHAT IS LIKE. HEAR MY WORDS AMERICA I HAVE A NEW NATION
IN MY HEART AND IN MY MIND AND YOU DON'T KNOW WHAT IT
LOOKS LIKE. THE DOOR IS OPEN STEP THROUGH IT AND TOGETHER
WE WILL BRING A NEW NATION ON THE EARTH ONE NATION UNDER
GOD THAT TRUST IN GOD.**

WORD FROM THE LORD TO KENNETH COPELAND DURING THE NOVEMBER 2015 ELECTIONS

5

**"...THE SEEDS, THE SEEDS, **WHY IS NO ONE ASKING ABOUT THE
SEEDS? WHAT ABOUT ALL THE SEEDS AMERICA HAS SOWN SINCE
HER BIRTH? AMERICA **HAS NEVER** RECEIVED HER HARVEST. FOR I
WILL USE PRESIDENT TRUMP AND MY ARMY TO BRING BACK TO
AMERICA ALL THAT SHE HAS SOWN. THIS WILL BE USED FOR MY
HARVEST. AMERICA WILL PROSPER LIKE NEVER BEFORE IN HER
HISTORY AS A NATION. ALL OF THE FINANCIAL SEEDS YOU HAVE****

SOWN AROUND THE WORLD, FOOD, CLOTHING, 90 PERCENT OF MY
GOSPEL THAT HAS GONE THROUGHOUT THE EARTH, HAS COME
FROM MY CHOSEN AMERICA. HER BLOOD HAS BEEN SPILLED ON
FOREIGN SOIL TO FREE THE OPPRESSED SO THAT MY GOSPEL COULD
GO FORWARD. AMERICA YOUR HARVEST IS HERE! IT SHALL
PARALLEL WITH YOUR SPIRITUAL HARVEST IN THE NATURAL,
SO DO NOT FEAR."

PROPHECY GIVEN TO MARK TAYLOR:OCTOBER 7, 2015

6

NOW LISTEN TO WHAT THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS,
"THERE IS AN ARMY ARISING FROM THE DUST AND ASHES FROM
MANY BATTLES AND enemy CLASHES.
THIS ARMY THAT'S ARISING IS COMING IN MY GLORY AND LIGHT,
AND THE BATTLE THAT'S ABOUT TO UNFOLD SHALL PUT the enemy
TO FLIGHT. FOR MY ARMY IS ABOUT TO HIT THE BEACHES AND
SHORES OF EVERY COUNTRY AND NATION AFAR, AND THEY SHALL
DRIVE BACK the army of darkness AT THE SOUND OF MY SHOFAR!
FOR MY ARMY WILL BE YOUNG AND OLD AND WILL SAVE OVER
1 BILLION SOULS." THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, "THERE IS NOTHING
THAT the enemy CAN DO TO STOP THIS THAT I THE LORD GOD HAVE
STARTED, FOR IT IS NOW TIME FOR the army of darkness TO BE
DEPARTED. FOR THE SOULS OF THIS NATION AND ALL OVER THE
WORLD ARE CRYING OUT TO ME. MY ARMY! BRING THEM IN,
AND I WILL SAVE, DELIVER, AND COMFORT THEE. ARISE! ARMY OF
GOD! ARISE! YOUR WORK IS NOT COMPLETE, FOR the kingdom of
darkness IS IN FOR its BIGGEST SURPRISE, COMPLETE AND UTTER
DEFEAT! ARISE! MY ARMY!
GET IN THE FIGHT,
I SAY WITH GREAT EMPHASIS!
OVERTAKE, TERMINATE, AND DESTROY the army of darkness
WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE!"
YOUR SUPREME COMMANDER GOD!"

7

"GREAT CHANGES ARE COMING IN THE UNITED STATES. GOD HAS HEARD THE PRAYERS OF HIS PEOPLE. HE IS MOVING NOW HEALING THIS LAND. PAY ATTENTION TO THE SPIRIT OF GOD. HOLD FAST TO THE TRUTH, NOT THE NEWS BROADCASTS. CHANGES ARE EVERYWHERE. THE AWAKENING IS HERE, AND THE MORE YOU PRAY, THE MORE IT WILL INCREASE. GOD IS NOT FINISHED WITH THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA. HE BOUGHT AND PAID FOR IT. THE NATION BELONGS TO GOD."

KENNETH COPELAND PROPHECY GIVEN JULY 9, 2016

8

I HEARD THE LORD SAY: "ALL THAT YOU SEE NOW ARE BIRTH PAINS TO THE REBIRTH OF THIS NATION." HE SAID: "DO YOU THINK THAT GEORGE WASHINGTON, JOHN ADAMS, AND ALL OF THE FRAMERS OF THE CONSTITUTION, DO YOU THINK THEY HAD ANY IDEA WHAT THIS NATION WAS GONE LOOK LIKE IN A HUNDRED YEARS? OF COURSE NOT THEY'D NEVER BEEN A NATION LIKE IT BEFORE IN THE HISTORY OF THE PLANET. WELL" SAITH THE LORD, "THAT SAME WAY YOU HAVE NO IDEA WHAT THIS NATION'S GOING TO LOOK LIKE WHEN I GET DONE WITH IT SAITH THE LORD. OOOO MY TIME HAS COME I'M TAKING OVER THE POLITICS OF THIS NATION IT BELONGS TO ME SAITH GOD ALMIGHTY. THIS IS THE ONLY NATION' SAITH JESUS OF NAZARETH 'THAT WAS FORMED FOR THE SPECIFIC PURPOSE OF WORSHIPPING ME BECAUSE THEY LOVE ME. I CREATED THE NATION OF ISRAEL BECAUSE I LOVE THEM, BUT THIS NATION WAS CREATED BECAUSE YOU LOVE ME AND I WILL NEVER FORGET IT.

KENNETH COPELAND SEPTEMBER 2018 EMIC

9

..."IT WILL BE DAY OF POLITICAL CHANGE, GREAT VICTORIES AND GREAT DEFEATS. FOR the spiritual enemies OF GOD AND HIS

PEOPLE

SHALL BE CRUSHED--SPIRITS, NOT FLESH AND BLOOD. BUT THERE ARE THOSE ON BOTH SIDES OF THE POLITICAL DIVIDE WHO REFUSE TO LISTEN TO THE LORD ADVOCATE GENERAL OF THE CHURCH. THEIR DREAMS SHALL BE DASHED, THEIR DESIRES SHALL BE WOUNDED, AND THEY WILL BE REMOVED FROM THEIR OFFICES AND REPLACED, SOME BY THE BALLOT, SOME BY TRAGEDY, AND SOME WHO IN DESPAIR WILL QUIT AND GO DO SOMETHING ELSE."

ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF THE LORD SPOKEN TO KENNETH COPELAND IN 2019 ABOUT THE YEAR 2020:
NEW VISIONS MANIFEST POWER GREAT CHANGE

"THOSE POLITICIANS WHO REFUSE MY CALL TO UNITE AND BECOME THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, AND NOT JUST "AMERICA." THOSE POLITICIANS WHO REFUSE TO LISTEN, AND THOSE POLITICIANS WHO WILL CONTINUE THE PATHWAY OF HATE, I WILL REMOVE THEM FROM THEIR PLACE, I WILL REMOVE THEIR INFLUENCE FROM THE RECORD BOOKS. I WILL REMOVE THEIR CANDLE IN THEIR FAMILIES. I WILL REMOVE THEM FROM OFFICE AND PUT SOMEONE IN THERE WHO WILL."

ACCORDING TO THE WORD OF THE LORD SPOKEN TO KENNETH COPELAND IN 2019 ABOUT 2020:
THE YEAR OF REMOVAL OF POLITICIANS

11

DETHRONING evil

THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS,

"THE ELECTION! THE ELECTION! DID I NOT SAY THAT MY ANOINTED DONALD J. TRUMP WOULD BE MY PRESIDENT? DID I NOT SAY THAT I REMOVE **KINGS** AND RAISE UP **KINGS**? I HAVE RAISED UP MY ANOINTED DONALD J. TRUMP FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS! **WHY IS THERE PANIC? WHY IS THERE SO MUCH FEAR IN MY PEOPLE? DO YOU NOT TRUST MY PLAN? THIS ELECTION HAS ALREADY BEEN WON IN THE SPIRIT, IT NOW HAS TO MANIFEST IN THE NATURAL."** THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, "OH YE OF LITTLE FAITH. **DO YOU NOT REALIZE HOW BIG I AM? DO YOU NOT REALIZE HOW small YOUR**

enemy IS? **I LAUGH AT MY** enemies, **ESPECIALLY** those who **THINK** they occupy their throne! These evil thrones are ruled with pride and arrogance saying "no one can remove us, we are too powerful!"

THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS,

"HA! YOU WILL SEE one throne after another **NOT JUST FALL, BUT DESTROYED AND TURNED INTO ASH! I THE LORD GOD WILL BUILD NEW ONES AND I WILL OCCUPY THOSE THRONES.** These evil altars that are occupied by the kingdom of darkness **WILL BE DESTROYED AND THEY WILL BE REBUILD AS ALTARS OF MY LIGHT TO BE OCCUPIED BY THOSE THAT I CHOOSE.** Judges, congressmen and women, governors, mayors, anyone in leadership that is corrupt will be exposed one after the other **AND BROUGHT DOWN TO NOTHING!"**

THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS,

"DO NOT THINK THAT THE CHURCH IS IMMUNE FROM THIS JUDGMENT! FOR one leader after the other **WILL BE EXPOSED FOR LEADING MY SHEEP** astray. **WOE TO** you leaders that call yourself **MINE BUT** inwardly are ravenous wolves. **WOE** to you leaders that come **IN MY NAME BUT** work for the kingdom of darkness! You **walk in vain!** Your pride and arrogance knows no bounds! You have taken advantage **OF MY PEOPLE FOR** personal gain, made monuments to mammon, made covenant with baal, committed adultery, and have harmed **MY LITTLE ONES LONG ENOUGH!**

DO you **THINK I DON'T HEAR** your whispers and see what goes on in your inner chambers? **I HAVE GIVEN** you **TIME AND MERCY TO REPENT AND** you have refused. **FOR BOTH** prophet and priest **ARE** defiled. **(JEREMIAH 23) REPENT! TRUE REPENTANCE WILL SAVE YOUR SOUL, BUT IT WILL NOT STOP MY JUSTICE FROM BEING CARRIED OUT AND** you **SHALL BE DETHRONED! THEREFORE BECAUSE** the churches refused to come out of her, **AND REFUSED MY MANDATE,** you will see some **close their doors, finances will dry up, AND A MASS EXODUS WILL TAKE PLACE. THE TRUE EKKLESIA WILL BE IN THE HOMES, STREETS, FIELDS, HIGHWAYS AND BYWAYS. You WILL SEE SIGNS, WONDERS AND MIRACLES BREAKOUT LIKE NEVER BEFORE.**

**MY EKKLESIA IS BEING ESTABLISHED TO RULE AND REIGN AND WILL
BE THE ONE TRUE GOVERNING BODY TO ESTABLISH MY KINGDOM ON
THE EARTH."**

WORD OF THE LORD TO PROPHET MARK TAYLOR ON NOVEMBER 5, 2020

12

**"THERE HAVE BEEN SO MANY HIRELINGS"
SAYS THE LORD "THAT HAVE STOOD IN MY PULPITS
THAT DID NOT CARE FOR THE SHEEP." AND GOD SAYS
"I'M LOOSING A WAVE OF PHYSICAL DEATH IN THIS NATION
JUST AS I DID IN ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA" AND GOD SAYS
YOU WILL SEE EVEN FAMOUS PEOPLE BEGIN TO BE REMOVED
FROM THE KINGDOM OF THE LORD..."**

**"I WILL REVERSE EVERYTHING" SAID THE LORD
KENT CHRISTMAS POWERFUL PROPHETIC RELEASE 2021**

**"LISTEN TO THE WORD OF THE LORD. GOD SAYS, 'I WILL PUT IN
YOUR HELM FOR TWO TERMS A PRESIDENT WHO WILL PRAY. BUT
HE WILL NOT BE A PRAYING PRESIDENT WHEN HE STARTS. I WILL
PUT HIM IN OFFICE AND THEN I WILL BAPTIZE HIM WITH THE HOLY
SPIRIT AND MY POWER, SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS. THERE WILL BE
A PRAYING PRESIDENT NOT A RELIGIOUS ONE. FOR I WILL FOOL THE
PEOPLE, SAYS THE LORD, I WILL FOOL THE PEOPLE, YES I WILL.'
GOD SAYS THE ONE THAT IS CHOSEN SHALL GO AND THEY SHALL SAY,
'HE HAS HOT BLOOD. FOR THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, 'YES HE MAY
HAVE HOT BLOOD, BUT HE WILL BRING THE WALLS OF PROTECTION
ON THIS COUNTRY IN A GREATER WAY AND THE ECONOMY OF THE
COUNTRY SHALL CHANGE RAPIDLY,' SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS'"**

THROUGH KIM CLEMENT ON FEBRUARY 10, 2007

13

**"LOOK AMONG THE NATIONS AND WATCH--
BE UTTERLY ASTOUNDED!
FOR I WILL WORK A WORK IN YOUR DAYS**

WHICH YOU WOULD NOT BELIEVE,
THOUGH IT WERE TOLD YOU.

HABAKKUK 1:5

"FINAL WARNING TO the deep state, the cabals:

the great deception, reset **CRUSHED**,
THE ZEAL OF THE LORD HAS DONE **IT!**

AND TO MY CHURCH:

"BE STILL AND KNOW THAT I AM GOD;
I WILL BE EXALTED AMONG THE NATIONS,
I WILL BE EXALTED IN THE EARTH."

PSALM 46:10

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

14

*"AND LIKE A TRUMPET SOUNDING ACROSS THE VALLEY,
I HEARD HIS VOICE,
SO STRONG AND CLEAR,
AND HE SAID,*

*"I AM NOT COMING FOR A CHURCH,
THE BODY OF CHRIST,
THAT'S WEAK, EMACIATED,
SICKLY, AND UNDERGROUND.*

I'M COMING FOR THE SPIRITUAL GIANT
THAT'S ALIVE, AND LIVING,
AND WORKING THE WORKS OF GOD!

*"SO BE NOT FEARFUL,
NOR CAST THY GLANCE AROUND ABOUT,
AND BECOME ASKANT,
BUT LOOK YE UP UNTO HIM,
FOR HE IS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH.
AND THROUGH THE CHURCH*

THE HEAD WILL MANIFEST HIMSELF.
AND MEN ARE THE HANDS OF THE LORD.
AND THE HANDS ARE IN THE BODY.
AND HE SHALL STRETCH FORTH HIS HANDS TO HEAL THE SICK.
THAT SIGNS AND WONDERS SHALL BE WROUGHT
IN THE NAME OF THE HOLY CHILD JESUS."

ACCORDING TO THE LONGMOUT PROPHECY
GIVEN BY KENNETH E. HAGIN ON OCTOBER 1ST, 1974

15

NOW LISTEN TO WHAT THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS,
"THERE IS AN ARMY ARISING FROM THE DUST AND ASHES FROM
MANY BATTLES AND enemy CLASHES.
THIS ARMY THAT'S ARISING IS COMING IN MY GLORY AND LIGHT,
AND THE BATTLE THAT'S ABOUT TO UNFOLD SHALL PUT the enemy
TO FLIGHT. FOR MY ARMY IS ABOUT TO HIT THE BEACHES AND
SHORES OF EVERY COUNTRY AND NATION AFAR, AND THEY SHALL
DRIVE BACK the army of darkness AT THE SOUND OF MY SHOFAR!
FOR MY ARMY WILL BE YOUNG AND OLD AND WILL SAVE OVER
1 BILLION SOULS." THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS, "THERE IS NOTHING
THAT the enemy CAN DO TO STOP THIS THAT I THE LORD GOD HAVE
STARTED, FOR IT IS NOW TIME FOR the army of darkness TO BE
DEPARTED. FOR THE SOULS OF THIS NATION AND ALL OVER THE
WORLD ARE CRYING OUT TO ME. MY ARMY! BRING THEM IN,
AND I WILL SAVE, DELIVER, AND COMFORT THEE. ARISE! ARMY OF
GOD! ARISE! YOUR WORK IS NOT COMPLETE, FOR the kingdom of
darkness IS IN FOR its BIGGEST SURPRISE, COMPLETE AND UTTER
DEFEAT! ARISE! MY ARMY!
GET IN THE FIGHT,
I SAY WITH GREAT EMPHASIS!
OVERTAKE, TERMINATE, AND DESTROY the army of darkness
WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE!"
YOUR SUPREME COMMANDER GOD!"

DEFEATED ENEMY: PROPHECY GIVEN BY MARK TAYLOR ON JANUARY 28, 2016

"AND EVEN AS THEY PASS THEIR **demonic laws**, THEY'LL FALL IN THEIR TRACKS. SOME OF THEM PARALYZED, SOME OF THEM ONLY MOMENTARILY, SOME OF THEM **dead**, AND SOME OF THEM WITHOUT THEIR MINDS INTACT FOR A TIME TO COME, AS NEBUCHADNEZZAR OF OLD."

PROPHECY THE LORD GAVE TO BROTHER KENNETH COPELAND
AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS' CONVENTION, AUGUST 31, 1984

"THERE HAVE BEEN SO MANY HIRELINGS"
SAYS THE LORD "THAT HAVE STOOD IN MY PULPITS
THAT DID NOT CARE FOR THE SHEEP." AND GOD SAYS
"I'M LOOSING A WAVE OF PHYSICAL **DEATH** IN THIS NATION
JUST AS I DID IN ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA" AND GOD SAYS
YOU WILL SEE EVEN FAMOUS PEOPLE BEGIN TO BE REMOVED
FROM THE KINGDOM OF THE LORD..."

"I WILL REVERSE EVERYTHING" SAID THE LORD
KENT CHRISTMAS POWERFUL PROPHETIC RELEASE 2021

AS FOR YOU MY BELOVED,
"I ALWAYS THANK GOD FOR YOU
AND CONTINUALLY MENTION YOU IN MY PRAYERS.
I REMEMBER BEFORE OUR GOD AND FATHER
YOUR WORK PRODUCED BY FAITH,
YOUR LABOR PROMPTED BY LOVE,
AND YOUR ENDURANCE INSPIRED BY HOPE
IN OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST."

1 THESSALONIANS 1:2-3

"MY BELOVED,

LOVE=GOD NEVER FAILS, NEVER FADES OUT, OR BECOMES
OBSOLETE OR COMES TO AN END, THUS YOU NEVER FAIL,
NEVER FADE OUT, OR BECOME OBSOLETE OR COME TO AN
END FOR AS GOD=AS LOVE IS SO ALSO ARE YOU IN **the**

world!"

1 CORINTHIANS 13:8

REMEMBER MY COVENANT TO YOU MY EKKLESIA:
"THROUGH YOU, MY BELOVED, I BRING **THIS WHOLE MATTER,**
THE CHURCH AGE TO AN END FOR YOUR HEART HAS
CAPTURED MY LOVE FOR HUMANITY."

"SEVEN YEARS OF GREAT ABUNDANCE ARE NOW COMING
THROUGHOUT THE CHURCH, **BUT** THESE will be followed by seven
years of famine, **WHEN** ALL THE ABUNDANCE IN THE CHURCH will be
forgotten. When the famine has ravaged the land, no trace **OF THE**
ABUNDANCE will be found in the land because of the famine that
follows **IT**---SO UTTERLY SEVERE WILL THAT FAMINE BE **THAT**
THE CHURCH=THE EKKLESIA HAD BEEN CALLED TO GLORY=THE CITY
OF HEAVEN **MEANS THE MATTER HAS BEEN REAFFIRMED BY GOD**
AND THAT GOD WILL SOON BRING IT ABOUT."

from Genesis 41:29-32

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

(THE LORD REAFFIRMED THIS TO ME ON DECEMBER 29, 2012 AT 2:18PM
AND ASKED ME TO BRING IT HERE AS PART OF THE COVENANT)

"I AM PRESENTING YOU TO MYSELF
THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR
WITHOUT spot or wrinkle or any such thing
YOU BE HOLY--SPIRIT, SOUL, AND BODY--WITHOUT
blemish.

FOR CREATION AWAITS WITH EAGER EXPECTATION
THE REVELATION OF YOU THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS
OF GOD=LOVE."

ROMANS 8:19

"AND the gates and power of hell **SHALL NOT PREVAIL**
AGAINST THIS PLAN OF THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY."

"BUT KNOW THIS, THAT IN THE LAST DAYS perilous
times will come: for **men** will be lovers of
themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud,
blasphemers, disobedient to **PARENTS**, unthankful,
unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without
self-control, brutal, despisers of **GOOD**, traitors,
headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure
RATHER THAN LOVERS OF GOD,
having a form of **GODLINESS**
BUT denying **ITS POWER.**
AND FROM such **people** **TURN AWAY."**

2 TIMOTHY 3:1-5

"**HOLINESS=SET APART** from **the world** **UNTO THE LORD JESUS**
CHRIST=SEPARATED from **the world** **TO GOD=LIVING ACCORDING TO**
GOD'S WORD=HOLINESS IS A TWO-EDGED SWORD. **THE POWER**
THAT CAUSES YOU TO BE HOLY, IS THE POWER THAT DESTROYS SIN.
AND AS THE MIGHTY BLADE OF HOLINESS SWINGS IN YOUR LIFE TO
DESTROY SIN, IT KEEPS YOU PROTECTED AND KEEPS YOU WELL
FROM sin, sickness, demons and fear.
BUT IF YOU DON'T TURN LOOSE OF THE sin,
THE SAME POWER WILL DESTROY YOU.'

IT IS THOSE WHO ARE LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD
WHO ARE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF LOVE."

"ARMY OF GOD, **OUT OF** the darkness! I COMMAND YOU TO
ARISE AND TAKE YOUR PLACE! FOR I HAVE GIVEN YOU
EXTRA TIME, MERCY AND GRACE.

GO, GO, GO, **DO NOT SLOW DOWN.** BEGIN TO TAKE AND HOLD
YOUR GROUND, **FOR THERE IS NO MORE TIME TO WASTE.** AMERICA
WILL ONCE AGAIN BE THE GREAT LIGHT. The enemy **WILL SAY, 'OH**
THE LIGHT, THE LIGHT IT SHINES SO BRIGHT, **THERE IS NOTHING ELSE**
LEFT TO DO BUT TAKE FLIGHT.' AND INDEED they WILL. THE SIGN
WILL BE, a mass exodus IN THE NATURAL AS the spiritual flee."

AMERICA, AMERICA PROPHECY GIVEN BY MARK TAYLOR OCTOBER 7, 2015

THE SPIRIT SAYS:

"I HAVE CHOSEN THIS MAN, DONALD TRUMP,
FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS.

FOR AS BENJAMIN NETANYAHU IS TO ISRAEL, SO THIS MAN BE TO THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA! FOR I AM USING THIS MAN TO BRING
HONOR, RESPECT AND RESTORATION TO AMERICA.

AMERICA BE RESPECTED ONCE AGAIN AS THE MOST POWERFUL
AND PROSPEROUS NATION ON EARTH, (OTHER THAN ISRAEL).
THE DOLLAR BE THE STRONGEST IT HAS EVER BEEN IN THE HISTORY
OF THE UNITED STATES, AND ONCE AGAIN BE THE CURRENCY BY
WHICH ALL OTHER ARE JUDGED."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

HA! NO one **SHALL STOP** THIS THAT I HAVE STARTED! **FOR** the enemy
HAS STOLEN FROM AMERICA **FOR DECADES AND IT STOPS NOW!**
FOR I AM USING THIS MAN TO REAP THE HARVEST THAT THE UNITED
STATES HAS SOWN FOR AND **PLUNDER** FROM the enemy
WHAT he HAS STOLEN

AND RETURN IT 7 FOLD BACK TO THE UNITED STATES.
The enemy IS SAYING 'ISRAEL, ISRAEL, WHAT ABOUT ISRAEL?'
FOR ISRAEL BE PROTECTED BY AMERICA ONCE AGAIN."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

YES! AMERICA IS ONCE AGAIN STANDING HAND IN HAND WITH
ISRAEL, AND THE TWO BE AS ONE. FOR THE TIES BETWEEN ISRAEL
AND AMERICA BE STRONGER THAN EVER,
AND ISRAEL IS FLOURISHING LIKE NEVER BEFORE."

"THE SPIRIT OF GOD SAYS:

I WILL PROTECT AMERICA AND ISRAEL,
FOR THIS 45TH PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND
THE 19TH PRESIDENT FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IS A
MAN OF HIS WORD, WHEN HE SPEAKS THE WORLD LISTEN AND
KNOW THAT THERE IS SOMETHING GREATER IN HIM THAN ALL THE
OTHERS BEFORE HIM. THIS MAN'S WORD IS HIS BOND
AND THE WORLD AND AMERICA KNOW THIS
AND the enemy FEAR THIS,
FOR THIS MAN IS FEARLESS."

"THE SPIRIT SAYS:

WHEN THE FINANCIAL HARVEST BEGINS,
SO SHALL IT PARALLEL IN THE SPIRITUAL FOR AMERICA."
THEY WILL SAY THINGS ABOUT THIS MAN (the enemy), BUT IT
WILL NOT AFFECT HIM AND THEY SHALL SAY IT ROLLS OFF OF
HIM LIKE THE DUCK, FOR AS THE FEATHERS OF A DUCK
PROTECT IT, SO SHALL MY FEATHERS PROTECT THE
COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF THIS 45TH AND 19TH PRESIDENT.
EVEN MAINSTREAM NEWS MEDIA ARE CAPTIVATED BY THIS
MAN AND THE ABILITIES THAT I HAVE GIFTED HIM WITH,
AND THEY ARE EVEN AGREEING WITH HIM.

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF GOD."

FROM PROPHECY GIVEN TO FIREFIGHTER MARK TAYLOR ON APRIL 28, 2011

IN THE NAME OF JESUS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS,

AMEN=SO BE IT LORD

"AMERICA YOUR HARVEST IS HERE!
IT SHALL PARALLEL WITH YOUR SPIRITUAL HARVEST
IN THE NATURAL, SO DO NOT FEAR."

"AMERICA IS PROSPERING LIKE NEVER BEFORE
IN HER HISTORY AS A NATION."

"AND ISRAEL IS FLOURISHING LIKE NEVER BEFORE."
"HAITI BE RESTORED AS THE PEARL OF THE ANTILLES,
PROSPERITY BE IN JAMAICA, THE U.S. TERRITORIES,
AND ALL WHO BLESS YOU.

AS THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA GOES,
SO GOES THE WORLD!"
SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD

IT IS WRITTEN:

"YOU WILL BE OUR GOD
AND WE WILL BE YOUR PEOPLE."
PRESIDENT GEORGE WASHINGTON PRAYED

AND

THE FIRST ACT OF CONGRESS WAS TO DEDICATE
THIS NATION TO THE ALMIGHTY GOD.

AND

"I CALL ON MY ARMY=THE CHURCH TO RALLY AROUND
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP AND KEEP HIM COVERED
IN THE SPIRITUAL SUPPORT."

THE LORD YOUR GOD HAS SPOKEN TO YOU.

"PEACE TO ALL OF YOU WHO ARE IN CHRIST."

1 PETER 5:11

"I AM THE LORD, YOUR GOD!"

PRAISE THE LORD
ONE THING GOD HAS SPOKEN,
TWO THINGS I HAVE HEARD:
"POWER BELONGS TO YOU, GOD,
AND WITH YOU, LORD, IS UNFAILING LOVE;
AND, "YOU REWARD EVERYONE
ACCORDING TO WHAT THEY HAVE DONE."

PSALM 62:11-12

THUS
BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
BREAKTHROUGH
BREAKTHROUGH
BREAKTHROUGH
BEHOLD THE GLORY IS HERE

PRAISE THE LORD
THANK YOU LORD MY GOD THAT
GOD IS SEATED ON THE THRONE OF MEN'S HEARTS
GOD HAS THE RIGHT PEOPLES SEATED IN PLACES OF
GOVERNMENTAL AUTHORITY BOTH AT THE LOCAL
AND NATIONAL LEVELS.

YET
FATHER LOVE I ACKNOWLEDGE THAT,
WE THE CHURCH, WE missed IT.
WE HAVE REPENTED AND WE WANT TO REMEMBER LORD OUR GOD
WHERE WE missed IT:

PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO THE *'S

1

O LORD, OUR FATHER, GREAT AND AWESOME GOD, WHO KEEPS HIS COVENANT AND MERCY WITH THOSE WHO LOVE YOU, AND WITH THOSE WHO KEEP YOUR COMMANDMENTS, WE THE CHURCH, YOUR CHILDREN, **HAVE SINNED AND COMMITTED** iniquity, **WE HAVE DONE** wickedly and rebelled, EVEN BY DEPARTING FROM YOUR PRECEPTS AND YOUR JUDGMENT. NEITHER HAVE WE HEEDED YOUR SERVANTS THE PROPHETS, WHO SPOKE IN YOUR NAME TO US.

FOR

THESE SIX THINGS **THE LORD HATES, INDEED,**
SEVEN **ARE AN ABOMINATION TO HIM:**

A PROUD LOOK:

the spirit THAT MAKES ONE OVERESTIMATE HIMSELF
AND UNDERESTIMATE **OTHERS,**

A LYING TONGUE,

AND HANDS THAT SHED **INNOCENT BLOOD,**

A HEART THAT MANUFACTURES WICKED THOUGHTS AND PLANS,

FEET THAT ARE SWIFT IN RUNNING TO EVIL,

A FALSE WITNESS WHO BREATHES OUT LIES, EVEN **UNDER OATH,**

AND HE WHO SOWS DISCORD AMONG HIS BRETHREN.

PROVERBS 6:16-19

2

THIS IS WHERE WE, I THE CHURCH MISSED IT
BUT NOW FATHER LOVE I GOT IT:
EVEN THOUGH I SUBMIT MYSELF TO EVERY HUMAN
INSTITUTION FOR THE LORD'S SAKE;
WHETHER TO THE KING AS SUPREME, OR TO
GOVERNORS, AS TO THOSE WHO ARE SENT BY HIM FOR
THE PUNISHMENT OF evildoers AND FOR PRAISE OF
THOSE WHO DO GOOD. FOR THIS IS THE WILL OF
GOD, THAT BY DOING GOOD I MAY PUT TO SILENCE
the ignorance of foolish men--AS FREE,
YET NOT USING LIBERTY AS A CLOAK FOR vice,
BUT AS BONDSERVANT OF GOD. I HONOR ALL.
I LOVE THE BROTHERHOOD,
I FEAR GOD. I HONOR THE KING.
1 PETER 2:13-17
YET BECAUSE I AM JESUS' DISCIPLE
I AM IN THE ARMY OF THE LORD GOD,
I CANNOT POSSIBLY BE
SUBJECTED TO unrighteous governing authorities,
I CANNOT POSSIBLY TOLERATE wicked people,
BECAUSE their ways go AGAINST THE WORD OF GOD.
I CANNOT SUBJECT MYSELF to demons

3

EVEN THOUGH WE WERE WARNED OF their VOTER fraud,
PRIOR, ON AND RIGHT AFTER THE NOVEMBER 03, 2020
ELECTION, AND INSTEAD OF BY THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT WHICH IS
THE WORD OF GOD CUT OFF, CRUSH the head of the snake so that the

body can fall dead, **THUS STOPPING** their evil deeds, their evil doings
WHEN THE BATTLE WAS RAGING IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT NIGHT WE
THE ARMY OF THE LORD WENT TO SLEEP TRUSTING THAT THE LORD
WILL WORK THINGS OUT FOR US AND FOR PRESIDENT TRUMP, WE
HAVE THE AUTHORITY TO CHANGE THINGS ON THIS EARTH; **THUS**
ALLOWING the snakes **TO SLIP THROUGH THE ELECTORAL SYSTEM**
AND to try to hijack **THE ELECTION THROUGH ELECTION** fraud,
treason, crime.

AND WE LOOKED UNTO THE COURTS
AND THE SENATE FOR THE VICTORY
BUT IT IS WRITTEN:
WOE TO THOSE WHO GO DOWN TO EGYPT FOR HELP,
WHO RELY ON HORSES,
WHO TRUST IN THEIR ABUNDANCE OF CHARIOTS
AND IN THEIR MULTITUDE OF HORSEMEN.
THEY DO NOT LOOK TO THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL;
THEY DO NOT SEEK THE LORD.
YET HE TOO IS WISE AND BRINGS DISASTER;
HE DOES NOT CALL BACK HIS WORDS.
HE WILL RISE UP AGAINST THE HOUSE OF the wicked
AND AGAINST the allies of evildoers.
BUT THE EGYPTIANS ARE MEN, NOT GOD;
THEIR HORSES ARE FLESH, NOT SPIRIT.
WHEN THE LORD STRETCHES OUT HIS HAND,
THE HELPER WILL STUMBLE AND THE ONE HE HELPS WILL FALL;
BOTH WILL PERISH TOGETHER.

ISAIAH 31:1-3

4

LORD GOD ALMIGHTY
THE PROPHETS HAVE NOT MISSED IT
THEY DID THEIR JOB, THEY DELIVERED

YOUR MESSAGE TO US THE CHURCH.
BUT WE THE CHURCH THOUGH WE RECEIVED THE
GOOD NEWS BUT THE MESSAGE WE HEARD WAS OF
NO VALUE TO US SINCE WE DID NOT SHARE THE FAITH
OF THOSE WHO COMPREHENDED IT AND WE TOOK
FOR GRANTED AND LIGHTLY ESTEEMED THAT PERIOD
OF GRACE YOU GAVE US IN PRESIDENT DONALD J.
TRUMP AND WE DID NOT DISCERN THE ANOINTINGS
YOU HAVE PUT ON HIM FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS,
AND WE TURNED HIM INTO A "STAR" AND MADE HIM
TO BE AN "IDOL" AND GAVE PRESIDENT TRUMP
THE GLORY DUE TO YOU LORD, OUR GOD.

5

FOR OUR UNBELIEF,
FOR RELYING ON JUDGES,
AND CONGRESS WHO FAILED US MISERABLY,

FOR HAVING LOST
THE LOVE WE HAD AT FIRST,
FOR NOT REMAINING FAITHFUL TO THE END,

FOR HOLDING TO THE TEACHING OF BALAAM,
FOR HOLDING TO THE TEACHING OF [THE] NICOLAITANS,

FOR TOLERATING THE WOMAN JEZEBEL,
FOR OUR WORKS ARE NOT COMPLETE
IN THE SIGHT OF OUR GOD,
FOR BEING NEITHER COLD NOR HOT,
FOR NOT HAVING MADE THE ALMIGHTY OUR GOLD

AND THE LORD OUR PRECIOUS SILVER TREASURE,
FOR NOT HAVING DELIGHTED IN THE ALMIGHTY,
FOR NOT HAVING LIFTED UP OUR FACE TO GOD,
FOR NOT HAVING MADE OUR PRAYER TO GOD,
FOR LIVING IN OUR PANELED HOUSES AND NOT BUILD THE HOUSE
OF THE LORD SO THAT HE MAY TAKE PLEASURE IN IT AND BE
GLORIFIED,

BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT KEPT OUR HANDS PURE,
AND HAVE ALLOWED, BY REMAINING SILENT,
AND IDLE, FOR SUCH abominations TO TAKE PLACE IN
OUR NATIONS, WE THE CHURCH=THE BODY OF
CHRIST--WHICH ARE CALLED BY YOUR NAME--ARE
KEEPING A REPENTANT HEART BEFORE YOU
LORD OUR GOD.

AS IT IS SAID:

PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO THE *'S

1

"FOR I WILL FORGIVE THEIR INIQUITIES AND WILL
REMEMBER THEIR SINS NO MORE."

HEBREWS 8:12

2

"AS FAR AS THE EAST IS FROM THE WEST, SO FAR HAS
HE REMOVED OUR TRANSGRESSIONS FROM US."

PSALM 103:12

3

"I HAVE BLOTTED OUT YOUR TRANSGRESSIONS LIKE A CLOUD, AND YOUR SINS LIKE A MIST. RETURN TO ME, FOR I HAVE REDEEMED YOU."

ISAIAH 44:22

4

"FOR THE SAKE OF MY NAME I WILL DELAY MY WRATH; FOR THE SAKE OF MY PRAISE I WILL RESTRAIN IT, SO THAT YOU WILL NOT BE CUT OFF."

ISAIAH 48:9

5

"FOR MY OWN SAKE, MY VERY OWN SAKE, I WILL ACT; FOR HOW CAN I LET MYSELF BE DEFAMED? I WILL NOT YIELD MY GLORY TO ANOTHER."

ISAIAH 48:11

6

"LET the wicked man FORSAKE his own way and the unrighteous man his own thoughts; LET HIM RETURN TO THE LORD, THAT HE MAY HAVE COMPASSION, AND TO OUR GOD, FOR HE WILL FREELY PARDON."

ISAIAH 55:7

7

"DO NOT BE ANGRY, O LORD, BEYOND MEASURE; DO NOT REMEMBER OUR INIQUITY FOREVER. OH, LOOK UPON US, WE PRAY; WE ARE ALL YOUR PEOPLE!"

ISAIAH 64:9

8

"NONE OF THE TRANSGRESSIONS HE HAS COMMITTED
WILL BE HELD AGAINST HIM. BECAUSE OF THE
RIGHTEOUSNESS HE HAS PRACTICED, HE WILL LIVE."

EZEKIEL 18:22

9

"WHO IS A GOD LIKE YOU, WHO PARDONS INIQUITY
AND PASSES OVER THE TRANSGRESSION OF THE
REMNANT OF HIS INHERITANCE--WHO DOES NOT
RETAIN HIS ANGER FOREVER, BECAUSE HE DELIGHTS IN
LOVING DEVOTION?"

MICAH 7:18

10

"HE WILL AGAIN HAVE COMPASSION ON US; HE WILL
VANQUISH OUR INIQUITIES. YOU WILL CAST OUT ALL
OUR SINS INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA."

MICAH 7:19

*I THANK YOU THAT YOU HAVE AGAIN HAD
COMPASSION ON US FATHER LOVE; YOU HAVE
TREADED OUR sins UNDERFOOT AND HURL ALL OUR
INIQUITIES INTO THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA.*

MICAH 7:19

PRAISE THE LORD

AT THE TIME OF THE CREATION,
THE FATHER, THE SON AND THE HOLY SPIRIT MADE US IN THEIR

IMAGE AND AFTER THEIR LIKENESS AND GAVE US DOMINION AND AUTHORITY ON THIS EARTH, TO BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLYING AND REPLENISHING THE EARTH AND SUBDUE IT WITH GOD'S GOODNESS, WITH LOVE'S GLORY, TO HAVE DOMINION OVER THE WORKS OF HIS HANDS.

MOREOVER

AT THE RESURRECTION TIME,
THE FATHER, THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS, AND THE HOLY SPIRIT
HAVE BROUGHT REDEMPTION TO **THE WORLD**;

I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE FOR THE PRIVILEGE, THE BLESSING,
THE GLORY, THE HONOR, THE POWER, THE GRACE GIVEN
TO US TO BE PARTAKERS OF THE REDEMPTION

OF **MANKIND** IN CHRIST.

CONSEQUENTLY,

FROM NOW ON I REGARD NO **ONE** ACCORDING TO THE FLESH; EVEN IF I ONCE KNEW CHRIST ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, YET NOW I KNOW HIM SO NO LONGER. SO WHOEVER IS IN CHRIST IS A NEW CREATION: THE OLD THINGS HAVE PASSED AWAY; BEHOLD, NEW THINGS HAVE COME. AND ALL THIS IS FROM GOD, WHO HAS RECONCILED US TO HIMSELF THROUGH CHRIST AND GIVEN US THE MINISTRY OF RECONCILIATION, NAMELY GOD WAS RECONCILING **THE WORLD**

TO HIMSELF IN CHRIST, NOT COUNTING **THEIR TRESPASSES AGAINST THEM AND** ENTRUSTING TO US THE MESSAGE OF RECONCILIATION.

BEING A PARTAKER OF THE REDEMPTION OF **MANKIND**,
AS AN AMBASSADOR FOR CHRIST, AS IF GOD WERE APPEALING
THROUGH ME I IMPLORE **THE WORLD** ON BEHALF OF CHRIST:
"BE RECONCILED TO GOD FOR OUR SAKE HE **MADE HIM TO BE SIN**
WHO **DID NOT KNOW SIN** SO THAT WE MIGHT BECOME THE
RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IN HIM."

2 CORINTHIANS 5:17-21

THUS

THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD GOD IS UPON ME,

BECAUSE THE LORD HAS ANOINTED *AND* COMMISSIONED ME
TO BRING GOOD NEWS TO **THE HUMBLE** *AND* **AFFLICTED**;
HE HAS SENT ME TO BIND UP [the wounds of]
THE BROKENHEARTED,
TO PROCLAIM RELEASE [from confinement and condemnation]
to the [physical and spiritual] captives
AND FREEDOM TO prisoners,
TO PROCLAIM THE FAVORABLE YEAR OF THE LORD,
AND THE DAY OF VENGEANCE *AND* RETRIBUTION OF OUR GOD,
TO COMFORT **ALL** who mourn,
TO GRANT TO **THOSE** who mourn IN ZION THE FOLLOWING:
TO GIVE THEM A TURBAN
instead of dust [ON **THEIR HEADS**, a sign of mourning],
THE OIL OF JOY INSTEAD OF mourning,
THE GARMENT [EXPRESSIVE] OF PRAISE
instead of a disheartened spirit.
SO THEY WILL BE CALLED THE TREES OF RIGHTEOUSNESS
STRONG AND MAGNIFICENT, DISTINGUISHED FOR INTEGRITY,
JUSTICE, AND RIGHT STANDING WITH GOD],
THE PLANTING OF THE LORD, THAT HE MAY BE GLORIFIED.

ISAIAH 63:1-3

AND

TO PREACH THE ACCEPTABLE YEAR OF THE LORD.
THIS DAY IS THIS SCRIPTURE FULFILLED IN
OUR EARS.

LUKE 4:19, 21

THUS

I SPEAK THIS INTO the void:

FOR THE LAW WAS GIVEN TO MOSES;
SO THAT ALL PEOPLE COULD SEE HOW SINFUL THEY WERE:

[THE ENTIRE NATURE OF MAN WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT].

ROMANS 5:20

BUT

GRACE AND TRUTH CAME THROUGH JESUS CHRIST.

SO COME AS YOU ARE TO JESUS!

**FOR GOD SO LOVED THE WORLD THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY
BEGOTTEN SON THAT WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM SHALL NOT
PERISH BUT HAVE ETERNAL LIFE. FOR GOD DID NOT SEND
HIS SON INTO THE WORLD TO CONDEMN THE WORLD,
BUT TO SAVE THE WORLD THROUGH HIM.**

JOHN 3:16-17

**BE
IN CHRIST
BY**

GOD'S RICHES AT

CHRIST'S EXPENSE

**AND
TRUTH:
THE HOLY GHOST
THE GLORY OF GOD
THE BLESSING OF THE LORD
THROUGH FAITH
IN THE NAME OF JESUS=YESHUA OUR MASCHIAH.**

JOHN 1:14

**AND HE WAS CLOTHED WITH A VESTURE DIPPED
IN BLOOD: AND HIS NAME IS CALLED**

THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S
POWER.

REVELATION 19:13

NAMELY, THAT GOD IS IN CHRIST RECONCILING YOU TO
HIMSELF, NOT COUNTING YOUR SINS AGAINST YOU.
AND HAS COMMITTED TO US THE MESSAGE OF
RECONCILIATION.

2 CORINTHIANS 5:19

THEREFORE,
THIS IS
AN INVITATION TO SALVATION IN CHRIST:

TO ALL THE ELECTS=YOU JESUS' SHEEP
THAT ARE STILL OUT THERE IN THE WORLD
OR LIVING LIKE THE WORLD:
THAT TODAY YOU HEAR HIS VOICE
HARDEN NOT YOUR HEARTS!

THUS

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST

BABEL=CONFUSION in the kingdom of darkness

you HAVE LOST,

WE HAVE WON

bel BOWS DOWN

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

AND

BEHOLD THE GLORY COMETH;

LORD BRING FORTH THE BREAKTHROUGH
THE HARVEST AS YOU SEND LABORERS INTO
YOUR HARVEST FIELD!

THUS AS I PRAY FOR YOU IN MY MOST HOLY FAITH
SEE AND HEAR AND UNDERSTAND WHAT OUR LORD JESUS=YESHUA
HAS DONE FOR ME AND FOR YOU

FOR
THERE'S STILL ROOM AT THE CROSS FOR YOU!

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s*

THERE'S ROOM AT THE CROSS FOR YOU

AMAZING GRACE
CHRIS TOMLIN

SO
YES I KNOW

COME YE SINNERS, LOST AND LONELY
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE YOU FREE.
FOR HE SAVED THE WORST AMONG YOU
WHEN HE SAVED THE WRETCH I WAS

AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN.
AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN.

TO THE FAINT HE GIVETH POWER
THROUGH THE MOUNTAINS MAKES A WAY
FINDETH WATER IN THE DESERT
TURNS THE NIGHT TO GOLDEN DAY.

AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN.
AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN

IN TEMPTATION HE IS NEAR THEE,
HOLDS THE POWERS OF HELL AT BAY.
GUIDES YOU TO THE PATH OF SAFETY
GIVES YOU GRACE FOR EVERY DAY.

AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN
AND I KNOW, YES, I KNOW,
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN

JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN
JESUS' BLOOD CAN MAKE THE VILEST SINNER CLEAN

UUUU, UUUU...
IT'S THE BLOOD OF JESUS
CAN MAKE YOU CLEAN

O THE BLOOD OF JESUS
O THE BLOOD OF JESUS
O THE BLOOD OF JESUS
IT WASHES WHITE AS SNOW
BY GUY PENROD

A LOVE LETTER FROM JESUS

O COME TO THE ALTAR

ELEVATION WORSHIP

**WHY ME LORD?
WHAT HAVE I EVER DONE,
TO DESERVE EVEN ONE,
OF THE PLEASURES I'VE KNOWN,
TELL ME LORD,
WHAT DID I EVER DO,
THAT WAS WORTH LOVING YOU,
OR THE KINDNESS YOU'VE SHOWN,**

**LORD HELP ME JESUS,
I'VE WASTED IT SO HELP ME JESUS,
I KNOW WHAT I AM,
NOW THAT I KNOW,
THAT I'VE NEEDED
YOU SO HELP ME JESUS,
MY SOUL'S IN YOUR HANDS,**

**TRY ME LORD,
IF YOU THINK THERE'S A WAY,
I COULD EVER REPAY,
ALL I'VE TAKEN FROM YOU,
MAYBE LORD,
I COULD SHOW SOMEONE ELSE,
WHAT I'VE BEEN THROUGH MYSELF,
ON MY WAY BACK TO YOU,**

**LORD HELP ME JESUS,
I'VE WASTED IT SO HELP ME JESUS,
I KNOW WHAT I AM,
NOW THAT I KNOW,
THAT I'VE NEEDED
YOU SO HELP ME JESUS,
MY SOUL'S IN YOUR HANDS**

NOW THAT I KNOW,

*THAT I'VE NEEDED
YOU SO HELP ME JESUS,
MY SOUL'S IN YOUR HANDS*

*JESUS, MY SOUL'S IN YOUR HANDS
BY GUY PENROD*

AMEN

16

THE BLOOD OF JESUS
BY EYEOFWOLF

17

JESUS SON OF GOD
CHRIS TOMLIN

AT THE CROSS

CHRIS TOMLIN

JESUS PAID IT ALL
KRISTIAN STANFILL

I AM FORGIVEN

SOVEREIGN

AWAKE AWAKE AWAKE MY SOUL
CHRIS TOMLIN

TOTAL PRAISE

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

FEAT. RICHARD SMALLWOOD

END OF THE BEGINNING

DAVID PHELPS

UNDER THE BLOOD--VICKI YOH'E

HOW DEEP THE FATHER'S LOVE FOR US
SELAH

THIS BLOOD
PRESTONHOOD CHOIR

MERCY SAID NO
CECE WINANS

O THE BLOOD OF JESUS
KARI JOBE

WHAT CAN WASH AWAY MY SINS

NOTHING BUT THE BLOOD
MATT REDMAN

JESUS
CHRIS TOMLIN

SAVED BY GRACE
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

IN CHRIST ALONE
TRAVIS COTTREL

I STAND AMAZED
CHRIS TOMLIN

SAVED BY GRACE
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

HE HIDETH MY SOUL
DON MOEN

O THE BLOOD
KARI JOBE

AMAZING GRACE
CHRIS TOMLIN

MY HEART IS YOURS
KRISTIAN STANFILL

NO LONGER SLAVES
JONATHAN DAVID & MELISSA HESLER

IT IS WELL WITH MY SOUL

BLESSED ASSURANCE JESUS IS MINE

WORTH
ANTHONY BROWN
AND GROUP THERAPY

NO LONGER SLAVES
JONATHAN DAVID & MELISSA HESLER

LOOK WHAT YOU'VE DONE
TASHA LAYTON

SAVIOR I COME QUIET MY SOUL REMEMBER

MY JESUS
ANNE WILSON

HIS BLOOD WILL NEVER LOOSE HIS POWER

MAN OF SORROWS

THANK YOU FOR THE BLOOD YOU SHED
CHARITY GAYLE

MERCY
ELEVATION WORSHIP

THEN CHRIST CAME
MERCY ME

LOOK TO THE LAMB
JESUS CULTURE

KING OF KINGS
HILLSONG

PEOPLE LIKE US
MICAH TYLER

48

THAT'S MY KING
BY DR. S.M. LOCKRIDGE

"THE BIBLE SAYS MY KING IS THE KING OF THE JEWS
HE'S THE KING OF ISRAEL

HE'S THE KING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS

HE'S THE KING OF THE AGES

HE'S THE KING OF HEAVEN

HE'S THE KING OF GLORY

HE'S THE KING OF KINGS

AND HE'S THE LORD OF LORDS

THAT'S MY KING!

I WONDER, DO YOU KNOW HIM?

MY KING IS A SOVEREIGN KING

NO MEANS OF MEASURE CAN DEFINE HIS LIMITLESS LOVE

HE'S ENDURINGLY STRONG

HE'S ENTIRELY SINCERE

HE'S ETERNALLY STEADFAST

HE'S IMMORTALLY GRACEFUL

HE'S IMPERIALLY POWERFUL

HE'S IMPARTIALLY MERCIFUL

DO YOU KNOW HIM?

HE'S THE GREATEST PHENOMENON THAT HAS EVER CROSSED

THE HORIZON OF THIS WORLD

HE'S GOD'S SON

HE'S THE SINNERS' SAVIOR

HE'S THE CENTERPIECE OF CIVILIZATION

HE'S UNPARALLELED

HE'S UNPRECEDENTED

HE'S THE LOFTIEST IDEA IN LITERATURE

HE'S THE HIGHEST PERSONALITY IN PHILOSOPHY

HE'S THE FUNDAMENTAL DOCTRINE OF TRUE THEOLOGY

HE'S THE ONLY ONE WHO QUALIFIES TO BE AN ALL

SUFFICIENT SAVIOR

I WONDER IF YOU KNOW HIM TODAY?
HE SUPPLIES STRENGTH FOR THE WEAK
HE'S AVAILABLE FOR THE TEMPTED AND THE TRIED
HE SYMPATHIZES AND HE SAVES
HE STRENGTHENS AND SUSTAINS
HE GUARDS AND HE GUIDES
HE HEALS THE SICK
HE CLEANSED THE LEPERS
HE FORGIVES SINNERS
HE DISCHARGES DEBTORS
HE DELIVERS THE CAPTIVES
HE DEFENDS THE FEEBLE
HE BLESSES THE YOUNG
HE SERVES THE UNFORTUNATE
HE REGARDS THE AGE
HE REWARDS THE DILIGENT
AND HE BEAUTIFIES THE MEEK
I WONDER IF YOU KNOW HIM?
HE IS THE KEY TO KNOWLEDGE
HE IS THE WELLSPRING OF WISDOM
HE IS THE DOORWAY OF DELIVERANCE
HE IS THE PATHWAY OF PEACE
HE IS THE ROADWAY OF RIGHTEOUSNESS
HE'S THE HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS
HE'S THE GATEWAY OF GLORY
DO YOU KNOW HIM?
WELL
HIS LIFE IS MATCHLESS
HIS GOODNESS IS LIMITLESS

HIS MERCY IS EVERLASTING
HIS LOVE NEVER CHANGES
HIS WORD IS ENOUGH
HIS GRACE IS SUFFICIENT
HIS REIGN IS RIGHTEOUS
AND HIS YOKE IS EASY
AND HIS BURDEN IS LIGHT
I WISH I COULD DESCRIBE HIM TO YOU
HE'S INDESCRIBABLE
HE'S INCOMPREHENSIBLE
HE'S INVINCIBLE
HE'S IRRESISTABLE
WELL YOU CAN'T GET HIM OUT OF YOUR MIND
YOU CAN'T GET HIM OFF YOUR HEAD
YOU CAN'T OUTLIVE HIM
AND YOU CAN'T LIVE WITHOUT HIM
WELL THE PHARISEES COULDN'T STAND HIM
BUT THEY FOUND OUT THEY COULDN'T STOP HIM
PILATE COULDN'T FIND ANY FAULT IN HIM
HEROD COULDN'T KILL HIM
AND DEATH COULDN'T HANDLE HIM
AND THE GRAVE COULDN'T HOLD HIM
HEYYYYYY
THAT'S MY KING
HE IS I AM THAT I AM!!!!!!!!!!!!

"THE WORD YOU ARE ABOUT TO EXPERIENCE ARE TRUE
THEY WILL CHANGE YOUR LIFE IF YOU LET THEM.
FOR THEY COME FROM THE VERY HEART OF GOD
HE LOVES YOU,
AND HE IS THE FATHER THAT YOU HAVE
BEEN LOOKING FOR ALL YOUR LIFE
THIS IS HIS LOVE LETTER,
TO YOU:

MY CHILD,
YOU MAY NOT KNOW ME
BUT I KNOW EVERYTHING ABOUT YOU.
I KNOW WHEN YOU SIT DOWN
AND WHEN YOU RISE UP.
I AM FAMILIAR WITH ALL YOUR WAYS
PSALM 139:1-3
EVEN THE VERY HAIRS ON YOUR HEAD
ARE NUMBERED.

MATTHEW 10:29-31
FOR YOU WERE MADE IN MY IMAGE
GENESIS 1:27
IN ME YOU LIVE AND MOVE
AND HAVE YOUR BEING
FOR YOU ARE MY OFFSPRING
ACTS 17:28
I KNEW YOU EVEN BEFORE
YOU WERE CONCEIVED

JEREMIAH 1:4-5
I CHOSE YOU WHEN
I PLANNED CREATION
EPHESIANS 1:11-12
YOU WERE NOT A MISTAKE
FOR ALL YOUR DAYS

ARE WRITTEN IN MY BOOK

PSALM 139:15-16

I DETERMINED THE EXACT TIME

OF YOUR BIRTH

AND WHERE YOU WOULD LIVE.

ACTS 17:26

YOU ARE FEARFULLY

AND WONDERFULLY MADE.

I KNIT YOU TOGETHER

IN YOUR MOTHER'S WOMB

PSALM 139:14,13

AND BROUGHT YOU FORTH

ON THE DAY YOU WERE BORN

PSALM 71:6

I HAVE BEEN MISREPRESENTED

BY THOSE WHO DON'T KNOW ME.

JOHN 8:41-44

I AM NOT DISTANT AND ANGRY,

BUT AM THE COMPLETE

EXPRESSION OF LOVE.

1 JOHN 4:16

AND IT IS MY DESIRE

TO LAVISH MY LOVE ON YOU

SIMPLY BECAUSE YOU ARE MY CHILD

AND I AM YOUR FATHER

1 JOHN 3:1

I OFFER YOU MORE THAN

YOUR EARTHLY FATHER EVER COULD

MATTHEW 7:11

FOR I AM THE PERFECT FATHER.

MATTHEW 5:48

EVERY GOOD GIFT THAT YOU RECEIVE
COMES FROM MY HAND

JAMES 1:17

FOR I AM YOUR PROVIDER
AND I MEET ALL YOUR NEEDS.

MATTHEW 6:31-33

MY PLAN FOR YOUR FUTURE HAS
ALWAYS BEEN FILLED WITH HOPE

JEREMIAH 29:11

BECAUSE I LOVE YOU WITH AN
EVERLASTING LOVE

JEREMIAH 31:3

MY THOUGHTS TOWARD YOU ARE COUNTLESS
AS THE SAND ON THE SEASHORE

PSALM 139:17-18

AND I REJOICE OVER YOU WITH SINGING

ZEPHANIAH 3:17

I WILL NEVER STOP DOING GOOD TO YOU

JEREMIAH 32:40

FOR YOU ARE MY TREASURED POSSESSION

EXODUS 19:5

I DESIRE TO ESTABLISH YOU WITH ALL
MY HEART AND ALL MY SOUL

JEREMIAH 32:41

AND I WANT TO SHOW YOU GREAT
AND MARVELOUS THINGS

JEREMIAH 33:3

IF YOU SEEK ME WITH ALL YOUR HEART,
YOU WILL FIND ME

DEUTERONOMY 4:29

DELIGHT IN ME AND I WILL GIVE YOU
THE DESIRES OF YOUR HEART

PSALM 37:4

FOR IT IS I WHO GAVE YOU THOSE DESIRES

PHILIPPIANS 2:13

I AM ABLE TO DO MORE FOR YOU THAN
YOU COULD POSSIBLY IMAGINE

EPHESIANS 3:20

FOR I AM YOUR GREATEST ENCOURAGER

2 THESSALONIANS 2:16-17

I'M ALSO THE FATHER WHO COMFORTS
YOU IN ALL YOUR TROUBLES

2 CORINTHIANS 1:3-4

WHEN YOU ARE BROKENHEARTED,
I AM CLOSE TO YOU

PSALM 34:18

AS SHEPHERD CARRIES A LAMB
I HAVE CARRIED YOU CLOSE TO MY HEART

ISAIAH 40:11

ONE DAY I WILL WIPE AWAY EVERY
TEAR FROM YOUR EYES
AND I'LL TAKE AWAY ALL THE PAIN
YOU HAVE SUFFERED ON THIS EARTH

REVELATION 21:34

I AM YOUR FATHER, AND I LOVE YOU
EVEN AS I LOVE MY SON, JESUS

JOHN 17:23

FOR IN JESUS, MY LOVE
FOR YOU IS REVEALED

JOHN 17:26

HE IS THE EXACT REPRESENTATION
OF MY BEING

HEBREWS 1:3

HE CAME TO DEMONSTRATE
THAT I AM FOR YOU

NOT AGAINST YOU

ROMANS 8:31

AND TO TELL YOU THAT I AM NOT

COUNTING YOUR SINS

JESUS DIED SO THAT YOU AND I

COULD BE RECONCILED

2 CORINTHIANS 5:18-19

HIS DEATH WAS THE ULTIMATE EXPRESSION

OF MY LOVE FOR YOU

1 JOHN 4:10

I GAVE UP EVERYTHING

I LOVED THAT I MIGHT GAIN YOUR LOVE

ROMANS 8:31-32

IF YOU RECEIVE

THE GIFT OF MY SON JESUS,

YOU RECEIVE ME

1 JOHN 2:23

AND NOTHING WILL EVER

SEPARATE YOU FROM

MY LOVE AGAIN

ROMANS 8:38-39

COME HOME, AND I'LL

THROW THE BIGGEST PARTY

HEAVEN HAS EVER SEEN.

LUKE 15:7

I HAVE ALWAYS BEEN

FATHER, AND WILL ALWAYS BE FATHER

EPHESIANS 3:14-15

MY QUESTION IS...

WILL YOU BE MY CHILD?

JOHN 1:12-13

I AM WAITING FOR YOU.

JOHN 1:12-13

LOVE, YOUR DAD

ALMIGHTY GOD!

AND NOW RECEIVE

NOW

MANKIND: MEN, WOMEN,

YOUNG AND OLD, AND CHILDREN

FROM EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE, PEOPLE AND

NATION YOU WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR HEAR:

AND

KNOW THAT OUR LORD JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF

GOD MY MASTER IS THE SOVEREIGN, CONTROLLER,

RULER OVER ALL CREATION:

1 CORINTHIANS 12:3, ACTS 16:31 JOHN 1:1, 14, REVELATION 19:13

AND

THE LORD HE REIGNS FOREVER!!!!!!!!!!!!

CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA HAMASHIACH=THE WORD

OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER

IS FULL OF GRACE AND TRUTH;

HIS GRACE IS ABOUNDING=IS ABUNDANT

AND

HIS MERCY=HIS CHESED LOVE=HIS TENDER LOVING

CARE=TENDER LOVINGKINDNESS=HIS

WILLINGNESS TO ACT ON **YOU**R BEHALF AT ANY
GIVEN TIME=HIS DRIVING PASSION TO DELIVER

YOU IS NEW THIS VERY MOMENT THIS DAY!

YOU ONLY HAVE TO REPENT AND RECEIVE

HIS GRACE AND MERCY

FOR ALREADY THE LORD HAS CROWNED **YOU** WITH GLORY
AND HONOR. HE MADE **YOU** TO HAVE DOMINION OVER THE

WORKS OF HIS HANDS; THE LORD HAS PUT ALL THINGS

UNDER **YOUR FEET**: ALL SHEEP AND OXEN, YES, AND THE
BEASTS OF THE FIELD, THE BIRDS OF THE AIR, AND THE FISH
OF THE SEA, AND WHATEVER PASSES ALONG THE PATHS OF

THE SEAS.

PSALM 8

SO

YOU HAVE BEEN GIVEN THE POWER-THE ABILITY TO CHOOSE
WORDS AND SPEAK THEM AND THERE BY CHOOSE **YOUR**

OWN ETERNAL DESTINY,

YOU ARE A SPEAKING SPIRIT LIKE GOD

WITH A FREE WILL;

BE FREE FROM the bondage that the wicked,

unrighteous leaders tried to put over **YOU**;

BE **YOUR** OWN SOVEREIGN INDIVIDUAL THE LORD HAS
MADE **YOU**, FOR WE ARE STILL IN THE AGE OF GRACE

THUS USE **YOUR** POWER,

YOUR AUTHORITY TO CHOOSE

AND CHOOSE LIFE,

CHOOSE THE BLESSING,

CHOOSE JESUS CHRIST
AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR
IN THE NAME OF JESUS
CHOOSE ETERNITY IN AND WITH CHRIST

SELAH=THINK ABOUT IT

THUS
CHOOSE HEAVEN
CHOOSE LIFE
CHOOSE THE BLESSING
CHOOSE JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH!
SO COME AS YOU ARE TO CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD
OF GOD BY THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT:
ALL YOU HAVE TO DO IS REPENT *OF your evil heart of unbelief*
BY OPENING THE DOOR OF YOUR HEART AND RECEIVE
THE WORD OF GOD=SALVATION=JUSTIFICATION IN
CHRIST=YOUR BEING MADE RIGHT WITH GOD;
AND THE HOPE OF YOUR SALVATION IS
ETERNAL LIFE
INSTEAD OF
eternal punishment.
THESE, THE UNBELIEVERS WILL PAY THE PENALTY OF ETERNAL
DESTRUCTION, AWAY FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD.

1 THESSALONIANS 1:9

BUT YOU
YOU THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE LIKE THE SUN
IN THE KINGDOM OF OUR FATHER.

MATTHEW 13:43

IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD.
FOR

IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD IS FULLNESS OF JOY;
AT HIS RIGHT HAND PLEASURES FOREVERMORE.

PSALM 16:11

THE PROMISE DEPENDS ON FAITH
SO THAT IT CAN BE EXPERIENCED AS A GRACE-GIFT,
AND NOW IT EXTENDS TO ALL THE DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM.
THIS PROMISE IS NOT ONLY MEANT FOR **THOSE WHO OBEY THE LAW,**
BUT ALSO TO THOSE WHO ENTER INTO THE FAITH OF ABRAHAM,
THE FATHER OF US **ALL.**

THAT'S WHAT THE SCRIPTURE MEANS WHEN IT SAYS:
"I HAVE MADE YOU THE FATHER OF MANY **NATIONS.**"
HE IS OUR EXAMPLE AND FATHER, FOR IN GOD'S PRESENCE HE
BELIEVED THAT GOD CAN RAISE **the dead** AND CALL INTO BEING
THINGS THAT DON'T EVEN EXIST YET.

ROMANS 4:16-17

*"BY FAITH WE UNDERSTAND THAT THE WORLDS WERE FRAMED BY
THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER, SO THAT THE
THINGS WHICH ARE SEEN WERE NOT MADE OF THINGS WHICH ARE
VISIBLE."*

HEBREWS 11:3

*FAITH IS A SPIRITUAL FORCE GENERATED IN THE BORN AGAIN
HUMAN SPIRIT AND IT IS RELEASE THROUGH WORDS.*

*FAITH-FILLED WORDS DOMINATE the laws of **sin** and death.*
BY YOUR WORDS=YOUR RELEASE OF GOD'S POWER YOU WILL BE
ACQUITTED=JUSTIFIED AND MAKE RIGHT WITH GOD AND BY YOUR
words=YOUR release of satan's power YOU WILL BE CONDEMNED.

MATTHEW 12:37

YOU ARE THE DECIDING WITNESS BETWEEN
LIFE AND death
THE BLESSING AND the curse
BETWEEN HEAVEN AND hell
THE CHOICE IS YOURS TO MAKE.

AND IF YOU do not make IT here on this earth
WHILE YOU ARE STILL ALIVE
it WILL BE MADE FOR YOU:
which will be the curse, death, and hell!

FOR

WE

"ALL:

JEWS--THE KEEPERS OF GOD'S WORD,

GENTILES--THOSE WITHOUT GOD,

HAVE sinned AND FALL SHORT

OF THE GLORY OF GOD=OF LOVE,

AND ALL ARE JUSTIFIED FREELY BY HIS GRACE

THROUGH THE REDEMPTION THAT CAME BY

CHRIST JESUS. GOD=LOVE PRESENTED CHRIST AS

A SACRIFICE OF ATONEMENT=OF PROPITIATION,

THROUGH THE SHEDDING OF HIS BLOOD--TO BE

RECEIVED BY FAITH."

ROMANS 3:23-25

THUS I BELIEVE

FOR WHEN I WAS STILL WITHOUT STRENGTH, IN DUE TIME CHRIST

DIED FOR THE UNGODLY. FOR SCARCELY FOR A RIGHTEOUS MAN

WILL ONE DIE; YET PERHAPS FOR A GOOD MAN SOMEONE WOULD

EVEN DARE TO DIE.

BUT GOD DEMONSTRATES HIS OWN LOVE TOWARD ME, IN THAT

WHILE I WAS YET A SINNER CHRIST DIED FOR ME;

ROMANS 5:6-8

BLESSED HAPPY, SPIRITUALLY SECURE, AND FAVORED

**BY GOD AM I WHO DID NOT SEE MY LORD AND SAVIOR
JESUS CHRIST AND YET BELIEVE IN HIM.**

JOHN 20:29

CHRIST IN ME THE HOPE OF GLORY

OOO

**THAT THE FULL NUMBER OF THE GENTILES
COME IN AND IN THIS WAY ALL ISRAEL WILL BE SAVED.**

ROMANS 11:25-26

**THEREFORE ISRAEL REPENT AND RETURN,
SO THAT YOUR SINS MAY BE WIPED AWAY, IN ORDER THAT
TIMES OF REFRESHING SHALL COME FROM THE PRESENCE OF
THE LORD, AND THAT HE MAY SEND JESUS, THE CHRIST,
WHO HAS BEEN APPOINTED FOR YOU. HEAVEN MUST
[HEAVEN HAD] TO TAKE HIM IN UNTIL THE TIME COMES FOR
THE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS, WHICH GOD ANNOUNCED
LONG AGO THROUGH HIS HOLY PROPHETS.**

ACTS 3:19-21

**REPENT AND BE BAPTIZED, EVERY ONE OF YOU, IN THE NAME OF
JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH FOR THE FORGIVENESS OF
YOUR sins, AND YOU WILL RECEIVE THE GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.**

ACTS 2:38

**THEREFORE,
YOU THE JEW
YOU THE GENTILE
BE
WASHED,
SANCTIFIED,**

JUSTIFIED

IN THE NAME OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST
AND BY THE SPIRIT OF OUR GOD.

1 CORINTHIANS 6:9-11

REPENT of **YOUR** unbelief AND RECEIVE **YOUR**
FORGIVENESS FROM ALL **YOUR** sins AND
YOUR CLEANSING FROM ALL unrighteousness
JUST BY CONFESSING WITH **YOUR MOUTH:**

"JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF GOD IS MY MASTER

AND

GOD HAS SET EVERYTHING RIGHT
BETWEEN HIM AND ME!"

AND BELIEVING IN YOUR HEART THAT:

GOD RAISED HIM FROM the dead

YOU SHALL BE SAVED.

ROMANS 10:9

*"THE WORD IS NEAR **YOU**; IT IS IN **YOUR** MOUTH AND IN **YOUR** HEART," THAT IS, THE MESSAGE CONCERNING FAITH
THAT WE PROCLAIM:*

*IF **YOU** DECLARE WITH **YOUR** MOUTH, "JESUS IS LORD," AND
BELIEVE IN **YOUR** HEART THAT GOD RAISED HIM FROM THE
DEAD, **YOU** WILL BE SAVED. FOR IT IS WITH **YOUR** HEART
THAT **YOU** BELIEVE AND ARE JUSTIFIED, AND IT IS WITH YOUR
MOUTH THAT **YOU** PROFESS **YOUR** FAITH AND ARE SAVED.*

IT IS JUST AS THE SCRIPTURE SAYS:

"**EVERYONE** WHO BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT BE PUT TO
shame." FOR THERE IS NO DISTINCTION BETWEEN
JEW=THE KEEPERS OF GOD'S WORD AND

GREEK=GENTILES=THOSE WITHOUT GOD; FOR THE SAME LORD IS LORD OF ALL, ABOUNDING IN RICHES FOR ALL WHO CALL ON HIM; FOR "WHOEVER WILL CALL ON THE NAME OF THE LORD WILL BE SAVED."

ROMANS 10:4-13

LOVE ENDURES FOREVER!!!!!!!!!!!!

GOD=LOVE OUR FATHER IS SMILING OVER YOU AT THIS VERY MOMENT AS IT IS WRITTEN:

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s*

1

"THIS SON, THIS DAUGHTER OF MINE WAS **dead** AND IS ALIVE AGAIN; HE, SHE WAS **lost** AND HAS BEEN FOUND."

LUKE 15:24

2

"REJOICE WITH ME, FOR I HAVE FOUND MY LOST SHEEP!"

LUKE 15:6

3

"I TELL YOU THAT THERE ARE MORE JOY IN HEAVEN OVER **ONE SINNER** WHO REPENTS THAN OVER NINETY-NINE RIGHTEOUS ONES WHO DO NOT NEED TO REPENT."

LUKE 15:7

4

"I TELL YOU, THERE IS JOY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD'S ANGELS OVER **ONE SINNER** WHO REPENTS."

LUKE 15:10

5

AND IF SO BE THAT HE FIND IT, VERILY I SAY UNTO YOU, HE REJOICETH MORE OF **THAT SHEEP**, THAN OF THE NINETY AND

NINE WHICH WENT NOT **ASTRAY.**

MATTHEW 18:13

6

HE CAME TO HIS **OWN**, AND HIS **OWN** DID NOT RECEIVE HIM.
BUT TO ALL WHO DID RECEIVE HIM, TO THOSE WHO BELIEVED
IN HIS NAME, HE GAVE THE RIGHT TO BECOME CHILDREN OF
GOD.

JOHN 1:11-13

7

FOR ALL WHO ARE LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD ARE SONS
OF GOD.

ROMANS 8:14

8

THE SPIRIT HIMSELF TESTIFIES WITH OUR SPIRIT THAT WE ARE
GOD'S CHILDREN.

ROMANS 8:16

9*

THE CREATION WAITS IN EAGER EXPECTATION FOR THE
REVELATION OF THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD.

ROMANS 8:19

10

YOU ARE ALL SONS OF GOD THROUGH FAITH IN CHRIST JESUS.

GALATIANS 3:26

11

BEHOLD WHAT MANNER OF LOVE THE FATHER HAS GIVEN TO
US, THAT WE SHOULD BE CALLED CHILDREN OF GOD. AND
THAT IS WHAT WE ARE! THE REASON **THE WORLD** DOES
NOT KNOW US IS THAT IT DID NOT KNOW HIM.

1 JOHN 3:1

12

BELOVED, WE ARE NOW CHILDREN OF GOD, AND WHAT WE
WILL BE HAS NOT YET BEEN REVEALED. WE KNOW THAT
WHEN CHRIST APPEARS, WE WILL BE LIKE HIM, FOR WE WILL
SEE HIM AS HE IS.

1 JOHN 3:2

13

GOD THE FATHER RAISED YOU UP WITH CHRIST AND SEATED
YOU WITH HIM [AT HIS RIGHT HAND] IN THE HEAVENLY
REALMS IN CHRIST.

EPHESIANS 2:6, COLOSSIANS 3:1

WELCOME, WELCOME,
WELCOME TO THE FAMILY OF GOD=OF LOVE,
TO
THE BODY OF CHRIST=THE CHURCH=HIS EKKLESIA!

NOW THAT YOU HAVE DRUNK THE LIVING WATER THAT OUR LORD
JESUS=YESHUA HAS GIVEN YOU WHICH IS THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO HAS
BECOME IN YOU A SPRING OF WATER WELLING UP TO ETERNAL LIFE

JOHN 4:14--THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT: LOVE, THAT PRODUCES JOY,
PEACE, PATIENCE, KINDNESS, GENEROSITY, FAITHFULNESS,
GENTLENESS, AND SELF-CONTROL. AGAINST SUCH THERE IS NO

LAW • GALATIANS 5:22-23

NOW
YOU **MAY BE ASKING** YOURSELF,
"WHERE DO I GO FROM HERE,
WHAT DO I DO?"

I, _____, AM AMONG YOU AS ONE WHO SERVES.

LUKE 22:27

LEARN FROM ME WHO FOLLOW THE EXAMPLE OF MY SPIRITUAL

FATHERS AND MOTHERS AND LEADERS
AS THEY FOLLOW CHRIST.

NOW, THAT YOU ARE IN CHRIST, MY BROTHER,
MY SISTER, YOU HAVE BECOME A PARTAKER OF GOD'S
DIVINE NATURE=HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS, HIS HOLINESS,
AND HIS LOVE;
AND YOU ARE GOD'S REPRESENTATIVE,
GOD'S AUTHORITY ON THIS EARTH
BELOVED, I PRAY THAT IN EVERY WAY YOU MAY PROSPER
AND ENJOY GOOD HEALTH,
AS YOUR SOUL ALSO PROSPERS.

3 JOHN 1:2

DON'T WAIT FOR BETTER DAYS
MAKE THEM HAPPEN!

HOW

"THIS BOOK OF THE LAW=THE BIBLE=THE WORD OF GOD=THE
RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER=THE PROMISES OF GOD WHICH
ARE YEAH AND AMEN IN CHRIST SHALL **NOT** DEPART FROM
YOUR MOUTH; BUT YOU SHALL MEDITATE THEREIN DAY AND
NIGHT, THAT YOU MAY OBSERVE TO DO ACCORDING TO ALL
THAT IS WRITTEN THEREIN:

FOR THEN YOU SHALL MAKE YOUR WAY PROSPEROUS,
AND THEN YOU SHALL HAVE GOOD SUCCESS.
HAVE NOT I COMMANDED YOU?
BE STRONG AND OF A GOOD COURAGE;
BE **NOT** afraid, **NEITHER BE** dismayed;
FOR THE LORD THY GOD IS WITH YOU WHEREVER YOU GO."

JOSHUA 1:8-9

THUS
LET US UNDER THE WORD OF GOD STAND OUR SALVATION
IN CHRIST AS WE DECLARE:

I CAME FROM THE FATHER AND ENTERED *the world*;
NOW I AM LEAVING *the world* AND GOING BACK TO THE FATHER
THROUGH CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA, MY LORD, MY KING AND MY
FAITHFUL HIGH PRIEST, MY REDEEMER, MY MESSIAH,
MY BRIDEGROOM!

JOHN 16:28
AT GOD OUR FATHER'S APPOINTED TIME AND HOUR
CONTENDING FOR IT BEING
WITHOUT MY SEEING the grave=that place of oppression,
judgment, and punishment without going down into silence!
FOR IT IS I WHO BLESS THE LORD BOTH NOW AND FOREVER,
PRAISE THE LORD
AND THE FATHER ALWAYS BLESSES THE DESIRES OF MY
HEART!

BUT HOW
HOW HAVE you FALLEN FROM THE HEAVENS,
O MORNING STAR, O LUCIFER, SON OF THE DAWN!
HOW ARE you CUT DOWN TO THE GROUND,
you who *MOWED DOWN THE NATIONS!*

ISAIAH 14:12

WE GO TO ONE OF THE SELAH'S EACH WEEK AND THEN TO THE *'S

SELAH-1
BECAUSE you ARE HAUGHTY OF HEART
you SAY, "A god am I!
I OCCUPY A GODLY THRONE

IN THE HEART OF THE SEA!"

EZEKIEL 28:2

PRIDE GOES BEFORE DESTRUCTION, you KNOW,
AND A HAUGHTY SPIRIT BEFORE A FALL,

FOR

THESE SIX THINGS **THE LORD HATES, INDEED,**
SEVEN **ARE** an abomination **TO HIM:**

A PROUD LOOK:

the spirit THAT MAKES ONE OVERESTIMATE HIMSELF
AND UNDERESTIMATE **OTHERS,**

A LYING TONGUE,

AND HANDS THAT SHED INNOCENT BLOOD,

A HEART THAT MANUFACTURES WICKED THOUGHTS AND PLANS,

FEET THAT ARE SWIFT IN RUNNING TO EVIL,

A FALSE WITNESS WHO BREATHES OUT LIES, EVEN UNDER OATH,

AND HE WHO SOWS DISCORD AMONG HIS BRETHREN.

PROVERBS 6:16-19

these are your characteristics, your nature the devil

and this came because you are self-centered

and felt inferior **TO GOD.**

the spirit of inferiority always brings insecurity, jealousy,
envy, pride, deception, apathy, apostasy, lusts in one's life,
whether it is manifested by one putting himself or herself down or
by one exalting himself or herself over others.

SELAH-2

IT IS WRITTEN:

THEN A WAR BROKE OUT IN HEAVEN: MICHAEL AND HIS ANGELS
FOUGHT AGAINST the dragon, AND the dragon **and his angels**
FOUGHT BACK. BUT the dragon WAS NOT STRONG ENOUGH, AND
NO LONGER WAS ANY PLACE FOUND IN HEAVEN **FOR him and his**
angels. **AND the great dragon WAS HURLED DOWN--the ancient**
serpent called the devil and satan,
the deceiver OF THE WHOLE WORLD.
he WAS HURLED TO THE EARTH, AND his angels with him.

AND I HEARD A LOUD VOICE IN HEAVEN, SAYING:
"NOW HAVE COME THE SALVATION AND THE POWER AND THE
KINGDOM OF OUR GOD, AND THE AUTHORITY OF HIS CHRIST.
FOR the accuser OF OUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS HAS BEEN THROWN
DOWN, he WHO ACCUSES THEM DAY AND NIGHT BEFORE OUR GOD.
THEY HAVE DEFEATED him BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB AND BY
THEIR TESTIMONY. AND THEY DID NOT LOVE THEIR LIVES SO MUCH
THAT THEY WERE AFRAID TO DIE.
THEREFORE REJOICE, O HEAVENS,
AND YOU WHO DWELL IN THEM!
BUT WOE TO THE EARTH AND THE SEA;
WITH GREAT FURY the devil HAS COME DOWN TO YOU,
KNOWING he HAS ONLY A SHORT TIME."

REVELATION 12:7-12

SELAH-3

AND GOD SAID TO

the dragon=the ancient serpent=the tempter=the devil,
or the satan

"BECAUSE you HAVE DONE THIS,
CURSED ARE you ABOVE ALL LIVESTOCK
AND ALL WILD ANIMALS!
you WILL CRAWL ON your belly
AND you WILL EAT DUST
ALL THE DAYS OF your life.
AND I WILL PUT ENMITY
BETWEEN you AND THE WOMAN,
AND BETWEEN your offspring AND HERS;
HE WILL CRUSH your head,
AND you WILL STRIKE HIS HEEL."

GENESIS 3:14-15

SELAH-4

THEN JESUS WAS LED UP BY THE SPIRIT INTO THE WILDERNESS TO BE

TEMPTED BY the devil. AND WHEN HE HAD FASTED FORTY DAYS
AND FORTY NIGHTS, AFTERWARD HE WAS HUNGRY. NOW WHEN
the tempter CAME TO HIM, he SAID,
"IF YOU ARE THE SON OF GOD, COMMAND THAT THESE STONES
BECOME BREAD."

BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID, "IT IS WRITTEN, 'MAN SHALL NOT
LIVE BY BREAD ALONE, BUT BY EVERY WORD THAT PROCEEDS FROM
THE MOUTH OF GOD.'

THEN the devil TOOK HIM UP INTO THE HOLY CITY,
SET HIM ON THE PINNACLE OF THE TEMPLE,
AND SAID TO HIM, "IF YOU ARE THE SON OF GOD, THROW
YOURSELF DOWN. FOR IT IS WRITTEN: 'HE SHALL GIVE HIS
ANGELS CHARGE OVER YOU,' AND, IN THEIR HANDS THEY SHALL
BEAR YOU UP, LEST YOU DASH YOUR FOOT AGAINST A STONE.'"

JESUS SAID TO him, "IT IS WRITTEN AGAIN, 'YOU SHALL NOT TEMPT
THE LORD YOUR GOD.'" AGAIN the devil TOOK HIM UP ON AN
EXCEEDINGLY HIGH MOUNTAIN, AND SHOWED HIM ALL THE
KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD AND THEIR GLORY. AND he SAID TO
HIM, "ALL THESE THINGS I WILL GIVE YOU IF YOU WILL FALL DOWN
AND WORSHIP me."

THEN JESUS SAID TO him, "AWAY WITH you, satan! FOR IT IS
SAID_[RHEMA], 'YOU SHALL WORSHIP THE LORD YOUR GOD, AND HIM
ONLY YOU SHALL SERVE."

THEN the devil LEFT HIM, AND BEHOLD, ANGELS CAME AND
MINISTERED TO HIM.

MATTHEW 4:1-11

JESUS RETURNED TO GALILEE IN THE POWER OF THE SPIRIT, AND
THE NEWS ABOUT HIM SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE SURROUNDING

REGION. HE TAUGHT IN THE SYNAGOGUES AND WAS GLORIFIED
BY EVERYONE

LUKE 4:14-15

SELAH-5

"THEN THE SEVENTY RETURNED WITH JOY, SAYING, "LORD,
EVEN the demons ARE SUBJECT TO US IN YOUR NAME."
AND HE SAID TO THEM, "I SAW satan FALL LIKE LIGHTNING
FROM HEAVEN. "BEHOLD, I GIVE YOU THE AUTHORITY TO
TRAMPLE ON SERPENTS AND SCORPIONS, AND OVER ALL
THE POWER OF the enemy, AND NOTHING SHALL BY ANY
MEANS HURT YOU. NEVERTHELESS DO NOT REJOICE IN
THIS, THAT the spirits ARE SUBJECT TO YOU, BUT RATHER
REJOICE BECAUSE YOUR NAMES ARE WRITTEN IN HEAVEN."

LUKE 10:17-20

SELAH-6

THE HIERARCHY OF POWER AND AUTHORITY REMAINS:

GOD

MEN

ANGELS

AND THERE IS A BORN AGAIN, HOLY SPIRIT=GHOST

BAPTIZED, RESURRECTED MAN IN THE GODHEAD

FROM THE TRIBE OF JUDAH:

JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH

YESHUA HAMASHIACH

THE LORD OF HOSTS

THE PRINCE OF PEACE,

FAITHFUL AND TRUE,

THE WORD OF GOD

IS HIS NAME
AND I AM IN HIM, AND HE IS IN ME!

AND you the satan, the devil,
are a fallen archangel, a fallen being;
AUTHORITY COMES FROM CLOSENESS TO GOD,
AUTHORITY CONQUERS power IN GOD.

AND
I HAVE FOUND you thief,
THUS
you MUST REPAY SEVENFOLD;
you MUST GIVE ALL THE SUBSTANCE OF your house

PROVERBS 6:31

the satan, the devil.
JEHOVAH JIREH MY PROVIDER WILL SEE TO IT AMEN
THE BATTLE IS THE LORD'S

SELAH-8
CRAWL ON your belly
you the dragon,
you that ancient serpent,
you the devil or the satan,
you the prince of this world,
the prince of the power of THE AIR,
you the antichrist,
you the accuser of the brethren
AND EAT DUST
AS THE LORD, YOUR GOD
HAS COMMANDED YOU AWAITING your SENTENCE
FROM JESUS CHRIST your LORD
IN THE NAME OF YADVEH VADVEH RAPHA-THE WORD OF
GOD-THE BURDEN REMOVING, YOKE DESTROYING POWER

THAT REMOVES MOUNTAINS OUT OF OUR WAYS AND
MAKES ALL THINGS POSSIBLE FOR US, AMEN,
HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!!!

SELAH-9

REMEMBER:

you "WERE STAMPED WITH THE SEAL OF PERFECTION,
OF COMPLETE WISDOM AND PERFECT BEAUTY.

IN EDEN, THE GARDEN OF GOD, YOU WERE,
AND EVERY PRECIOUS STONE WAS YOUR COVERING
[CARNELIAN, TOPAZ, AND BERYL, CHRYSOLITE, ONYX,
AND JASPER, SAPPHIRE, GARNET, AND EMERALD];

OF GOLD YOUR PENDANTS AND JEWELS
WERE MADE, ON THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED.

WITH THE CHERUB I PLACED YOU;
YOU WERE ON THE HOLY MOUNTAIN OF GOD,
WALKING AMONG THE FIERY STONES.

BLAMELESS YOU WERE IN YOUR CONDUCT
FROM THE DAY YOU WERE CREATED.

UNTIL evil WAS FOUND IN you,
THE RESULT OF your FAR-FLUNG TRADE;
VIOLENCE WAS your BUSINESS, AND you sinned.
THEN I BANNED you FROM THE MOUNTAIN OF GOD;
THE CHERUB DROVE you FROM AMONG THE FIERY STONES.
you BECAME HAUGHTY OF HEART BECAUSE OF your BEAUTY;
FOR THE SAKE OF SPLENDOR you DEBASED your WISDOM.

I CAST you TO THE EARTH, SO GREAT WAS your guilt;
I MADE you A SPECTACLE IN THE SIGHT OF KINGS.

BECAUSE OF your GUILT, your sinful TRADE,

I HAVE PROFANED your sanctuaries.

SO I MADE FIRE COME FROM WITHIN you,
AND IT CONSUMED you.

I REDUCED you TO ASHES ON THE GROUND
IN THE EYES OF ALL WHO SHOULD SEE you.
AMONG THE PEOPLES,
ALL WHO KNEW you STAND AGHAST AT you;
you HAVE BECOME A HORROR,
you SHALL BE NO MORE."

EZEKIEL 28:12-19

SELAH-10

FOR

you USURPED AN AUTHORITY THAT WAS NEVER yours
BUT THAT WAS RESERVED FOR ME. YOU WERE AN ARCHANGEL NOT
A HUMAN BEING AND THAT'S WHAT COST you YOUR ANOINTING,
YOUR PLACE AND YOUR WISDOM.

NOT BEING A HUMAN BEING,
you HAD NO RIGHT TO DO THIS:

you SAID IN your heart,

"I WILL SCALE THE HEAVENS;

ABOVE THE STARS OF GOD=LOVE

I WILL SET UP MY THRONE;

I WILL TAKE MY SEAT ON THE MOUNT OF ASSEMBLY,

IN THE RECESSES OF THE NORTH.

I WILL ASCEND ABOVE THE TOPS OF THE CLOUDS,

I WILL BE LIKE THE MOST HIGH!"

YOU MADE YOURSELF UP A CONFESSION AND YOU RELEASED IT AND
YOU DIDN'T HAVE THE FAITH TO DO IT-FOR FAITH COMES BY HEARING

AND HEARING BY THE WORD OF GOD=THE RELEASE OF HIS

POWER. AND FAITH WITHOUT WORKS IS DEAD

AND FAITH WORKS BY LOVE.

AND IT IS WRITTEN:

"DO NOT GO BEYOND WHAT IS WRITTEN."

1 CORINTHIANS 4:6

BUT YOU DID, AND IT COSTS YOU EVERYTHING YOU HAD AND
INSTEAD OF YOUR CONFESSION RAISING YOU UP,

IT CAST you DOWN AND
BROKE you AND THAT'S THE REASON you HATE ME.

FOR

THE MOST HIGH HAS GIVEN ME THE MEASURE OF FAITH!
AND A BEAUTIFULLY AND WONDERFULLY MADE
BODY TO DWELL IN AND
HE HAS SHED HIS LOVE ACROSS IN MY HEART.
I DO SAY: AS HE, THE MOST HIGH IS SO ALSO AM I IN
this world FOR I AM MADE IN LOVE'S IMAGE AND AFTER
HIS LIKENESS, AND I AM CHRIST, SON/DAUGHTER,
OF THE LIVING GOD ANOINTED WITH ALL JESUS'
ANOINTINGS--THE **burden-REMOVING,**
yoke-DESTROYING POWER OF GOD=LOVE!
AND I RULE AND REIGN ON THIS EARTH AS
KING AND PRIEST TO SERVE OUR GOD
AND THE STARS=THE ANGELS OF GOD=LOVE SERVE ME!
FOR I AM THE FULLNESS OF HIM WHO
FILLS EVERYTHING IN EVERY WAY,
I AM LIKE THE MOST HIGH,
AND I WILL STILL REMAIN SEATED
AT THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD MY FATHER
IN CHRIST JESUS MY LORD, MY BLOOD BROTHER FOREVER.

SELAH-11

THIS IS your **END,**
the satan, the devil:

THEN I SAW AN ANGEL COME DOWN FROM HEAVEN, HOLDING IN HIS HAND
THE KEY TO the abyss AND A HEAVY CHAIN. HE SEIZED the dragon, the ancient
serpent, which is [you] the devil OR the satan, AND TIED it UP FOR A THOUSAND

YEARS AND THREW it INTO the abyss, WHICH HE LOCKED OVER it AND SEALED,
SO THAT it COULD NO LONGER LEAD THE NATIONS ASTRAY UNTIL THE
THOUSAND YEARS ARE COMPLETED. AFTER THIS, it IS TO BE RELEASED FOR A
SHORT TIME.

REVELATION 20:1-3

WHEN THE THOUSAND YEARS ARE COMPLETED, the satan WILL BE RELEASED
FROM his PRISON. he WILL GO OUT TO DECEIVE THE NATIONS AT THE FOUR
CORNERS OF THE EARTH--Gog and Magog, TO GATHER them FOR BATTLE,
their NUMBER IS LIKE THE SAND OF THE SEA. They INVADED THE BREADTH OF
THE EARTH AND SURROUNDED THE CAMP OF THE HOLY ONES AND THE
BELOVED CITY.

BUT FIRE CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN AND CONSUMED THEM.
[you] the devil WHO HAD LED THEM ASTRAY WAS THROWN
INTO THE POOL OF FIRE AND SULFUR,
WHERE the beast AND the false prophet WERE.
THERE they WILL BE TORMENTED
DAY AND NIGHT FOREVER AND EVER.

REVELATION 20:7-10

the satan, the devil, you are a defeated foe!
AND WITH you the beast and you the false prophet
SO DOWN TO THE nether world you GO
TO THE RECESSES OF the pit!
WHEN THEY SEE you THEY WILL STARE,
PONDERING OVER you:
"IS THIS THE man who MADE THE EARTH TREMBLE,
AND KINGDOMS QUAKE!?
who MADE THE WORLD A DESERT,
RAZED ITS CITIES,
AND GAVE his CAPTIVES NO RELEASE?"

ISAIAH 14:12-17

BUT ONLY

ONLY IN RESPECT TO THE THRONE
DOES THE LORD MY GOD OUTRANK ME,

EPHESIANS 1:23

**FOR IN HIM DWELLS THE WHOLE FULLNESS OF THE DEITY BODILY,
AND I SHARE IN THIS FULLNESS IN HIM, WHO IS THE HEAD OF**

every principality and power,

COLOSSIANS 2:9-10

**AND I ALWAYS PASS THROUGH
THE MIDST OF **them** ALL AND GO AWAY.**

LUKE 4:30

IT SHALL BE THE SPIRIT OF GOD
THAT SHALL CATCH ME AWAY.

NOW

LET US GET TO KNOW THE ALMIGHTY GOD
OUR FATHER AND UNDERSTAND OUR
PROSPERITY=OUR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST.
THE BEST WAY TO DO THAT IS TO SEE HIM IN ACTION IN
CHRIST=IN THE HOLY SPIRIT.

WHO IS THE HOLY SPIRIT YOU ASK?

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE THIRD PERSON OF THE TRINITY:
GOD THE FATHER, GOD THE SON, AND GOD THE HOLY SPIRIT.

PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'S

1

HOW CAN ONE GOD BE IN THREE PERSONS?

TAKE YOU FOR INSTANCE:

YOU ARE A THREE-PART BEING:

YOU ARE A SPIRIT,

YOU HAVE A SOUL,

AND YOU LIVE IN A BODY.

ANOTHER INSTANCE:

YOU MAY BE SINGLE, A FATHER, A MOTHER, A HUSBAND,

A WIFE, YOU ARE A SON, A DAUGHTER,

AND YOU MAY BE A STUDENT, A TEACHER, A BANKER...

ONE YOU WITH THREE DIFFERENT FUNCTIONS;

ONE GOD WITH THREE DIFFERENT FUNCTIONS,

THIS IS HOW IT WORKS,

THESE ARE THEIR FUNCTIONS:

GOD THE FATHER THOUGHT IT AND SAID IT

GOD THE SON HEARS IT, BELIEVES IT, AND SAYS IT

AND GOD THE HOLY SPIRIT EXECUTES IT.

2

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OMNIPRESENT

MEANING HE IS EVERYWHERE AT THE SAME TIME:

"WHERE CAN I GO FROM YOUR SPIRIT?

WHERE CAN I FLEE FROM YOUR PRESENCE?

IF I GO UP TO THE HEAVENS, YOU ARE THERE;

IF I MAKE MY BED IN THE DEPTHS, YOU ARE THERE."

PSALM 139:7-8

3

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OMNISCIENT

MEANING HE IS AN ALL-KNOWING, ALL-WISE, ALL-SEEING GOD:

"BUT GOD HAS REVEALED IT TO US BY HIS SPIRIT.

THE SPIRIT SEARCHES ALL THINGS, EVEN THE DEEP THINGS OF GOD.

FOR WHO AMONG MEN KNOWS THE THOUGHTS OF A MAN EXCEPT
THE MAN'S SPIRIT WITHIN HIM? IN THE SAME WAY NO ONE KNOWS

THE THOUGHTS OF GOD EXCEPT THE SPIRIT OF GOD."

1 CORINTHIANS 2:10-11

4

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"IN THE SAME WAY, THE SPIRIT HELPS US IN OUR WEAKNESS. WE DO NOT KNOW WHAT WE OUGHT TO PRAY FOR, BUT THE SPIRIT HIMSELF INTERCEDES FOR US THROUGH WORDLESS GROANS. AND HE WHO SEARCHES OUR HEARTS KNOWS THE MIND OF THE SPIRIT, BECAUSE THE SPIRIT INTERCEDES FOR GOD'S PEOPLE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WILL OF GOD.

AND WE KNOW THAT IN ALL THINGS GOD WORKS FOR THE GOOD OF THOSE WHO LOVE HIM, WHO HAVE BEEN CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE."

ROMANS 8:26-28

5

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"AND I WILL ASK THE FATHER, AND HE WILL GIVE YOU ANOTHER ADVOCATE TO HELP YOU AND BE WITH YOU FOREVER."

JOHN 14:16

6*

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"BUT THE ADVOCATE, THE HOLY SPIRIT, WHOM THE FATHER WILL SEND IN MY NAME, WILL TEACH YOU ALL THINGS AND WILL REMIND YOU OF EVERYTHING I HAVE SAID TO YOU."

JOHN 14:26

7

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

**"WHEN THE ADVOCATE COMES, WHOM I WILL SEND TO YOU FROM
THE FATHER--THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH WHO GOES OUT FROM THE
FATHER--HE WILL TESTIFY ABOUT ME."**

JOHN 15:26

8

**THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE,
OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:
"BUT I TELL YOU THE TRUTH,
IT IS TO YOUR ADVANTAGE THAT I GO AWAY;
FOR IF I DO NOT GO AWAY,
THE HELPER WILL NOT COME TO YOU,
BUT IF I GO I WILL SEND HIM TO YOU."**

JOHN 16:17

9

**THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:
"WHEN THE DAY OF PENTECOST CAME, THEY WERE ALL TOGETHER IN
ONE PLACE. SUDDENLY A SOUND LIKE THE BLOWING OF A VIOLENT
WIND CAME FROM HEAVEN AND FILLED THE WHOLE HOUSE WHERE
THEY WERE SITTING. THEY SAW WHAT SEEMED TO BE TONGUES OF
FIRE THAT SEPARATED AND CAME TO REST ON EACH OF THEM. ALL
OF THEM WERE FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT AND BEGAN TO SPEAK
IN OTHER TONGUES AS THE SPIRIT ENABLED THEM."**

ACTS 2:1-4

10

**THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:
"THEREFORE HAVING BEEN EXALTED TO THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD,
AND HAVING RECEIVED FROM THE FATHER THE PROMISE OF THE
HOLY SPIRIT, HE HAS POURED FORTH THIS WHICH YOU BOTH SEE AND**

HEAR."

ACTS 2:33

11

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"THIS IS THE ONE WHO CAME BY WATER AND BLOOD, JESUS CHRIST;
NOT WITH THE WATER ONLY, BUT WITH THE WATER AND WITH THE
BLOOD IT IS THE SPIRIT WHO TESTIFIES, BECAUSE THE SPIRIT IS THE
TRUTH. FOR THERE ARE THREE THAT TESTIFY. THE SPIRIT AND THE
WATER AND THE BLOOD; AND THE THREE ARE IN AGREEMENT."

1 JOHN 5:6-8

12

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"FOR ALL WHO ARE LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD ARE SONS OF GOD."

ROMANS 8:14

"NOW IT IS GOD WHO ESTABLISHES BOTH US AND YOU IN CHRIST.
HE ANOINTED US, PLACED HIS SEAL ON US, AND PUT HIS SPIRIT IN
OUR HEARTS AS A PLEDGE OF WHAT IS TO COME."

2 CORINTHIANS 1:22

13

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,
OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"BUT JUST AS IT IS WRITTEN, "THINGS WHICH EYE HAS NOT SEEN AND
EAR HAS NOT HEARD, AND WHICH HAVE NOT ENTERED THE HEART OF
MAN, ALL THAT GOD HAS PREPARED FOR THOSE WHO LOVE HIM."
FOR TO US GOD REVEALED THEM THROUGH THE SPIRIT, FOR THE
SPIRIT SEARCHES ALL THINGS, EVEN THE DEPTHS OF GOD."

1 CORINTHIANS 2:9-10

14

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OUR ADVOCATE, OUR COMFORTER,

OUR COUNSELOR, OUR HELPER:

"FOR GOD THE HOLY SPIRIT=THE ADVOCATE WHO HAS COME,
HE IS CONVICTING (NOT CONDEMNING) THE WORLD OF SIN, AND OF
RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND OF JUDGMENT: OF SIN, BECAUSE THEY DO
NOT BELIEVE IN JESUS; OF RIGHTEOUSNESS, BECAUSE HE WENT TO
HIS FATHER AND WE SEE HIM NO MORE; OF JUDGMENT,
BECAUSE THE RULER OF THIS WORLD IS JUDGED."

JOHN 16:8-11

15

JESUS IS GOD'S GIFT TO THE WORLD,

AND THE HOLY SPIRIT IS GOD'S GIFT TO US THE CHURCH:

I AM SEALED WITH THE PROMISED HOLY SPIRIT FOR THE DAY OF REDEMPTION
FOR I WAS CREATED FOR THE PRAISE OF GOD'S GLORY. THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH
HAS COME. HE IS WITH ME, AND IS IN ME, AND WALKS IN ME, THE SPIRIT OF
TRUTH, HE GUIDES ME INTO ALL TRUTH, HE DOES NOT SPEAK OF HIS OWN, BUT
HE SPEAKS WHAT HE HEARS, AND DECLARES TO ME THE THINGS THAT ARE
COMING. HE GLORIFIES CHRIST, BECAUSE HE TAKES FROM WHAT IS HIS AND
DECLARES TO ME. EVERYTHING THAT THE FATHER HAS IS CHRIST'S; FOR THIS
REASON THE SPIRIT TAKES FROM WHAT IS CHRIST'S AND DECLARES IT TO ME.

JOHN 16:13-15

16

I HAVE THE FAITH OF JESUS CHRIST, HIS ANOINTINGS THAT REMOVES BURDENS
AND DESTROYS YOKES; I AM THINKING, SPEAKING, ACTING, WALKING, LIVING
IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WHO IS GOD'S GRACE AND TRUTH, LOVE
AND FAVOR, HIS WISDOM, HIS PRESENCE, HIS GLORY GIVEN TO ME-THE
BLESSING, HIS MIGHTY POWER AND AUTHORITY, HIS TREASURE-I AM ENJOYING
THE UNFORCED RYTHMS OF GRACE=BEING LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, I LIVE
FREELY AND LIGHTLY-IN CHRIST!

17

I AM IN AWE OF YOU HOLY SPIRIT WHOM THE UNIVERSE CANNOT CONTAIN
BUT YOU CHOOSE TO CONTAIN YOURSELF IN ME TO FEED AND SHIELD ME AND
LEAD ME INTO ALL TRUTH, TO SEAL ME AND KEEP ME UNTIL THE DAY OF
REDEMPTION. MY COMFORTER, MY COUNSELOR, MY HELPER, MY ADVOCATE,

MY INTERCESSOR, MY STRENGTHENER, MY STANDBY, MY HEALER, MY DELIVERER, MY MOTHER OF GRACE AND TRUTH, THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD, THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND OF UNDERSTANDING, THE SPIRIT OF COUNSEL AND OF STRENGTH, THE SPIRIT OF THE KNOWLEDGE AND FEAR OF THE LORD WITH ME, IN ME, AND RICHLY RESTING UPON ME AND MY DELIGHT IS IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD;

FOR I HUMBLER MYSELF, BECOMING OBEDIENT TO **DEATH**,
EVEN DEATH ON A CROSS WITH CHRIST.

18

IN INTERCOURSE WITH THE SPIRIT AND THE TRUTH
THE WORD OF GOD IS SPIRIT AND IS TRUTH
I RECEIVE BOLDNESS AND
I RECEIVE AND RENEW IN ME THE SAME PASSION MY LORD JESUS
HAD TO SERVE YOU FATHER LOVE AND I SUBMIT, AND I OBEY AND I
SERVE AND I FULFILL YOUR PERFECT WILL FOR MY LIFE LORD, MY
LOVE, AND I THANK YOU FOR **THE BURDEN REMOVING, YOKE**
DESTROYING POWER OF LOVE WORKING IN ME, ON ME, FOR ME,
WITH ME, THROUGH ME FOR I AM CHRIST, THE SON/DAUGHTER OF
THE LIVING GOD IN THE HOUSE OF MY HEAVENLY FATHER.

19

AND THIS IS THE REVELATION:
THE BIBLE IS THE WORD=THE WILL=THE ESTATE=THE TESTAMENT OF GOD
TO **MANKIND** AND THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE EXECUTOR=THE ADMINISTRATOR OF
THE ESTATE TO FULFILL IT. THE HOLY SPIRIT IS THE ONE WHO MANAGED **THE**
OLD TESTAMENT FROM GENESIS 1:1 AND FULFILLED IT AT THE BIRTH, LIFE,
CRUCIFIXION, BURIAL, RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION OF OUR LORD JESUS
CHRIST AND HE IS THE ONE WHO'S BEEN MANAGING THE NEW TESTAMENT
FROM PENTECOST TILL NOW AND TILL THE LAST 2 VERSES IN THE BOOK OF
REVELATION TO FULFILL IT:

**"THE ONE WHO GIVES THIS TESTIMONY SAYS,
'YES, I AM COMING SOON.'
'AMEN! COME, LORD JESUS!'**

THE GRACE OF THE LORD JESUS BE WITH ALL, AMEN.'"

REVELATION 22:20-21

20

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS MY ADVOCATE, MY COMFORTER,
MY COUNSELOR, MY HELPER:

WHEN I AM PUT IN **THE SPOTLIGHT**

I DO NOT **WORRY** ABOUT HOW OR WHAT AM I TO SPEAK IN
MY DEFENSE, OR WHAT AM I TO SAY, FOR THE HOLY SPIRIT
WILL TEACH ME IN THAT VERY HOUR WHAT I OUGHT TO SAY.

LUKE 12:12

21

THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OMNIPOTENT
MEANING HE IS ALL POWERFUL

"FOR NOTHING WILL BE IMPOSSIBLE WITH GOD"

LUKE 1:37

"THEN I HEARD SOMETHING LIKE THE VOICE OF A GREAT MULTITUDE
AND LIKE THE SOUND OF MANY WATERS AND LIKE THE SOUND OF
MIGHTY PEALS OF THUNDER, SAYING,
"HALLELUJAH! FOR THE LORD OUR GOD, THE ALMIGHTY, REIGNS.

REVELATION 19:6

22

WHO AND WHAT IS OUR SOURCE OF FAITH, HOPE AND LOVE=POWER
AND AUTHORITY? GOD THE FATHER WHO RAISED JESUS FROM **THE**
DEAD BY THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, THE SHED
BLOOD AND THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST=THE WORD OF GOD ARE
OUR SOURCE OF FAITH, HOPE AND LOVE=OUR POWER AND
AUTHORITY.

23

THOUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SAID ON THE CROSS
"IT IS FINISHED"

YOU AND I HAD TO RECEIVE THE FINISHED WORK OF
THE CROSS

FOR OUR SALVATION;
GOD'S COVENANT IN THE BLOOD OF JESUS CHRIST
IS ALWAYS TWO FOLD:

FOR EVERY PROMISE THERE IS A COMMAND:
IT IS OF FAITH, THAT IT MIGHT BE BY GRACE;

ROMANS 4:16

GRACE WORKETH BY FAITH
AND FAITH WORKETH BY LOVE;
FAITH without WORK=FAITH without LOVE IS DEAD.

THE ONLY THING THAT COUNTS IS FAITH
EXPRESSING ITSELF THROUGH LOVE.

GALATIANS 5:6

AND LOVE NEVER FAILS.

1 CORINTHIANS 13:8

24

THE HOLY SPIRIT LEADS AND GUIDES US INTO ALL TRUTH
THE WORD OF GOD IS TRUTH!

HOW DOES THE HOLY SPIRIT LEAD US?

WE ARE A THREE PART BEING

YOU ARE A SPIRIT,

YOU HAVE A SOUL,

AND YOU LIVE IN A BODY.

"THINK OF A DRIVER IN A CAR WITH A GPS,

THE GPS IS LIKE YOUR BORN AGAIN SPIRIT

FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT OF GOD

WHO HAS THE PLAN OF GOD FOR YOUR LIFE AND

WHO IS LEADING AND GUIDING YOU=YOUR SPIRIT

INTO ALL TRUTH, THE WORD OF GOD IS SPIRIT AND IS TRUTH.

THE DRIVER IS LIKE YOUR SOUL: YOUR MIND,

YOUR WILL AND YOUR EMOTIONS TO WHICH

THE GPS=YOUR SPIRIT, FED BY GOD'S SPIRIT,

IS GIVEN DIRECTION, AND THE CAR IS LIKE YOUR

BODY, WHEREVER THE DRIVER=YOUR SOUL TURNS

THE CAR=YOUR BODY WILL GO."

ANALOGY FROM ALEXANDER L. CADOT-BROWN AND BRIAN S. CADOT-BROWN

THEREFORE AS LONG AS THE DRIVER=YOUR SOUL LISTENS,
APPLIES, DOES THE INSTRUCTION=THE WORD OF THE GPS=YOUR SPIRIT,
INDWELLED WITH THE SPIRIT OF GOD LEADING AND GUIDING YOU INTO ALL
TRUTH, YOU WILL SUCCESSFULLY ARRIVE TO YOUR DESTINATION, SPIRIT, SOUL
AND BODY, FINANCIALLY, EDUCATIONALLY, EMOTIONALLY, SOCIALLY, AND
POLITICALLY PLUS ETERNAL LIFE IN THE TIME TO COME! **FEAR NOT, DO NOT
WORRY** IF YOU **MISS** A TURN BUT QUICKLY REPENT AND RECEIVE YOUR
FORGIVENESS FOR YOUR **SINS** AND YOUR CLEANSING FROM **all unrighteousness
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB** AND GOD DWELLING IN YOUR GPS=YOUR SPIRIT IS
ABLE TO RECALCULATE YOUR POSITION AND RESTORE YOU, JUST ALLOW HIM
TO TRANSFORM YOU BY RENEWING YOUR MIND WITH THE WORD OF GOD,
OFFERING YOUR BODY AS A LIVING SACRIFICE, HOLY AND ACCEPTABLE TO GOD
YOUR REASONABLE SERVICE, **NOT** THINKING OF YOURSELF **MORE** highly THAN
YOU OUGHT BUT SOBERLY ACCORDING TO THE MEASURE OF FAITH GOD HAS
GIVEN TO EACH OF US THE DAY WE WERE BORN AGAIN.

25

AT SALVATION YOU ARE FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT,
FOR WE ARE SAVED BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

LUKE 4:1

BUT

WE ARE TO LIVE IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT.

LUKE 4:14

"IF YOU, THEN, THOUGH YOU ARE **EVIL=CARNAL=HUMAN**, KNOW
HOW TO GIVE GOOD GIFTS TO YOUR CHILDREN, HOW MUCH MORE
THE FATHER IN HEAVEN GIVES HIS SPIRIT TO THOSE WHO ASK HIM!"

MATTHEW 7:11

SO ASK HIM AND

RECEIVE THE BAPTISM IN THE HOLY SPIRIT WITH THE EVIDENCE OF
SPEAKING IN TONGUES AND THE REVELATION OF THE HOPE OF YOUR
CALLINGS IN YOUR LIVES THAT YOU SUBMIT YOURSELVES TO THE
LORDSHIP OF JESUS CHRIST AND FULFILL GOD'S PERFECT WILL FOR
YOUR LIVES, AND THINK, AND SPEAK, AND ACT, AND WALK, AND LIVE

IN THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT AND THE 9 GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT AND YOU
BECOME A POWER HOUSE FOR GOD, HE IS FAITHFUL TO HIS WORD
AND TO YOU TO BRING THEM TO PASS IN YOUR LIFE=IN HIS
FAITHFULNESS HE WILL REWARD YOU WHO DELIGHT IN THE LORD,
AND HIS FAITHFULNESS IS TO YOUR CHILDREN'S CHILDREN
AND HIS FAITHFULNESS IS A PROTECTING SHIELD.

BE NOT SLOTHFUL=LAZY,
BUT FOLLOWERS OF THEM WHO THROUGH FAITH
AND PATIENCE=ENDURANCE INHERIT THE PROMISES.

HEBREWS 6:12

THUS

DAILY, MOMENT BY MOMENT,
CONFESS=PROFESS=GIVE YOUR VOICE TO THE WORD OF GOD
OVER YOUR LIFE FOR CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION.
WHITHER THE FORERUNNER IS FOR US ENTERED,
EVEN JESUS, MADE A HIGH PRIEST FOR EVER
AFTER THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK.

HEBREWS 6:20

HE IS THE HIGH PRIEST OF OUR CONFESSIONS
TO BRING THEM TO PASS IN OUR LIVES.

ROMANS 10:10

FOR
WE ARE A CHOSEN PEOPLE,
A ROYAL PRIESTHOOD,
A HOLY NATION,
GOD'S SPECIAL POSSESSION,
THAT WE MAY DECLARE THE PRAISES OF HIM WHO CALLED
US **OUT OF DARKNESS** INTO HIS WONDERFUL LIGHT.

1 PETER 2:9

PRAISE THE LORD
NOW THAT YOU HAVE RECEIVED JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR

LORD AND SAVIOR SO RECEIVE YE THE HOLY GHOST
AND THE BAPTISM IN THE HOLY SPIRIT WITH THE
EVIDENCE OF SPEAKING IN TONGUES AS THE LORD
WILLS IT PRAYING THE MYSTERIES IN GOD;
AMEN=SO BE IT.

AS WE PRACTICE SPEAKING IN TONGUES
NOW JUST GET A PIECE OF BREAD OR CRACKERS
AND SOME JUICE OR WATER AND SOME OLIVE OIL
FOR COMMUNION.
NOW WE PRAY

AND AFTER WE PRAY IN THE SPIRIT, WE ALWAYS DECLARE
"I BELIEVE I RECEIVE WHAT I PRAYED FOR IN THE SPIRIT IN
MY MOST HOLY FAITH AND I THANK YOU FOR THE
REVELATION FATHER LOVE IN JESUS' NAME"
AMEN

NOW UNDERSTAND

WE GO TO ANY SELAH AND THEN TO *'S

SELAH-1

YOU ARE NOW A REDEEMED CHRIST-LIKE MAN
YOU ARE NOW A REDEEMED CHRIST-LIKE WOMAN
EVERYTHING IN YOU=YOUR SPIRIT IS OF GOD,
AND ALL THINGS ARE OF GOD

2 CORINTHIANS 5:18

YOUR SOUL=YOUR MIND, YOUR WILL AND YOUR EMOTIONS,
WHICH ARE YOUR THINKER, YOUR CHOOSER, AND YOUR FEELER

WHICH FORM YOUR CHARACTER;
WE ARE THE ONLY CREATION OF GOD WHO HAVE THE POWER-THE
ABILITY TO CHOOSE WORDS AND SPEAK THEM AND THERE BY
CHOOSE OUR OWN ETERNAL DESTINY, FOR WITH THE HEART YOU
BELIEVE UNTO RIGHTEOUSNESS BUT WITH YOUR MOUTH
CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO SALVATION.

AND YOUR BODY IS NOW THE LIVING BODY OF CHRIST,
THE TEMPLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT THAT I BESEECH YOU THEREFORE,
BROTHERS, AND SISTERS, BY THE MERCIES OF GOD, THAT YOU
PRESENT YOUR BODIES A LIVING SACRIFICE, HOLY, ACCEPTABLE TO
GOD, YOUR REASONABLE SERVICE. ROMANS 12:1 FOR YOU ARE NOW A
PARTAKER OF GOD'S DIVINE NATURE=HIS LOVE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS
AND HOLINESS!

IF YOU, THEN, THOUGH YOU ARE EVIL=CARNAL=HUMAN, KNOW HOW TO GIVE GOOD GIFTS TO YOUR CHILDREN, HOW
MUCH MORE THE FATHER IN HEAVEN GIVES HIS SPIRIT TO THOSE WHO ASK HIM!"
MATTHEW 7:11

SELAH-2

AND NOW YOU WHO WERE THIRSTY AND HAVE COME TO CHRIST
JESUS=YESHUA AND DRANK. YOU WHO BELIEVE IN HIM, AS
SCRIPTURE HAS SAID, RIVERS OF LIVING WATER WILL FLOW FROM
WITHIN YOU. JOHN 7:37-38--THE GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT GIVEN TO EACH ONE
OF US FOR THE PROFIT OF ALL:

THE WORD OF WISDOM,

THE WORD OF KNOWLEDGE,

THE GIFT OF FAITH,

THE GIFTS OF HEALINGS,

THE WORKING OF MIRACLES,

THE GIFT OF PROPHECY,

DISCERNING OF SPIRITS,

DIFFERENT KINDS OF TONGUES,

THE INTERPRETATION OF TONGUES.

ONE AND THE SAME SPIRIT WORKS ALL THESE THINGS,
DISTRIBUTING TO EACH ONE OF US INDIVIDUALLY AS HE WILLS.

1 CORINTHIANS 12:7-11

DESIRE, THEN, EARNESTLY THESE SPIRITUALS GIFTS AND DON'T BE
AFRAID TO TRY AND STIR THESE GIFTS UP WITH THE LORD ALLOWING
HIM TO COME IN AND MANIFEST HIMSELF THROUGH YOU TO HELP
YOURSELF OR SOMEBODY ELSE AND SAVE, HEAL, RESCUE, DELIVER
AND DISCIPLE OTHERS THROUGH YOU.

2 JOHN 6:6

SELAH-3

PURSUE LOVE, AND DESIRE SPIRITUAL GIFTS, BUT ESPECIALLY THAT
YOU MAY PROPHECY. FOR HE WHO SPEAKS IN A TONGUE DOES NOT
SPEAK TO MEN BUT TO GOD, FOR NO ONE UNDERSTANDS HIM;
HOWEVER, IN THE SPIRIT HE SPEAKS MYSTERIES.

BUT HE WHO PROPHECIES SPEAKS EDIFICATION AND EXHORTATION
AND COMFORT TO MEN. HE WHO SPEAKS IN A TONGUE EDIFIES
HIMSELF, BUT HE WHO PROPHECIES EDIFIES THE CHURCH. I WISH
YOU ALL SPOKE WITH TONGUES, BUT EVEN MORE THAT YOU

PROPHESED;

FOR HE WHO PROPHECIES IS GREATER THAN HE WHO SPEAKS WITH
TONGUES, UNLESS INDEED HE INTERPRETS, THAT THE CHURCH MAY
RECEIVE EDIFICATION.

1 CORINTHIANS 14:1-5

SELAH-4

GOD THE HOLY SPIRIT, HE IS SPEAKING WITH YOU AT THIS
VERY MOMENT LEADING YOU AND GUIDING YOU INTO ALL
TRUTH, THE WORD OF GOD IS SPIRIT AND IS TRUTH.
FOR AS MANY AS ARE LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD, THESE ARE
SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD=LOVE. FOR YOU DID NOT
RECEIVE *the spirit of bondage again to fear*, BUT YOU
RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF ADOPTION BY WHOM WE CRY OUT,
"ABBA, FATHER."
THE SPIRIT HIMSELF BEARS WITNESS WITH OUR SPIRIT THAT

WE ARE CHILDREN OF GOD, AND IF CHILDREN, THEN HEIRS:
HEIRS OF GOD AND JOINT HEIRS WITH CHRIST--WHO IS
APPOINTED HEIR OF ALL THINGS AND THROUGH WHOM GOD
MADE THE UNIVERSE.•HEBREWS 1:2--IF INDEED WE SUFFER=WE
RESIST *the devil and all that he stands for* WITH HIM,
THAT WE MAY ALSO BE GLORIFIED WITH HIM.

ROMANS 8:14-17

SELAH-5

WHO AND WHAT IS OUR SOURCE OF FAITH, HOPE AND LOVE=POWER
AND AUTHORITY? GOD THE FATHER WHO RAISED JESUS FROM **THE**
DEAD BY THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, THE SHED
BLOOD AND THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST=THE WORD OF GOD ARE
OUR SOURCE OF FAITH, HOPE AND LOVE=OUR POWER AND
AUTHORITY.

THOUGH OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SAID ON THE CROSS
"IT IS FINISHED"

YOU AND I HAD TO RECEIVE THE FINISHED WORK OF
THE CROSS

FOR OUR SALVATION;
GOD'S COVENANT IN **THE BLOOD** OF JESUS CHRIST
IS ALWAYS TWO FOLD:

FOR EVERY PROMISE THERE IS A COMMAND:
IT IS OF FAITH, THAT IT MIGHT BE BY GRACE;

ROMANS 4:16

GRACE WORKETH BY FAITH
AND FAITH WORKETH BY LOVE;
FAITH **without** WORK=FAITH **without** LOVE IS **DEAD**.
THE ONLY THING THAT COUNTS IS FAITH
EXPRESSING ITSELF THROUGH LOVE.

GALATIANS 5:6

AND LOVE NEVER FAILS.

1 CORINTHIANS 13:8

SELAH-6

TO OBSERVE ALL THINGS THAT THE LORD HAS COMMANDED ME AND
THAT I AM TEACHING, BY THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY
SPIRIT

YOU ARE CALLED TO BE A DISCIPLE OF THE LORD, YOU WHO BELIEVE
AND ARE BAPTIZED--IN THE SPIRIT, FOR JOHN BAPTIZED WITH
WATER, BUT THE LORD BAPTIZES WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT AND WITH
FIRE--WILL BE SAVED; BUT HE WHO DOES NOT BELIEVE WILL BE

CONDEMNED. AND THESE SIGNS FOLLOW YOU WHO BELIEVE: IN
THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH=THE WORD OF
GOD=THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER YOU WILL CAST OUT **demons;**
YOU WILL SPEAK WITH NEW TONGUES; YOU WILL TAKE UP
serpents; AND IF YOU DRINK **anything deadly,** IT WILL BY NO MEANS
hurt YOU; YOU WILL LAY HANDS ON **THE SICK,**
AND THEY SHALL RECOVER.

MARK 16:17-18

SELAH-7

SALVATION IS JUSTIFICATION BY FAITH
AND THE HOPE OF YOUR SALVATION IS ETERNAL LIFE!

FOR BY GRACE ARE YOU SAVED THROUGH FAITH;
AND THAT NOT OF YOURSELVES: IT IS THE GIFT OF GOD:
NOT OF WORKS, **LEST ANY MAN SHOULD BOAST.**

EPHESIANS 2:8-9

YOU HAVE BEEN MADE THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD
IN CHRIST JESUS MEANING THAT BECAUSE YOU HAVE BY
FAITH ACCEPTED JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR
GOD SEES YOU AS IF YOU **HAD NEVER SINNED.**

RIGHTEOUSNESS=JUSTIFICATION IN CHRIST IS A GIFT FROM GOD;
HOLINESS IS A PROCESS OF PURIFICATION BY THE
TRANSFORMATION=THE RENEWING OF THE MIND

AND WE DEFEAT the devil BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
AND THE WORD OF OUR TESTIMONY=OF OUR CONFESSIONS
AND WE DO NOT LOVE OUR LIVES SO MUCH
AS TO SHRINK FROM death,
EVEN death ON THE CROSS WITH CHRIST.

REVELATION 12:11, ROMANS 6:8

BELOVED, I PRAY THAT ABOVE ALL THINGS THAT YOU MAY
PROSPER AND BE IN GOOD HEALTH
EVEN AS YOUR SOUL PROSPERS.

3 JOHN 1:2

THUS, THE WAY I DO IT IS THAT
DAILY I TAKE UP MY CROSS AND FOLLOW HIM,
MEANING, WHATEVER THE LORD, MY GOD TELLS ME TO DO
IN HIS WORD AND BY THE LEADING OF HIS SPIRIT I DO IT
MEANING I TRUST AND OBEY HIM. WHY? BECAUSE
MY MASTER JESUS CHRIST died FOR ME, GREATER LOVE HAS
NO ONE THAN THIS, THAT HE LAID DOWN HIS LIFE FOR ME HIS
FRIEND. I AM HIS FRIEND IF I DO WHAT HE COMMANDS ME.
THIS IS HIS COMMAND TO ME: LOVE ONE ANOTHER.

JOHN 15:13-14, 17

SELAH-8

*THEREFORE, SINCE WE HAVE BEEN MADE RIGHT IN GOD'S SIGHT BY
FAITH, WE HAVE PEACE WITH GOD BECAUSE OF WHAT JESUS CHRIST
OUR LORD HAS DONE FOR US. BECAUSE OF OUR FAITH, CHRIST
HAS BROUGHT US INTO THIS PLACE OF UNDESERVED PRIVILEGE
WHERE WE NOW STAND, AND WE CONFIDENTLY AND JOYFULLY LOOK*

FORWARD TO SHARING GOD'S GLORY.

ROMANS 5:1-2

WE CAN REJOICE, TOO, WHEN WE RUN INTO PROBLEMS AND TRIALS, FOR WE KNOW THAT THEY HELP US DEVELOP ENDURANCE. AND ENDURANCE DEVELOPS STRENGTH OF CHARACTER, AND CHARACTER STRENGTHENS OUR CONFIDENT HOPE OF SALVATION. AND THIS HOPE WILL NOT LEAD TO disappointment. FOR WE KNOW HOW DEARLY GOD LOVES US, BECAUSE HE HAS GIVEN US THE HOLY SPIRIT TO FILL OUR HEARTS WITH HIS LOVE.

ROMANS 5:3-5

WHEN WE WERE UTTERLY helpless, CHRIST CAME AT JUST THE RIGHT TIME AND DIED FOR US SINNERS. NOW, MOST PEOPLE WOULD NOT BE WILLING TO DIE FOR AN UPRIGHT PERSON, THOUGH SOMEONE MIGHT PERHAPS BE WILLING TO DIE FOR A PERSON WHO IS ESPECIALLY GOOD. BUT GOD SHOWED HIS GREAT LOVE FOR US BY SENDING CHRIST TO DIE FOR US WHILE WE WERE STILL SINNERS.

ROMANS 5:6-9

AND SINCE WE HAVE BEEN MADE RIGHT IN GOD'S SIGHT BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST, HE WILL CERTAINLY SAVE US FROM GOD'S CONDEMNATION. FOR SINCE OUR FRIENDSHIP WITH GOD WAS RESTORED BY THE DEATH OF HIS SON WHILE WE WERE STILL HIS enemies, WE WILL CERTAINLY BE SAVED THROUGH THE LIFE OF HIS SON. SO NOW WE CAN REJOICE IN OUR WONDERFUL NEW RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD BECAUSE OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST HAS MADE US FRIENDS WITH GOD.

ROMANS 5:9-11

SELAH-5*

IF YOU ENDURE IN THE WORD OF GOD,
YOU WILL ENDURE IN LIFE

NOW THAT YOU ARE IN CHRIST,

MY BROTHER, MY SISTER,
GIVING OUR VOICE TO THE WORD OF GOD
LET US CRY OUT TOGETHER:
ABBA, MY FATHER,
I SURRENDER ALL FOR I AM YOURS OH LORD!

BEING FREED FROM the curse
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB,
FATHER LOVE,
IN THE NAME OF JESUS
I BELIEVE I RECEIVE GRACE AND PEACE TO US, TO ME
FROM GOD OUR FATHER AND THE LORD JESUS CHRIST.

EPHESIANS 1:1

LORD JESUS I THANK YOU FOR HAVING DRUNK THE CUP
OF OUR FATHER'S WRATH FOR ME THAT NOW
I HAVE, I DRINK THE CUP OF HIS BLESSING,
THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS,
HIS RIGHT WAY OF DOING THINGS:
THE BLESSING OF FATHER ABRAHAM,
I RECEIVE THE GIFT OF HIS SPIRIT THROUGH FAITH:
FOR IF BY THE TRANSGRESSIONS OF THE ONE MAN
DEATH CAME TO REIGN THROUGH THAT ONE MAN (ADAM)
HOW MUCH MORE WILL I WHO RECEIVE THE
ABUNDANT PROVISION OF GRACE AND OF THE GIFT
OF RIGHTEOUSNESS REIGN IN LIFE THROUGH
THE ONE MAN JESUS CHRIST!!!!!!!!!!

ROMANS 5:17

HOLDING THE LORD, MY GOD IN AFFECTIONATE REVERENCE,
PROMPTLY OBEYING HIM AND GRATEFULLY RECOGNIZING
THE BENEFITS HE HAS BESTOWED ON ME.

1 CORINTHIANS 2:9

YOUR PRESENCE LORD IS WITH ME ALWAYS
I BELIEVE I RECEIVE WISDOM AND EXCEEDINGLY GREAT
UNDERSTANDING, AND LARGENESS OF HEART LIKE THE SAND ON
THE SEASHORE!!!!!!!!!!!!

1 KINGS 4:29

FOR THE LORD AND FOR HIS GLORY I LIVE!

PRAISE THE LORD

SELAH-3

SALVATION IS THREE FOLD:

ETERNAL LIFE, HEALING AND PROSPERITY:

THAT THE WORKS OF GOD MIGHT BE MADE VISIBLE IN MEN,

TO THOSE YOU BRING TO ME LORD, MY GOD

YOU WHO ARE IN NEED OF HEALING

YOU WHO HAVE BEEN ATTENDING TO THE WORDS OF GOD
WITH US, YOU WHO HAVE INCLINED YOUR EARS UNTO HIS
SAYINGS, YOU WHO DO NOT LET THEM DEPART FROM YOUR
EYES, YOU WHO KEEP THEM IN THE MIDST OF YOUR HEARTS.

WHETHER OR NOT

YOU HAVE BEEN AFFECTED BY trans-genderism or homosexuality

AND WHATEVER OTHER SIN YOU COMMITTED

AND WHETHER OR NOT YOU TOOK the vaccines or chip implants

LET US UNDER ^{THE WORD OF GOD} STAND AND CONFESS

GIVE OUR VOICE TO
THE FOLLOWING FOR CONFESSION IS MADE UNTO
SALVATION=DELIVERANCE=HEALING=RESTORATION
REDEMPTION, PEACE, REST IN CHRIST JESUS
BY THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST

UPHOLDING ALL THINGS BY THE WORD OF HIS POWER
NOW LET'S CONFESS:

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD:

"HAVE FAITH IN GOD, TRULY I TELL YOU, IF ANYONE SAYS TO THIS MOUNTAIN, 'GO, THROW YOURSELF INTO THE SEA,' AND DOES NOT DOUBT IN THEIR HEART BUT BELIEVES THAT WHAT THEY SAY WILL HAPPEN, IT WILL BE DONE FOR THEM. THEREFORE I TELL YOU, WHATEVER YOU ASK FOR IN PRAYER, BELIEVE THAT YOU HAVE RECEIVED IT, AND IT WILL BE YOURS. AND WHEN YOU STAND PRAYING, IF YOU HOLD ANYTHING AGAINST ANYONE FORGIVE THEM, SO THAT YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN MAY FORGIVE YOU YOUR SINS."

MARK 11:22-26

SELAH-4*

AS I BLESS YOU, RECEIVE YOUR HEALING AND RESTORATION
JESUS DID NOT HEAL PEOPLE BECAUSE THEY WERE SAVED,
NOBODY GOT SAVED UNTIL AFTER JESUS WENT TO THE CROSS AND
DIED, BURIED, WENT TO hell
AND WAS RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD.
SO BE OBEDIENT, LAY HOLD OF THE COVENANT OF HEALING SAYING:
"BY JESUS' STRIPES I WAS HEALED,
BY JESUS' STRIPES I AM HEALED; THEREFORE,

I COMMAND anything that comes to attack
MY BODY, MY MIND, MY EMOTIONS TO die
IN THE NAME OF JESUS."

AND HIS GOODNESS=YOUR HEALING WILL BRING YOU TO
REPENTANCE=TO ACCEPT JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR
IF YOU HAVE NOT YET DONE SO.

3

THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS READY NOW
TO SHOW HIMSELF TO EACH ONE OF US
THROUGH VISITATIONS, MANIFESTATIONS AND DEMONSTRATIONS
OF HIS PRESENCE, HIS POWER AND HIS GOODNESS,
TO DO EXTRAORDINARY MIRACLES IN YOU
--VIRTUE=HEALING=RESURRECTION POWER READY TO RISE UP IN
YOU AND OVERSHADOW YOU

HOWEVER IT IS SAID:

IF YOU FORGIVE OTHERS THEIR TRESPASSES,
YOUR HEAVENLY FATHER WILL ALSO FORGIVE YOU,
BUT IF YOU DO NOT FORGIVE OTHERS THEIR TRESPASSES,
NEITHER WILL YOUR FATHER FORGIVE YOUR TRESPASSES.

MATTHEW 6:14-15

TRUE YOUR SINS AND INIQUITIES
HAVE BEEN FORGIVEN YOU;
AND SO ARE THOSE OF THE WHOLE WORLD.
BUT WE LIVE UNDER THE LAW OF GIVING AND RECEIVING,
OF SOWING AND REAPING,
A FARMER HAS TO SOW GRAINS TO HARVEST A CROP,
FOR GOD SO LOVED YOU
THAT HE GAVE=HE SOWED HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON
SO THAT HE COULD RECEIVE, HARVEST YOU AS HIS SON,
HIS DAUGHTER.

IF YOUR HEART IS NOT TENDER ENOUGH TO EXTEND FORGIVENESS
TO SOMEONE YOU CANNOT POSSIBLY RECEIVE FORGIVENESS FROM

YOUR FATHER IN HEAVEN.
**BECAUSE JUDGMENT WITHOUT MERCY WILL BE SHOWN
TO ANYONE WHO HAS NOT BEEN MERCIFUL.**
MERCY TRIUMPHS OVER JUDGMENT
JAMES 2:13
AND OFFENSE IS ONE OF THE BIGGEST
BLESSING BLOCKERS
THE LORD JESUS AFTER HE FORGAVE THE WOMAN CAUGHT IN
ADULTERY,
"GO AND sin NO MORE"
AND TO THE MAN HEALED OF BLINDNESS TOLD HIM,
"GO AND sin NO MORE, lest a worse thing come unto THEE"
SO LET US BY FAITH DECLARE:
AS AN ACT OF MY WILL
I FORGIVE ANYONE WHO OFFENDS ME.
I FORGIVE FATHER LOVE
IF I HAVE OUGHTS
AGAINST ANY
FATHER, IN THE NAME OF JESUS,
I BELIEVE I HAVE YOUR SUPERNATURAL ACT OF POWER
TO CLEANSE MY CONSCIOUSNESS OF ANY WRONG DONE TO ME,
FROM THIS MOMENT ON,
I TREAT THAT PERSON AS IF IT NEVER HAPPENED.
THAT DOES NOT MEAN THAT YOU HAVE TO KEEP A RELATIONSHIP
WITH THAT PERSON OR LET THEM CONTINUE TO HURT YOU;
IT MEANS THAT YOU'VE FREED YOURSELF FROM THE HURT
AND YOU GIVE THE LORD AN AVENUE TO WORK IN THAT PERSON'S
LIFE.
IT REMAINS THEY HAVE TO RECEIVE THE FORGIVENESS
FOR THEMSELVES IN ORDER FOR THEM TO BE FREE FROM THAT sin.

SEARCH MY HEART LORD, **AND SEE IF THERE IS** any wicked way **IN ME**,
AND LEAD ME INTO THE WAY EVERLASTING FOR I HAVE HIDDEN
YOUR WORD IN MY HEART THAT I MAY NOT **SIN** AGAINST YOU.

I CAST DOWN ANY IDLE WORD I HAVE SPOKEN,
THEY SHALL **NOT** BRING ANY HARVEST IN MY LIFE OR ANYBODY
ELSE'S LIFE; THUS, I BELIEVE I WILL, I TAKE FAITH, I APPROPRIATE
FAITH, I HAVE FAITH IN GOD, I AM GRACED TO HEAR AND BELIEVE
THE WORD OF GOD, AND YOUR VOICE BEHIND THE WORD,
I HAVE EARS TO HEAR, EYES TO SEE,
AND A WILL TO DO YOUR WILL O LORD MY GOD AND I THANK YOU
FOR IT LORD AND I FORGIVE IF I HAVE **OUCHTS** AGAINST **ANY**.

BUT WHO CAN DISCERN THEIR OWN ERRORS?
FORGIVE MY **HIDDEN FAULTS**. KEEP YOUR SERVANT **ALSO FROM**
WILLFUL sins; **MAY** they **NOT** rule over **ME**. THEN I WILL BE
BLAMELESS, INNOCENT OF great transgression.

FATHER I REPENT **OF ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING IN MY LIFE**
THAT IS NOT PLEASING TO YOU.

TEACH ME, AND I WILL BE QUIET;
SHOW ME where I have been wrong.

AND I RECEIVE FATHER LOVE MY FORGIVENESS,
YOUR GRACE AND YOUR MERCY FOR YOU ARE FAITHFUL,
YOUR GRACE IS SUFFICIENT FOR ME FOR YOUR POWER IS MADE
PERFECT IN **WEAKNESS SO** I ALL THE MORE GLADLY BOAST OF MY
WEAKNESSES THAT THE POWER OF CHRIST MAY DWELL IN ME MAY
REST UPON ME TO STRENGTHEN ME AND LIFT ME UP **OUT OF** any
bondage I THANK YOU, ABBA, MY FATHER, FOR MY CLEANSING **FROM**
all unrighteousness **THROUGH** THE PRECIOUS **BLOOD OF THE LAMB** IN
THE NAME OF YESHUA, AMEN.

SET A GUARD OVER MY MOUTH, LORD;
KEEP WATCH OVER THE DOOR OF MY LIPS.

DO NOT LET MY HEART be drawn to what is evil--**DON'T LET ME SO**
MUCH as dream of evil **OR THOUGHTLESSLY FALL INTO** bad company.-

SO THAT I take part in wicked deeds along with those who are evildoers. **DO NOT LET ME** eat the delicacies of those who do wrong.

PSALM 141:3-4

BUT

LET THE WORDS OF MY MOUTH
AND THE MEDITATIONS OF MY HEART BE ACCEPTABLE TO YOU,
LORD, MY ROCK AND MY REDEEMER!
AMEN, HALLELUJAH

5

THE GOODNESS OF GOD BRINGS MANKIND TO REPENTANCE
AS A RESULT, THE HOLY SPIRIT IS OVERSHADOWING
THE SICK AND THOSE TORMENTED BY impure spirits,
AND ALL OF THEM ARE HEALED.

FOR YOUR BODY IS THE TEMPLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT
AND HE DESIRES TO SEE HIS TEMPLE HEALED.

SO

IF YOU ARE LAME,

IT IS WRITTEN:

HE SENT FORTH HIS WORD AND HEALED THEM;

HE RESCUED THEM FROM **the pit.**

PSALM 107:20

THUS

"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,

BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION.

RISE UP AND WALK"

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

ZECHARIAH 4:6

AND IT IS WRITTEN:

"YOU ARE THE GENERATION THAT WILL SEE MY RESURRECTION
POWER REPLACE LIMBS AND PARTS OF THE HUMAN BODY RIGHT IN
FRONT OF YOUR EYES, WITHOUT EVEN HAVING HAD TO TOUCH

THEM."

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,

AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

**THEREFORE, IF ANY OF YOU ARE IN NEED OF A LIMB
OR A NEW PART OF YOUR BODY**

**REGARDLESS OF HOW YOU LOST THEM WHETHER YOU ARE A
VETERAN, WHETHER YOU WERE BORN LIKE THAT, WHETHER YOU
WERE IN AN ACCIDENT, OR WHETHER YOU HAD CHOSEN TO CHANGE
YOUR SEX OR INFLICTED IT ON YOURSELF THERE IS THEREFORE NOW
NO CONDEMNATION TO THOSE WHO ARE IN CHRIST JESUS WHO DO
NOT WALK AFTER THE FLESH BUT AFTER THE SPIRIT FOR THE LAW OF
THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS HAS MADE YOU FREE**

FREE FROM

the law of *sin* and death

SO JUST SAY IT:

**"ABBA, MY FATHER I BELIEVE I RECEIVE MY LIMB(S) RESTORED
I BELIEVE I RECEIVE A NEW NAME, CLAIM THE PART OF YOUR BODY YOU WANT TO BE
RESTORED, AND I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE FOR THEM AND FOR MY
RESTORATION IN THE NAME OF JESUS"**

FOR

**"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION
YOUR FAITH HATH MADE YOU WHOLE!"
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS**

SO DO NOT LET GO OF YOUR FAITH!

AND IF WE WANT TO RAISE SOMEONE

FROM THE DEAD

AS THE LORD

AND THE PERSON WILL IT:

"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,

BUT BY MY SPIRIT=BY DIVINE INTERVENTION

CALL OUT THAT PERSON'S NAME

I SAY TO YOU, GET UP, ARISE"

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

6

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE COMES
DOWN AND CONSUMES the demonic strongmen, and strongholds of
sickness, illness, disease, pains=griefs and sorrows and the
components of them and any attack of them IN YOUR LIFE,
IN YOUR BODY, IN YOUR MIND, AND IN YOUR SOUL
IN THE NAME OF JESUS=THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
AND HE RELEASES THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE BLOOD OF
CHRIST= the burden REMOVING, yoke DESTROYING POWER OF LOVE
TO CONSUME YOUR sickness, illness, disease, pains=griefs and
sorrows AND HE RELEASES THE HEALING ANOINTINGS OF THE STRIPES
OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST TO RESTORE LIFE UNTO YOU
AND HEALTH TO ALL YOUR FLESH.

NOW

YOUR sickness, illness, disease, pains=griefs and sorrows
ARE CURED AND the evil spirits LEFT YOU.
FOR THE HOLY SPIRIT TAKES OVER, OVERSHADOWS=HOVERS
AROUND YOU, YOUR LIFE NOW.

7

YES I DO HONOR AND RESPECT THE MINISTRIES
OF DOCTORS, NURSES, FIRST RESPONDERS
WHO ARE DOING GOOD.

YET IT IS SAID:

SO SHALL THEY FEAR THE NAME OF THE LORD FROM THE WEST,
AND HIS GLORY FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN.
WHEN the enemy SHALL COME IN LIKE A FLOOD,

THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD SHALL RAISE THE BARRIER,
SHALL LIFT UP A STANDARD AGAINST him!

ISAIAH 59:19

"AND I WILL BLESS (DO GOOD FOR, BENEFIT) THOSE WHO BLESS
YOU, AND I WILL CURSE [THAT IS, SUBJECT TO MY WRATH AND
JUDGMENT] the one who curses (despises, dishonors, has contempt
that is the devil for) YOU AND IN YOU ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE EARTH
WILL BE BLESSED."

GENESIS 12:3

"BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO BLESS YOU
AND cursed are those who curse YOU."

NUMBERS 24:9

FOR
I AM THE SEED OF ABRAHAM,
AN HEIR ACCORDING TO THE PROMISE.

THUS BEFORE I CAN SEE A DOCTOR
OR A NURSE, OR BEFORE
A FIRST RESPONDER
CAN ATTEND TO ME,
THE LORD IS WITH ME,
HE WHO DWELLS IN ME
AND WHO WALKS IN ME,
WHO STICKS CLOSER THAN A BROTHER
HAS TAUGHT ME
TO SPEAK THE FOLLOWING:
AT THE ONSET OF
any symptom, any attack of the enemy
in MY BODY, IN MY LIFE
I DECLARE:
BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
I CURSE that attack in MY BODY
in MY I CALL OUT THE PART OF MY BODY THAT WAS ATTACKED
AND

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

the demonic spirits,
demonic strongholds and strongmen
in and behind that attack

CURSED BE

that attack and the symptoms
and the source of them
all their powers and

their ability to steal, kill and destroy

THE PART OF MY BODY THAT WAS ATTACKED,

MY BODY, MY LIFE, MY FAMILY,
MY HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE them all

they are paralyzed, incapacitated in every way,
happened, or form and defeated

THE PART OF MY BODY THAT WAS ATTACKED,

MY BODY, MY LIFE, MY FAMILY,
MY HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES

AND BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST

I CALL ON HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE IN ME
AND OVER ME, RISE UP IN ME AND HOVER OVER ME

LORD AND CONSUME that attack, those symptoms
and the source of them in

MY BODY AND RESTORE ME WHOLE

FOR MY DADDY QUICKENS MY MORTAL BODY
BECAUSE OF YOU HOLY SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN ME.

FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE
IN CHRIST JESUS HAS MADE ME FREE

FROM the law of sin AND death.

ROMANS 8:2

THE LORD IS JUST HE IS MY ROCK
IN WHOM THERE IS NO *unrighteousness.*

I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE FOR QUICKENING MY *MORTAL* BODY
BECAUSE OF YOUR SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN ME,
I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE THAT THE LORD
SENT OUT HIS WORD AND HEALED ME;
HE RESCUED ME FROM *destruction,*
death, hell, the grave, sickness, poverty, lack,
and insufficiency=the pit.

PSALM 107:20

INTO THE ABUNDANT LIFE
IN ABUNDANCE, TO THE FULL
TO OVERFLOW WITH AND IN HIM

JOHN 10:10

I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE THAT THE LORD HAS REMOVED
ALL sickness FROM MY MIDST
IN THE NAME OF JESUS.

USUALLY the symptoms SUBSIDE EVEN BEFORE I FINISH
MY CONFESSION OF FAITH AND they ARE GONE QUICKLY.
IF they linger I DECLARE--FATHER LOVE I REPENT IF I HAVE
DONE anything or opened any door for that attack, I CLOSE that door

AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE MY FORGIVENESS FROM *ALL sins* AND MY
CLEANSING FROM ALL *unrighteousness* THROUGH THE PRECIOUS

BLOOD OF THE LAMB

AND WHATEVER THE LORD, MY GOD TELLS ME I DO IT
AS I CONTINUE TO CONFESS TILL I FEEL WELL AGAIN:

FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE
IN CHRIST JESUS HAS MADE ME FREE
FROM the law of *sin* AND death.

ROMANS 8:2

AND I DO THE SAME FOR any attack in ANYONE MEMBER OF MY
FAMILY,

HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES.
AND EVEN IF I CANNOT SPEAK AT THAT MOMENT OR IF I AM NOT
AROUND, I COVENANTED WITH THE LORD, MY GOD THAT for any
attack in MY BODY OR THE BODIES OF ANY MEMBER OF MY FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES,
I DECLARE, LORD I CLAIM ROMANS 8:2 AND EXODUS 23:25
FOR EACH ONE OF US.
AND THE LORD DOES THE REST.

THIS WHAT THE LORD GAVE ME FOR ME AND MY FAMILY
YOU ARE WELCOME TO USE IT
IT IS BY FAITH THAT IT CAN BE BY GRACE
AND WHATEVER THE LORD TELLS YOU TO DO DO IT!

8

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
every foul thing, every unclean thing that is come against ME
out of this dark world I REFUSE you, I DON'T WANT you,
LEAVE ME IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS, AMEN.
it ENDS WITH ME!

BREAKING Bloodline curses
BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST I BREAK
any written or unwritten, knowing or unknowing
covenant, accord, contract, permission, or anything like that,
I, MY SPOUSE or anybody, on OUR BEHALF OR ON BEHALF OF
OUR CHILDREN OR ANYONE IN OUR FAMILY, OUR LIVES,
HOUSEHOLDS, MINISTRIES, RELATIONSHIPS, MARRIAGE,
MONEY, FINANCES, HARVESTS, LANDS AND TERRITORIES=OUR

KINGDOM
made with the occult world
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
the occult world,
their strongholds and strongmen all their powers
and ability to steal, kill and destroy US
AND BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST I CLOSE
any open door that would give them access to
MY SPOUSE AND I AND OUR CHILDREN'S LIVES, to ANY ONE IN
OUR FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS, MINISTRIES, RELATIONSHIPS,
MONEY, MARRIAGE, FINANCES, HARVESTS, LANDS,
TERRITORIES=OUR KINGDOMS=OUR GARDENS OF EDEN
THANK YOU LORD GOD OF HOSTS FOR a crop failure
for any bad seed MY SPOUSE AND I had planted,
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
any one of the bad seeds,
their strongholds and strongmen all their powers
and ability to steal, kill and destroy US
they **SHALL NOT BRING**
any harvest IN MY SPOUSE AND I AND OUR CHILDREN'S LIVES
OR ANYBODY ELSE'S LIFE TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
AND I FORGIVE, FATHER LOVE, IF I HAVE OUGHTS AGAINST
ANY AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE MY FORGIVENESS FROM ALL sins
AND MY CLEANSING FROM ALL unrighteousness THROUGH
THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB
I HAVE WASHED MY HANDS AND FEET AND MY SPOUSE'S AND
OUR CHILDREN'S HANDS AND FEET IN THE PRECIOUS BLOOD

OF THE LAMB FROM ADAM'S **curse** AND FROM NOAH'S AND
ALL OUR ANCESTORS' AND PARENTS' **curses** PRONOUNCED ON
US.

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

the curse and all the curses,

their strongholds and strongmen all their powers

and ability to steal, kill and destroy US, OUR LIVES

I HAVE WASHED OUR HANDS AND FEET IN THE PRECIOUS
BLOOD OF THE LAMB; MY SPOUSE AND I AND OUR CHILDREN
TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS ARE DELIVERED, WE ARE
REDEEMED FROM all consequences of those curses of THEIR
sins and of OUR sins,

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE *them all,*

their strongholds and strongmen all their powers

and ability to steal, kill and destroy US, OUR LIVES

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
I HAVE SEPARATED MY SPOUSE AND I AND OUR CHILDREN TO
THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS, EACH ONE OF US THIS
CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES

FROM every generational curse

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE *them all,*

their strongholds and strongmen all their powers

and ability to steal, kill and destroy US, OUR LIVES

AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE MY FATHER ABRAHAM'S
GENERATIONAL BLESSING AND MULTIPLICATION WORKING IN
EVERY REALM OF MY SPOUSE, MY LIFE, OUR CHILDREN'S, OUR

FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES, RELATIONSHIPS,
MARRIAGE, MONEY, FINANCES, HEALTH, WEALTH, RICHES,
OUR LANDS AND TERRITORIES=OUR KINGDOMS=OUR
GARDENS OF EDEN WHICH I HAVE SEALED WITH AND
IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB;

9

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

ALL MY offenses, sicknesses, illness,diseases,
weaknesses, pains=griefs, and sorrows any attack
all their powers and ability to steal, kill and destroy ME

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

every kind of evil, traps,
baldness, thinning and receding hairline,
tags, pimples, irritation and blemishes
every extra pound OF FAT FROM MY BODY
any chronic diseases, illnesses, sicknesses, pains,
griefs, and sorrows, every disease that is found in the world
they are paralyzed, incapacitated in every way, shape,
or form and defeated IN MY LIFE, AMEN=SO IT BE.

10

I THANK YOU HOLY SPIRIT THAT YOU WILL NEVER LEAVE ME
NOR FORSAKE ME AND YOU WILL GUIDE ME INTO ALL TRUTH
AND I THANK YOU LORD MY LOVE FOR RENEWING MY
STRENGTH MY YOUTH LIKE THAT OF AN EAGLE'S, I LAY MY
FAITH CLAIM ON EXACTLY THE SAME NUMBER AND TYPE OF

HAIRS THAT MY LORD INTENDED FOR ME TO HAVE WHEN HE
FORMED ME IN MY MOTHER'S WOMB,
I CLAIM THEM FOR NOW, HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE
INSIDE ME RISE UP AND GROW MY HAIR DARK, NO GRAY,
NO WHITE, GROW IT DARK, THICK BE, FULL HEAD OF DARK,
STRONG, LUSCIOUS HAIR AND I THANK YOU FOR RESTORING
AND MY HAIRLINE, FOR RESTORING MY GUMS
AND TEETH, MY HEARING, MY EYESIGHT, AND FOR CAUSING
THE SHEDDING OF EVERY EXTRA POUND OF FAT FROM MY
BODY; AND FOR RESTORING MY SKIN CLEAR AND
UNBLEMISHED AND FOR PROTECTING ME from the curse
FOR I AM FREE IN THE NAME OF
YADVEH=BEHOLD THE HANDS
VADVEH=BEHOLD THE NAILS
RAPHA=MY HEALER.

11

THERE IS THEREFORE NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR ME WHO AM IN
CHRIST JESUS, WHO WALK NOT AFTER THE FLESH BUT WHO WALK
AFTER THE SPIRIT, FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST
JESUS HAS SET ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF sin and death.

ROMANS 8:1-2

AND THE CONQUERING POWER THAT BRINGS THE WORLD
TO ITS KNEES IS MY FAITH:

JOHN 5:4

I BELIEVE I WILL, I TAKE FAITH, I APPROPRIATE FAITH, I HAVE FAITH IN GOD,
I AM GRACED TO HEAR AND BELIEVE THE WORD OF GOD, AND YOUR VOICE
BEHIND THE WORD, LORD, MY GOD, I HAVE EARS TO HEAR, EYES TO SEE, AND A
WILL TO DO YOUR WILL O LORD MY GOD AND I THANK YOU FOR IT LORD AND I
FORGIVE IF I HAVE **OUCHTS AGAINST ANY**, AND I RECEIVE FATHER LOVE MY
FORGIVENESS **FROM ALL SINS** AND MY CLEANSING **FROM ALL**
UNRIGHTEOUSNESS THROUGH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB!!!!!!
BLESSED ARE MY EYES THEN, LORD, MY GOD, THAT SEE WHAT MY LORD JESUS

SEES, AND MY EARS THAT HEAR AND LISTEN TO WHAT MY LORD JESUS HEARS
AND LISTENS TO. THE LORD GOD HAS GIVEN ME A WELL TRAINED TONGUE
THAT I MAY KNOW HOW TO SPEAK **TO THE WEARY** A WORD THAT WILL ROUSE
THEM. MORNING AFTER MORNING HE OPENS MY EARS THAT I MAY HEAR
AND I HAVE **NOT REBELLED, I HAVE NOT TURNED BACK**
BUT I PAY ATTENTION TO WHAT THE LORD SAYS
I TURN MY EAR TO HIS WORDS.
I DO NOT LET THEM OUT OF MY SIGHT,
I KEEP THEM WITH MY HEART;
FOR THEY ARE LIFE TO ME WHO FIND THEM
AND MEDICINE TO MY WHOLE BODY.
ABOVE ALL ELSE, I GUARD MY HEART,
FOR EVERYTHING I DO FLOWS FROM IT.
I KEEP MY MOUTH FREE OF **PERVERSITY**;
I KEEP **CORRUPT TALK** FAR FROM MY LIPS.
I LET MY EYES LOOK STRAIGHT AHEAD;
I FIX MY GAZE DIRECTLY BEFORE ME.
I GIVE CAREFUL THOUGHT TO THE PATHS FOR MY FEET
AND I AM STEADFAST IN ALL MY WAYS.
I DO NOT **TURN TO THE RIGHT OR THE LEFT**;
I KEEP MY FOOT FROM **evil**.

PROVERBS 4:20-27

12*

WHERE SIN ABOUNDS

GRACE ABOUNDS MUCH MORE!

WHAT DO I DO?
SHOULD I KEEP ON SINNING SO GOD CAN KEEP ON FORGIVING?
I SHOULD HOPE NOT!
IF I'VE LEFT THE COUNTRY WHERE SIN IS SOVEREIGN,
HOW CAN I STILL LIVE IN MY OLD HOUSE THERE?
OR DIDN'T I REALIZE I PACKED UP AND LEFT THERE FOR GOOD?
THAT IS WHAT HAPPENED IN BAPTISM
WHEN I WENT UNDER THE WATER,
I LEFT THE OLD COUNTRY OF SIN BEHIND;
WHEN I CAME UP OUT OF THE WATER,

**I ENTERED INTO THE NEW COUNTRY OF
GRACE--A NEW LIFE IN A NEW LAND!--**

ROMANS 6:1-3

***WHEN I CAME TO CHRIST, I WAS "CIRCUMCISED," BUT NOT BY A PHYSICAL
PROCEDURE, IT WAS A SPIRITUAL PROCEDURE-- THE CUTTING AWAY OF MY
SINFUL NATURE. FOR I WAS BURIED WITH CHRIST WHEN I WAS BAPTIZED.
AND WITH HIM I WAS RAISED TO A NEW LIFE BECAUSE
I TRUSTED THE MIGHTY POWER OF LOVE,
WHO RAISED CHRIST FROM THE DEAD.***

COLOSSIANS 2:11-12

***--THAT'S WHAT BAPTISM INTO THE LIFE OF JESUS MEANS. WHEN I WAS
LOWERED INTO THE WATER, IT IS LIKE THE BURIAL OF JESUS; WHEN I WAS
RAISED UP OUT OF THE WATER, IT IS LIKE THE RESURRECTION OF JESUS.
I AM RAISED INTO A LIGHT-FILLED WORLD BY MY FATHER SO THAT I CAN SEE
WHERE I'M GOING IN MY NEW GRACE SOVEREIGN COUNTRY.***

ROMANS 6:3-5

***COULD IT BE ANY CLEARER? MY OLD WAY OF LIFE WAS NAILED TO THE CROSS
WITH CHRIST, A DECISIVE END TO THAT SIN-MISERABLE LIFE--
-NO LONGER AT SINS' EVERY BECK AND CALL!***

***WHAT I BELIEVE IS THIS: IF I GET INCLUDED IN CHRIST'S SIN-CONQUERING
DEATH, I ALSO GET INCLUDED IN HIS LIFE-SAVING RESURRECTION. I KNOW
THAT WHEN JESUS WAS RAISED FROM THE DEAD IT WAS A SIGNAL OF THE END
OF DEATH-AS-THE-END. NEVER AGAIN WILL DEATH HAVE THE LAST WORD.
WHEN JESUS DIED, HE TOOK SIN DOWN WITH HIM, BUT ALIVE HE BRINGS GOD
DOWN TO US. FROM NOW ON, I THINK OF IT THIS WAY:***

SIN SPEAKS A DEAD LANGUAGE THAT MEANS NOTHING TO ME;

***GOD SPEAKS MY MOTHER TONGUE,
AND I HANG ON EVERY WORD.***

***I AM DEAD TO SIN AND ALIVE TO GOD.
THAT'S WHAT JESUS DID.***

***THAT MEANS I DO NOT GIVE SIN A VOTE IN THE WAY I CONDUCT MY LIFE.
I DON'T GIVE IT THE TIME OF DAY. I DON'T EVEN RUN LITTLE ERRANDS THAT
ARE CONNECTED WITH THAT OLD WAY OF LIFE. I THROW MYSELF
WHOLEHEARTEDLY AND FULL-TIME--REMEMBERING, I'VE BEEN RAISED FROM
THE DEAD!--INTO GOD'S WAY OF DOING THINGS. SIN CAN'T TELL ME HOW TO
LIVE. AFTER ALL, I'M NOT LIVING UNDER THAT OLD TYRANNY ANY LONGER.***

I'M LIVING IN THE FREEDOM OF GOD.

13

WHAT IS TRUE FREEDOM?

SO, SINCE I'M OUT FROM UNDER THE OLD TYRANNY, DOES THAT MEAN I CAN LIVE ANY OLD WAY I WANT? SINCE I'M FREE IN THE FREEDOM OF GOD, CAN I DO ANYTHING THAT COMES TO MIND? HARDLY. I KNOW WELL ENOUGH FROM MY OWN EXPERIENCE THAT THERE ARE SOME ACTS OF SO-CALLED FREEDOM THAT DESTROY FREEDOM.

OFFER MYSELF TO SIN, FOR INSTANCE, AND IT'S MY LAST FREE ACT.

BUT OFFER MYSELF TO THE WAYS OF GOD
AND THE FREEDOM NEVER QUITS.

ALL MY LIFE I'VE LET SIN TELL ME WHAT TO DO.

BUT THANK GOD I'VE STARTED LISTENING TO A NEW MASTER,
ONE WHOSE COMMANDS SET ME FREE TO LIVE OPENLY IN HIS FREEDOM!

I'M USING THIS FREEDOM LANGUAGE BECAUSE ITS EASY TO PICTURE. I CAN READILY RECALL--I SURE CAN--HOW AT ONE TIME THE MORE I DID JUST WHAT I FELT LIKE DOING--NOT CARING ABOUT OTHERS, NOT CARING ABOUT GOD--THE WORSE MY LIFE BECAME AND THE LESS FREEDOM I HAD!

AND HOW MUCH DIFFERENT IT IS NOW

AS I LIVE IN GOD'S FREEDOM,
[HIS WORD, HIS SPIRIT, HIS TRUTH, HIS GRACE, HIS GLORY]
I LIVE HEALED AND EXPANSIVE IN HOLINESS!

AS LONG AS I DID WHAT I FELT LIKE DOING, IGNORING GOD, I DIDN'T HAVE TO BOTHER WITH RIGHT THINKING OR RIGHT LIVING, OR RIGHT ANYTHING FOR THAT MATTER. BUT I DO NOT CALL THAT A FREE LIFE!

WHAT DID I GET OUT OF IT? NOTHING I'M HAPPY ABOUT NOW.

WHERE DID IT GET ME? A DEAD END.

BUT NOW THAT I'VE FOUND I DON'T HAVE TO LISTEN TO sin TELLING ME WHAT TO DO, AND HAVE DISCOVERED THE DELIGHT OF LISTENING TO GOD TELLING ME WHAT TO DO, WHAT A SURPRISE!

A WHOLE, HEALED, PUT-TOGETHER LIFE RIGHT NOW,
WITH MORE AND MORE OF LIFE ON THE WAY!

IF I WERE TO WORK HARD FOR sin MY WHOLE LIFE
MY PENSION WOULD BE death.

BUT GOD'S GIFT IS REAL LIFE, ETERNAL LIFE.

DELIVERED BY JESUS, MY MASTER!

ROMANS 6:15-23

AS I WALK IN THE LIGHT, AS HE IS IN THE LIGHT,
I HAVE FELLOWSHIP WITH MY BRETHREN,
AND THE BLOOD OF JESUS,
HIS SON, PURIFIES ME FROM ALL sin.

1 JOHN 1:7

FOR
sin SHALL HAVE NO POWER OVER ME
SINCE I AM NOT UNDER LAW
BUT UNDER GRACE!!!!!!!

14

I HUMBLE MYSELF BEFORE GOD=LOVE=SO I LET GOD=LOVE WORK
HIS WILL-HIS WORD IN ME. I RESIST the devil=I YELL A LOUD "NO"

TO the devil,

AND WATCH him FLEE FROM ME.

I HAVE SAID A QUIET "YES" TO GOD=LOVE
AND HE HAS BEEN THERE IN NO TIME.

I QUIT DABBING IN SIN=I WASH MY HANDS, AND PURIFY MY HEART,
AND I AM NO LONGER DOUBLE-MINDED=NO LONGER AM I DIVIDED
BETWEEN GOD=LOVE AND THE WORLD.

I HAVE SHED TEARS FOR WHAT I HAVE DONE.
THE FUN AND GAMES [WITH THE WORLD] ARE OVER.

I GET SERIOUS, REALLY SERIOUS.
I GET DOWN ON MY KNEES BEFORE THE MASTER=I HUMBLE MYSELF
BEFORE THE LORD, IT'S THE ONLY WAY I'LL GET ON MY FEET=HE WILL
LIFT ME UP IN HONOR.

JAMES 4:6-10

YOU, O LORD, ARE A SHIELD ABOUT ME,
MY GLORY, AND YOU ARE THE LIFTER OF MY HEAD!

PSALM 3:3

IN THE SAME WAY, I WHO AM YOUNGER,

I SUBMIT MYSELF TO MY ELDERS.
I CLOTHE MYSELF WITH HUMILITY TOWARD THE OTHERS,
BECAUSE,
"GOD OPPOSES THE PROUD
BUT SHOWS FAVOR TO THE HUMBLE."
I HUMBLE MYSELF, THEREFORE, UNDER GOD'S MIGHTY HAND,
THAT HE MAY LIFT ME UP IN DUE TIME.
I CAST ALL MY ANXIETY ON HIM BECAUSE HE CARES FOR ME.
I BE ALERT AND OF SOBER MIND. MY enemy the devil
PROWLS AROUND LIKE A ROARING LION LOOKING FOR SOMEONE TO
DEVOUR. I RESIST him, STANDING FIRM IN THE FAITH, BECAUSE I
KNOW THAT THE FAMILY OF BELIEVERS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD IS
UNDERGOING THE SAME KIND OF SUFFERINGS=RESISTINGS=PATIENCE
WHICH IS FAITH APPLIED OVER A LONG PERIOD OF TIME.
AND THE GOD OF ALL GRACE, WHO CALLED ME TO HIS ETERNAL
GLORY IN CHRIST, AFTER I HAVE SUFFERED=RESISTED=EMPLOYED
PATIENCE A LITTLE WHILE, WILL HIMSELF RESTORE ME AND MAKE ME
STRONG, FIRM AND STEADFAST. TO HIM BE THE POWER FOR EVER
AND EVER. AMEN.

1 PETER 5:5-10

63

AS I WAS PROMPTED TO DO, BY THE MERCIES OF GOD I HAVE OFFERED MY
BODY AS A LIVING SACRIFICE HOLY AND PLEASING TO GOD, MY LIVING
SACRIFICE. I DO NOT CONFORM MYSELF TO THIS AGE BUT I BE TRANSFORMED
BY THE RENEWAL OF MY MIND, [IN THE WORD OF GOD, THROUGH HIS SPIRIT],
THAT I MAY DISCERN WHAT IS THE WILL OF GOD, WHAT HIS GOOD AND
PLEASING AND PERFECT WILL.

FOR BY THE GRACE GIVEN ME I SAY TO EVERY ONE OF YOU:
I DO NOT THINK OF MYSELF MORE HIGHLY THAN I OUGHT,
BUT RATHER I THINK OF MYSELF WITH SOBER JUDGMENT,
IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE FAITH GOD HAS DISTRIBUTED
TO EACH OF US.

ROMANS 12:1-3

I BE QUICK TO LISTEN, SLOW TO SPEAK AND SLOW TO BECOME
ANGRY, BECAUSE HUMAN ANGER DOES NOT PRODUCE THE
RIGHTEOUSNESS THAT GOD DESIRES. THEREFORE, I GET RID OF
all moral filth and the evil that is SO PREVALENT AND HUMBLY
ACCEPT THE WORD PLANTED IN ME, WHICH CAN SAVE ME.

JAMES 1:19-21

I DO NOT MERELY LISTEN TO THE WORD, AND SO DECEIVE MYSELF.
I DO WHAT IT SAYS. ANYONE WHO LISTENS TO THE WORD BUT
DOES NOT DO WHAT IT SAYS IS LIKE SOMEONE WHO LOOKS AT HIS
FACE IN A MIRROR AND, AFTER LOOKING AT HIMSELF, GOES AWAY
AND IMMEDIATELY FORGETS WHAT HE LOOKS LIKE. BUT I WHO
LOOK INTENTLY INTO THE PERFECT LAW THAT GIVES FREEDOM--THE
PERFECT LAW OF LIBERTY--THE LAW OF CHRIST, THE LAW OF LOVE--,
AND CONTINUES IN IT--NOT FORGETTING WHAT I HAVE HEARD,
BUT DOING IT--I WILL BE BLESSED IN WHAT I DO.

JAMES 1:22-25

SO I ALSO DIED TO THE LAW THROUGH THE BODY OF CHRIST, THAT I
MIGHT BELONG TO ANOTHER, TO HIM WHO WAS RAISED FROM THE
DEAD, IN ORDER THAT I MIGHT BEAR FRUIT FOR GOD. FOR WHEN I
WAS IN THE REALM OF THE FLESH, the sinful passions AROUSED
BY THE LAW WERE AT WORK IN ME
SO THAT I BORE FRUIT FOR DEATH.

BUT NOW, I AM DISCHARGED FROM THE LAW AND HAVE
TERMINATED ALL INTERCOURSE WITH IT, HAVING DIED TO WHAT
ONCE RESTRAINED AND HELD ME CAPTIVE.

SO I NOW SERVE NOT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE OLD CODE
OR WRITTEN REGULATIONS, BUT UNDER OBEDIENCE TO THE
PROMPTINGS OF THE SPIRIT IN NEWNESS OF LIFE.

ROMANS 7:4-6

THE LORD HAS RESCUED ME AND MADE ME BOTH A SYMBOL AND A
SOURCE OF BLESSING. SO I AM NOT afraid. I AM STRONG IN THE
LORD AND IN THE POWER OF HIS MIGHT,
AND I GET ON WITH EDIFYING THE BODY OF CHRIST!

MANY LIVE AS ENEMIES OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST.
THEIR DESTINY IS DESTRUCTION, THEIR god IS THEIR
STOMACH, AND THEIR GLORY IS IN THEIR SHAME.
THEIR MIND IS SET ON EARTHLY THINGS.

BUT AS A SON, A DAUGHTER OF THE MOST HIGH
AN AMBASSADOR FOR CHRIST
A KING AND PRIEST FOR OUR GOD
AND I WILL REIGN ON THE EARTH
AS LORD OF THIS EARTH WITH
THE RESPONSIBILITY OF A STEWARD, IN CHRIST

I AM A CITIZEN OF HEAVEN, WHERE THE LORD JESUS CHRIST
LIVES. AND I AM EAGERLY WAITING FOR HIM TO RETURN AS
MY SAVIOR. HE WILL TAKE MY WEAK MORTAL BODY AND
CHANGE IT INTO A GLORIOUS BODY LIKE HIS OWN, USING THE
SAME POWER WITH WHICH HE WILL BRING EVERYTHING
UNDER HIS CONTROL!

PHILIPPIANS 3:18-21

16

THERE IS THEREFORE, NOW NO CONDEMNATION FOR ME WHO AM IN
CHRIST JESUS, BECAUSE THROUGH CHRIST JESUS THE LAW OF THE
SPIRIT WHO GIVES LIFE HAS SET ME FREE FROM THE LAW OF SIN AND
DEATH. FOR WHAT THE LAW WAS POWERLESS TO DO BECAUSE IT
WAS WEAKENED BY THE FLESH, [THE ENTIRE NATURE OF MAN
WITHOUT THE HOLY SPIRIT], GOD DID BY SENDING HIS OWN SON IN
THE LIKENESS OF SINFUL FLESH TO BE A SIN OFFERING. AND SO HE
CONDEMNED SIN IN THE FLESH, IN ORDER THAT THE RIGHTEOUS
REQUIREMENT OF THE LAW MIGHT BE FULLY MET IN ME, WHO DO
NOT LIVE ACCORDING TO THE FLESH BUT ACCORDING TO THE SPIRIT.
those who live according to the flesh have their minds set on what the
flesh desires; BUT THOSE WHO LIVE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE SPIRIT

HAVE THEIR MINDS SET ON WHAT THE SPIRIT DESIRES. the mind governed by the flesh is death, **BUT THE MIND GOVERNED BY THE SPIRIT IS LIFE AND PEACE.** the mind governed by the flesh is hostile to **GOD**; it does not **SUBMIT TO GOD'S LAW**, nor can it do so. those who are in the realm of the flesh cannot **PLEASE GOD.**

I, HOWEVER, AM NOT in the realm of the flesh **BUT AM IN THE REALM OF THE SPIRIT, BECAUSE INDEED THE SPIRIT OF GOD LIVES IN ME.**

AND IF ANYONE DOES NOT HAVE THE SPIRIT OF CHRIST THEY DO NOT BELONG TO CHRIST. AND IF, BECAUSE CHRIST IS IN ME, THOUGH THE BODY IS DEAD BECAUSE OF **SIN**, THE SPIRIT IS ALIVE BECAUSE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS. BUT IF, BECAUSE THE SPIRIT OF HIM WHO RAISED JESUS FROM the dead LIVES IN ME, HE WHO RAISED CHRIST FROM THE DEAD WILL ALSO GIVE LIFE TO MY MORTAL BODY THROUGH HIS SPIRIT THAT LIVES IN ME. THEREFORE, BROTHERS, WE ARE DEBTORS **NOT TO the flesh, to live according to the flesh.** For if I live according to the flesh, I will die, **BUT IF, BECAUSE THROUGH THE SPIRIT I PUT TO death the deeds of the body, I WILL LIVE.** FOR I WHO AM LED BY THE SPIRIT OF GOD, AM THE SON, DAUGHTER OF GOD=LOVE. FOR I HAVE NOT RECEIVED the spirit of slavery again to fear. BUT I HAVE RECEIVED THE SPIRIT OF ADOPTION, BY WHOM I CRY, "ABBA FATHER." THE SPIRIT HIMSELF BEARS WITNESS WITH MY SPIRIT THAT I AM THE CHILD OF GOD, AND IF [BECAUSE] CHILD, THEN AN HEIR: HEIR OF GOD AND JOINT-HEIR WITH CHRIST, IF INDEED I SUFFER=I RESIST the devil and all that he stands for WITH HIM, THAT I MAY ALSO BE GLORIFIED WITH HIM.

ROMANS 8:1-17

17

FOR

SURELY IT WAS MY INFIRMITIES THAT **YOU** BORE,
MY SUFFERINGS THAT **YOU ENDURED.**
WHILE THEY THOUGHT OF YOU AS STRICKEN,
AS ONE SMITTEN BY GOD AND AFFLICTED.

BUT MY LORD JESUS
YOU WERE PIERCED FOR MY OFFENSES,
SICKNESSES, DISEASES, WEAKNESSES, PAINS,
GRIEVES AND SORROWS,
CRUSHED FOR MY SINS, MY LORD JESUS,
UPON YOU WAS THE CHASTISEMENT
THAT MAKES ME WHOLE,
BY YOUR STRIPES I AM HEALED.
I HAD GONE ASTRAY LIKE A SHEEP,
FOLLOWING MY OWN WAY;
BUT THE LORD LAID UPON YOU MY GUILT.
THOUGH YOU WERE HARSHLY TREATED,
YOU SUBMITTED AND OPENED NOT YOUR MOUTH;
LIKE A LAMB LED TO THE SLAUGHTER
OR A SHEEP BEFORE THE SHEARERS,
YESHUA YOU WERE SILENT AND OPENED NOT YOUR MOUTH.
OPPRESSED AND CONDEMNED, YOU WERE TAKEN AWAY,
AND WHO WOULD HAVE THOUGHT ANY MORE OF YOUR DESTINY?
WHEN YOU MY LORD JESUS WERE CUT OFF FROM THE LAND
OF THE LIVING, AND SMITTEN FOR MY SIN,
A GRAVE WAS ASSIGNED YOU AMONG THE WICKED!
A BURIAL PLACE WITH EVILDOERS,
THOUGH YOU HAD DONE NO WRONG
NOR SPOKEN ANY FALSEHOOD.
BUT THE LORD WAS PLEASED TO CRUSH YOU IN INFIRMITY.
IN GIVING YOUR LIFE AS AN OFFERING FOR SIN,
MY LORD JESUS, YOU SAW YOUR DESCENDANTS,
YESHUA, YOU SAW ME IN A LONG LIFE,
AND THE WILL OF THE LORD HAS BEEN
ACCOMPLISHED THROUGH YOU MY LORD JESUS.
BECAUSE OF YOUR AFFLICTION
YESHUA, YOU HAVE SEEN THE LIGHT IN FULLNESS OF DAYS;

THROUGH YOUR SUFFERING,
JESUS, THE SERVANT OF THE LORD,
YOU HAVE JUSTIFIED ME.
AND MY GUILT **YOU** BORE.

ISAIAH 53:4-11

SELAH-3

NOW
THE LORD BLESS YOU,
AND KEEP YOU
THE LORD MAKE HIS FACE SHINE UPON YOU,
AND BE GRACIOUS UNTO YOU
THE LORD LIFT UP HIS COUNTENANCE UPON YOU,
AND GIVE YOU PEACE.
FATHER LOVE IN SO DOING,
I HAVE PUT YOUR NAME UPON
THE BELOVED OF THE LORD
NOW **BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST**
CONFIRM YOUR NAME BY BLESSING EACH ONE OF THEM
[WITH HEALING AND RESTORATION=WHOLENESS]
IN THE NAME OF JESUS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

NUMBERS 6:22-27

PRAISE THE LORD

TO CONTINUE TO RECEIVE AND MAINTAIN YOUR HEALING
AND RESTORATION WE INVITE YOU TO VISIT OUR POST
"AND JESUS HEALED THEM ALL,
SO ARISE AND BE HEALED IN THE NAME OF JESUS"

LET'S CONTINUE PROCLAIMING
I DO KNOW THAT MY BODY IS THE TEMPLE OF THE HOLY
SPIRIT, WHO IS IN ME, WHOM I HAVE RECEIVED FROM GOD

I AM NOT MY OWN;
I WAS BOUGHT AT A PRICE.
THEREFORE I HONOR THE LORD WITH MY BODY.

SO LET'S PRAISE THE LORD TO WEAR OFF
all burdens AND CONTINUE TO RECEIVE OUR HEALING AND
RESTORATION

FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD
DEFEATS this evil world,
AND WE ACHIEVE THIS VICTORY
THROUGH OUR FAITH

1 JOHN 5:4 NLT

ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE TO ME WHO BELIEVE
WHAT IS IMPOSSIBLE WITH MAN
IS POSSIBLE WITH GOD;

LUKE 18:27

AS WE PRAISE THE LORD OUR GOD
REMEMBER
"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT" SAYS THE LORD OF HOSTS

ZECHARIAH 4:

SELAH-4
HALLELUJAH
FOR

IN CHRIST I AM AN OVERCOMER
AND I AM SUPERNATURALLY
UNTOUCHABLE, SO I CONTINUE
TO THINK AND SPEAK AND ACT

*AND WALK AND LIVE IN THE
UNFORCED RYTHMS OF GRACE=
BEING LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT
LIVING FREELY AND LIGHTLY
IN UNITY OF FAITH AND LOVE
WITH MY BRETHREN.*

*FOLLOWING THE PRECEPTS OF THE LORD,
LIVING IN THE POWER OF THE LORD,
AND GROWING IN THE GRACE OF THE LORD,
IN REPENTANCE AND REST I SHALL BE SAVED
IN QUIETNESS AND CONFIDENT TRUST IS MY STRENGTH*

*THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD
IS WITH ME ALWAYS TO CONSTRAIN, CONTROL, RESTRAIN,
STRENGTHEN, CORRECT, PROTECT, KEEP AND SUSTAIN
ME IN ALL MY WAYS;
THUS
I ENTERTAIN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD
BY INQUIRYING OF THE LORD,
BY PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT
AND
WHATEVER HE TELLS ME
I DO IT QUICKLY AND QUIETLY*

**THEREFORE, I SET MY WILL TO CONTINUE TO
UNDER ^{THE WORD OF GOD} STAND**

**WHY DO I NEED TO PRAY IN THE SPIRIT,
WHY DO I PRAY IN TONGUES?**

SO I PRAY IN THE SPIRIT.
AND I CONTINUE PRAYING IN TONGUES FOR I KNOW THAT BECAUSE I
HAVE THE ABILITY TO SPEAK IN TONGUES, I TALK ONLY TO GOD,
SINCE PEOPLE WON'T BE ABLE TO UNDERSTAND ME. I SPEAK BY THE
POWER OF THE SPIRIT, BUT IT IS ALL MYSTERIOUS. IN SPEAKING IN
TONGUES I STRENGTHEN MYSELF, BUILDING MYSELF UP IN MY MOST
HOLY FAITH, PRAYING IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, AND
AWAITING THE MERCY OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST,
WHO WILL BRING US ETERNAL LIFE.

1 CORINTHIANS 14:2, 4

SELAH-9

FATHER LOVE, I, A MEMBER OF THE BODY OF CHRIST,
BELIEVE I RECEIVE ALL AUTHORITY IN HEAVEN AND ON
EARTH THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO ME IN CHRIST;

I KNOW AND UNDERSTAND THAT
ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE TO ME WHO BELIEVE

MARK 9:23

IN CHRIST

I HOLD THE KEYS OF death, hell and the grave!

MATTHEW 28:18, REVELATION 5:10, REVELATION 1:18

I HAVE THE KEYS OF THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN.

AND WHATEVER I DECLARE LOCKED ON EARTH

IS LOCKED IN HEAVEN,

AND WHATEVER I DECLARE UNLOCKED ON EARTH

IS UNLOCKED IN THE HEAVENLIES.

JOHN 16:1

every demon in hell TREMBLES

AT THE NAME OF

JESUS CHRIST=YESHUA HAMASHIACH=THE WORD OF GOD

AND SUBMITS.

JAMES 2:19

THE LORD SAW you the satan FALLING LIKE A LIGHTNING
FROM HEAVEN.

BEHOLD THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS HAS GIVEN ME, THUS I
TAKE THE RIGHT TO COMMAND=I TAKE AUTHORITY TO
TREAD=I EXERCISE ABSOLUTE MASTERY OVER serpents and
scorpions which are the rulers, the authorities, the powers
of this dark world and the spiritual forces of evil in the
heavenly realms, **AND OVER ALL** your power=your
ability=what you can suggest, and what you can influence
the satan, the devil

AND nothing SHALL BY ANY MEANS HURT ME.

LUKE 10:18-19

EVEN the spirits ARE SUBJECT TO ME
BECAUSE OF THE NAME OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

LUKE 10:17

EVEN the demons BELIEVE THAT GOD IS ONE
AND they TREMBLE IN TERROR.

JAMES 2:19

THE WORLD,
BE FILLED WITH GOD'S SOUND=WITH LOVE'S GLORY

BEHOLD
THE SWORD OF THE LORD,
AND HIS CHURCH!

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
BABEL=CONFUSION in the kingdom of darkness

you HAVE LOST,
WE HAVE WON
bel BOWS DOWN!
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST
THE LORD OF LORDS
AND THE KING OF KINGS
FOR

"BEHOLD, THE LAMB OF GOD,
WHO TAKES AWAY THE SIN OF THE WORLD!"

JOHN 1:29

THEREFORE GOD ALSO HAS HIGHLY EXALTED HIM AND
GIVEN HIM THE NAME WHICH IS ABOVE EVERY NAME,
THAT AT THE NAME OF JESUS EVERY KNEE SHOULD
BOW, OF THOSE IN HEAVEN, AND OF THOSE ON
EARTH, AND OF those under THE EARTH, AND THAT
EVERY TONGUE SHOULD CONFESS THAT
JESUS CHRIST IS LORD,
TO THE GLORY OF GOD THE FATHER.

PHILIPPIANS 2:9-11

UNDERSTAND: **THE LAMB OF GOD** HAS BECOME THE LION OF
THE TRIBE OF JUDAH, THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF PRAISE, THE
ROOT, THE SOURCE OF DAVID, WHO HAS WON, WHO HAS
OVERCOME AND CONQUERED!

REVELATION 5:5

THUS
IN ALL THE AUTHORITY GIVEN TO ME
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
I THE BODY OF CHRIST
WHOM AM CALLED BY HIS NAME
BELIEVE, I RECEIVE AND HAVING THE KEY TO THE
HOUSE OF DAVID--THE HIGHEST POSITION IN THE
ROYAL COURT.

WHEN I OPEN DOORS,
NO ONE WILL BE ABLE TO CLOSE THEM;
WHEN I CLOSE DOORS,
NO ONE WILL BE ABLE TO OPEN THEM.

ISAIAH 22:22

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST CURSED BE
the principalities, the powers, the rulers of the darkness of this age,
the spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places, and the
host of the high ones on high and the kings of the earth upon the
earth:

I WASH you all IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
I BREAK your powers, AND I BIND you AND COMMAND
you TO STOP your maneuvers. BECAUSE THE LORD
GOD CURSES him who curses US or speaks insolent
language toward US, I SUBJECT you and your doings
TO GOD'S WRATH AND JUDGEMENT
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
FOR
the curse is the ability=the empowerment to fail.

JESUS IS LORD OVER THE WHOLE EARTH
AND EVERYTHING IN IT
THE LORD IS IN ME HIS HOLY TEMPLE;
SILENCE BEFORE HIM ALL THE EARTH!

AS THE SPIRITUAL GIANT
THAT'S ALIVE, AND LIVING,
AND WORKING THE WORKS OF GOD
no one SHALL BE ABLE TO LAY HANDS ON
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
ALL THE DAYS OF HIS LIFE!
no one SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND BEFORE
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
ALL THE DAYS OF HIS LIFE,
NOTHING SHALL BY ANY MEANS HURT
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
LORD YOU ARE HIS LIFE
AND THE LENGTH OF HIS DAYS!

DEUTERONOMY 30:20

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE FOR HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION
FIRE THAT COMES DOWN AND CONSUMES AND CURSES
any wrong, curse, witchcraft, omen, divination, sorcery, any type of voodoo,
witch-hunt, spells, spirit cooking, sickness, attack, anything alike, any
expedition, hex, anything of the occult done to or sent toward and/or sent

against PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP AND/OR ANY ONE OF US
demanding OUR death, and/or to incapacitate US in any way, shape, or form,
they HIT THE BLOOD LINE AND BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST

THAT CLOTHE US AND THAT IS COMPLETELY INSULATING,
PROTECTING, PRESERVING AND PROVIDING FOR US
BE BACKFIRED AND REVERSED AND RETURNED TO
whomever SENT them,

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
ANY wicked thing that comes against US--INCLUDING
coronavirus and its components, bird flu, swine flu, monkeypox virus, spanish flu, cholera, ebola, zika, malaria,
bubonic plague, flesh-eating worms, allergies, polio, bio-engineered additives, vaccines=jabs and chemical
attacks and components, cloning, genetic modifications, climate emergency, walletmor, neurocity, the "zero
draft of the who for the consideration of the inter governmental negotiating body", artificial intelligence for
evil purposes, digital currency carbon credit, quantum dot, bio currency, social credit score card, "HR 3980=the
government control act", "pattern, or traffic analysis"--all their implementations, all their
darkness--

they STUMBLE AND FALL
BECAUSE OF THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
THE ANOINTINGS THAT REMOVE burdens
AND DESTROY yokes

SELAH-10

*PRAYING THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s*

1

PRAISE THE LORD
INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
WE THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
ARE ENJOYING DIPLOMATIC IMMUNITY IN AND FROM
this world system WITH NO POSSIBILITY OF US BEING expelled FROM
THE EARTH BUT IN DUE SEASON WE SHALL BE CAUGHT UP INTO

GLORY AMEN=SO IT BE LORD.

FATHER LOVE I BELIEVE I RECEIVE AND I THANK YOU THAT
BY THE SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD WE EACH WILL BE
TRANSLATED, TRANSPORTED, CARRIED AWAY OR BE MADE
INVISIBLE WHENEVER THE NEED BE

ACTS 8:39, LUKE 4:30

FOR MY GOD MEETS ALL OUR NEEDS, OUR DEMANDS
ACCORDING TO HIS RICHES IN GLORY BY AND THROUGH
CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD; TO HIM BE GLORY FOREVER AND
EVER
AMEN PRAISE THE LORD

2

IT IS FINISHED

LOVE HAS DONE IT;

AMEN, SO IT BE, WE BELIEVE WE RECEIVE IT
THUS TODAY IT IS COMPLETED IN US AND FOR US;
I BELIEVE I RECEIVE THE RESTORATION OF US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
AT ALL LEVELS, WE RECOVER ALL THAT WAS **LOST, TAKEN,**
STOLEN FROM US FOR AN ABUNDANT OVERFLOW IN OUR
LIVES AND OUR GARDENS OF EDEN=OF DELIGHT=OF
VOLUMPTUOUS LIVING, IN OUR TERRITORIES AND WE ARE
LIVING IN PEACE, FOR THE LORD OUR GOD IS GIVING US REST
ON EVERY SIDE

THANK YOU FATHER LOVE THAT THE LORD
HAS COMPLETELY INSULATED, PROTECTED US AND MADE US
INVINCIBLE AND INVISIBLE TO OUR *enemies*

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

OUR enemies

are defeated IN OUR LIVES
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
YESHUA MY MESSIAH

3

NOTHING SHALL BY ANY MEANS HURT US
WE ARE ENJOYING FAVORS, PROSPERITY AND PEACE
IN EVERY REALM OF OUR LIVES, LANDS AND
TERRITORIES=OUR GARDENS OF EDEN=OUR KINGDOMS ARE
AT PEACE FOR THE LORD OUR GOD HAS GIVEN US REST ON
EVERY SIDE UNTO OUR BEING CAUGHT UP TOGETHER WITH
THE DEAD IN CHRIST
INTO GLORY TO BE WITH THE LORD OUR GOD FOREVER

1 THESSALONIANS 4:16-17, ACTS 1:9, 1 CORINTHIANS 15:51-53

WITHOUT OUR seeing the grave
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
death, hell, and the grave
have no power, no victory over
ANYONE OF US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS
AND MINISTRIES!
they are paralyzed, incapacitated in every way, shape,
or form and defeated IN OUR LIVES

4

BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO BLESS US
AND cursed are those who curse ANYONE OF US
NUMBERS 24:9
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,

HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
OUR LANDS AND TERRITORIES
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS!

THE LORD GOD SENT OUT HIS WORD AND HEALED EACH ONE
OF US THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND
MINISTRIES;

INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
HE RESCUED US THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS
AND MINISTRIES FROM destruction, death, hell, and the
grave, poverty, lack, and insufficiency=the pit.

PSALM 107:20

"INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
BLESSED BE WE THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS
AND MINISTRIES OF GOD MOST HIGH, POSSESSORS OF
HEAVEN AND EARTH; ENDOWED BY GOD WITH POWER FOR
SUCCESS, PROSPERITY, LONG LIFE, AND FRUIT THAT
REMAINS, IMMORTALITY IN CHRIST, PLUS ETERNAL LIFE IN
THE TIME TO COME, AND BLESSED BE GOD MOST HIGH, WHO
HATH DELIVERED OUR enemies INTO OUR HANDS.

GENESIS 14:19-20

5

"WE HOLD THESE TRUTHS TO BE SELF-EVIDENT,
THAT ALL MEN ARE CREATED EQUAL, THAT THEY ARE
ENDOWED BY THEIR CREATOR WITH CERTAIN UNALIENABLE
RIGHTS, THAT AMONG THESE ARE
LIFE, LIBERTY AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS."

EXCERPT OF THE PREAMBLE OF THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, SIGNED JULY 4, 1776

"WE THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES, IN ORDER TO FORM
A MORE PERFECT UNION, ESTABLISH JUSTICE, ENSURE

DOMESTIC TRANQUILITY, PROVIDE FOR THE COMMON
DEFENSE, PROMOTE THE GENERAL WELFARE, AND SECURE
THE BLESSINGS OF LIBERTY TO OURSELVES AND OUR
POSTERITY, DO ORDAIN AND ESTABLISH THIS CONSTITUTION
FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA."

THE OPENING PREAMBLE OF THE CONSTITUTION

WHICH IS A LIST OF THINGS THE GOVERNMENT CAN DO,
THE BILL OF RIGHTS: A LIST OF THINGS THE GOVERNMENT
CANNOT DO"

6

THE LION OF JUDAH
HAS ROARED AGAIN
TODAY=THE DAY OF THE LORD
REDEEMING THE TIME
BECAUSE the days are evil!

EPHESIANS 5:16

7

"SO THAT MY WONDERS MAY BE MULTIPLIED IN *the world*"

EXODUS 11:9

"THAT I GAIN GLORY THROUGH, OVER, BY MEANS OF the
cabals=the illuminati=the luciferians
AND all their dark plans, *and the world*
WILL KNOW THAT I AM THE LORD."

EXODUS 14:4

"BUT AS TRULY AS I LIVE,
ALL THE EARTH SHALL BE FILLED
WITH THE GLORY OF THE LORD."

NUMBER 14:21

SAYS THE LORD

8

THEN YOU ARE NOW DWELLING AMONG US YOUR PEOPLE
AND BE OUR GOD. WE NOW KNOW THAT YOU ARE THE
LORD OUR GOD, WHO BROUGHT US OUT OF Egypt=OUT
FROM under the hands of the
cabals, illuminati, the luciferians
SO THAT YOU MIGHT DWELL AMONG US.
YOU ARE THE LORD OUR GOD.

FROM EXODUS 29:44-46

9

"ALL THE ENDS OF THE EARTH
WILL REMEMBER AND TURN TO THE LORD,
AND ALL THE FAMILIES OF THE NATIONS
WILL BOW DOWN BEFORE HIM,
FOR DOMINION BELONGS TO THE LORD
AND HE RULES OVER THE NATIONS."

PSALM 22:27-28

10

AND BLESSED BE THE NAME OF THE LORD BOTH NOW AND
FOREVER,
FROM WHOM COMES ALL PEACE, FOR HE IS WORTHY TO BE
PRAISED HIS GRACE IS ABOUNDING
AND HIS MERCY ENDURES FOREVER!

PEACE BE IN THE HEAVENLIES!

IN THE NAME OF JESUS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

PEACE BE STILL IN THE WORLD, IN THE NATIONS
AND ON THE EARTH AND IN THE CHURCH
AMEN! HALLELUJAH!

11

ARE NOT ALL ANGELS MINISTERING SPIRITS (SERVANTS) SENT
OUT IN THE SERVICE OF LOVE FOR THE ASSISTANCE OF THE
LORD OF HOSTS AND US WHO ARE TO INHERIT SALVATION?
THEY HEARKEN TO THE VOICE OF HIS WORD TO DO HIS GOOD
PLEASURE.

BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO BLESS US
AND cursed are those who curse US THE RIGHTEOUS."

NUMBERS 24:5-9

GOD IS LOVE=LOVE IS THE HIGHEST POWER
GOD IS THE HIGHEST POWER
WHEN GOD SPEAKS HE RELEASES HIS POWER
THE WORD OF GOD IS THE RELEASE OF LOVE'S POWER
Now
JOIN ME IN CONFESSING THE WORD OF GOD:
AS WE CONFESS THE WORD=THE RELEASE OF HIS
POWER,
WHEN NEEDED I WILL CALL OUT MY NAME
AND THE NAME OF MY LOVED ONES
BUT YOU CALL OUT YOUR NAME

AND THE NAME OF YOUR LOVED ONES
AND THE WORD WE CONFESS WILL BECOME
AS MUCH A PART OF YOUR LIVES AS IT IS OF OURS
BE ASSURED YOU ARE TAKING NOTHING
AWAY FROM US.
AMEN

ANY OF THE SONGS

STAYED ON YOU

TYE TRIBETT

WAKE

HILLSONG YOUNG AND FREE

OR

NOW BEHOLD THE LAMB

KIRK FRANKLIN

SMILE BETTER IS ONE DAY MEDLEY

JONATHAN NELSON

OR

AWAKE, AWAKE MY SOUL
GOD'S GREAT DANCE FLOOR

CHRIS TOMLIN

OR

THIS BLOOD

PRESTONWOOD CHOIR

VICTOR'S CROWN

DARLENE ZSCHECH

**YOU ARE ALWAYS FIGHTING FOR US
HEAVEN'S ANGELS ALL AROUND
MY DELIGHT IS FOUND IN KNOWING
THAT YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN**

**YOU'RE MY HELP AND MY DEFENDER
YOU'RE MY SAVIOUR AND MY FRIEND
BY YOUR GRACE I LIVE AND BREATHE
TO WORSHIP YOU**

**AT THE MENTION OF YOUR GREATNESS
IN YOUR NAME I WILL BOW DOWN
IN YOUR PRESENCE FEAR IS SILENT
FOR YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN**

**LET YOUR GLORY FILL THIS TEMPLE
LET YOUR POWER OVERFLOW
BY YOUR GRACE I LIVE AND BREATHE
TO WORSHIP YOU**

**HALLELUJAH
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
HALLELUJAH**

**JESUS
YOU HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD**

**YOU ARE EVER INTERCEDING
AS THE LOST BECOME THE FOUND
YOU CAN NEVER BE DEFEATED
FOR YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN**

YOU ARE JESUS THE MESSIAH

**YOU'RE THE HOPE OF ALL THE WORLD
BY YOUR GRACE I LIVE AND BREATHE
TO WORSHIP YOU**

**HALLELUJAH
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
HALLELUJAH**

**JESUS
YOU HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD**

**EVERY HIGH THING MUST COME DOWN
EVERY STRONGHOLD SHALL BE BROKEN
YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN
YOU OVERCOME!
YOU OVERCOME!**

**EVERY HIGH THING MUST COME DOWN
EVERY STRONGHOLD SHALL BE BROKEN
YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN
YOU OVERCOME!
YOU OVERCOME!**

**EVERY HIGH THING MUST COME DOWN
EVERY STRONGHOLD SHALL BE BROKEN
YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN
YOU OVERCOME!
YOU OVERCOME!**

**EVERY HIGH THING MUST COME DOWN
EVERY STRONGHOLD SHALL BE BROKEN
YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN
YOU OVERCOME!
YOU OVERCOME!**

**AT THE CROSS THE WORK WAS FINISHED
YOU WERE BURIED IN THE GROUND**

**BUT THE GRAVE COULD NOT CONTAIN YOU
FOR YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN**

**HALLELUJAH
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
HALLELUJAH**

**JESUS
YOU HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD**

**HALLELUJAH
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
YOU HAVE OVERCOME
HALLELUJAH**

**JESUS
YOU HAVE OVERCOME THE WORLD**

**EVERY HIGH THING MUST COME DOWN
EVERY STRONGHOLD SHALL BE BROKEN
YOU WEAR THE VICTOR'S CROWN**

**YOU OVERCOME!
YOU OVERCOME!**

**WRITTEN BY:
DARLENE ZSCHECH
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
KARI JOBE**

OR

**FOREVER
KARI JOBE**

**GOD IS FIGHTING FOR US,
GOD IS ON OUR SIDE
HE HAS OVERCOME,**

**YES HE HAS OVERCOME
WE WILL NOT BE SHAKEN,
WE WILL NOT BE MOVED
JESUS YOU ARE HERE
[X2]**

**CARRYING OUR BURDENS,
COVERING OUR SHAME
HE HAS OVERCOME,
YES HE HAS OVERCOME
WE WILL NOT BE SHAKEN,
WE WILL NOT BE MOVED
JESUS YOU ARE HERE**

**I WILL LIVE, I WILL NOT DIE
THE RESURRECTION POWER OF CHRIST
ALIVE IN ME AND I AM FREE
IN JESUS' NAME**

**CARRYING OUR BURDENS,
COVERING OUR SHAME
HE HAS OVERCOME,
YES HE HAS OVERCOME
WE WILL NOT BE SHAKEN,
WE WILL NOT BE MOVED
JESUS YOU ARE HERE**

**I WILL LIVE, I WILL NOT DIE
THE RESURRECTION POWER OF CHRIST
ALIVE IN ME AND I AM FREE
IN JESUS' NAME**

**I WILL LIVE, I WILL NOT DIE
I WILL DECLARE AND LIFT YOU HIGH,**

**CHRIST REVEALED AND I AM HEALED
IN JESUS' NAME**

**GOD IS FIGHTING FOR US,
PUSHING BACK THE DARKNESS
LIGHTING UP THE KINGDOM
THAT CANNOT BE SHAKEN
IN THE NAME OF JESUS,
ENEMIES DEFEATED
AND WE WILL SHOUT IT OUT,
SHOUT IT OUT
[REPEAT]**

**I WILL LIVE, I WILL NOT DIE
THE RESURRECTION POWER OF CHRIST
ALIVE IN ME AND I AM FREE
IN JESUS' NAME
I WILL LIVE, I WILL NOT DIE
I WILL DECLARE AND LIFT YOU HIGH,
CHRIST REVEALED AND I AM HEALED
IN JESUS' NAME, IN JESUS' NAME
IN JESUS' NAME, IN JESUS' NAME
BY DARLENE ZSCHECH**

OR

**THE WONDERFUL CROSS
CHRIS TOMLIN & MATT REDMAN
I SURRENDER
HILLSONG**

OR

CROWN HIM WITH MANY CROWNS

CHRIS TOMLIN

OCEANS

HILLSONG

OR

MAJESTY

HILLSONG

I GIVE MYSELF AWAY

WILLIAM MCDOWELL

OR

PRECIOUS BLOOD

PRESTONWOOD CHOIR

IN CHRIST ALONE

TRAVIS COTRELL

OR

WE BELIEVE

NEWSBOYS

WE CRY OUT

KARI JOBE

OR

O THE BLOOD

KARI JOBE

I SEE JESUS

SARAH HART PEARSONS

OR

**LORD YOU ARE HOLY
FREE TO WORSHIP
EDDIE JAMES**

OR

**OVERCOMER
WILLIAM MCDOWELL
YOU ARE GOD ALONE
WILLIAM MCDOWELL**

OR

**MERCY SAID NO
CECE WINANS
YOURS FOREVER
KARI JOBE/DARLENE SZCZECHECH**

OR

**JESUS SON OF GOD
ALMIGHTY
CHRIS TOMLIN**

OR

**KING OF ALL
I LOVE YOU**

PLANETSAHAKERS

OR

AT THE CROSS

SOVEREIGN

CHRIS TOMLIN

OR

STRONGHOLD

RICH GOMEZ

I WILL BUILD MY CHURCH

DAVID RITTER

OR

THE THRESHOLD OF GLORY

END OF THE BEGINNING

PRESTTONWOOD CHOIR

OR

ALMIGHTY

I WILL RISE

CHRIS TOMLIN

OR

SMILE/BETTER IS ONE DAY

JONATHAN NELSON

I SURRENDER
HILLSONG

MY LIFE IS NOT THE SAME
MARY ALESSI

THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG
GIVE THANKS
DON MOEN

TREMBLE
BETHEL

OVERFLOW
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG (MEDLEY)
DON MOEN

RAISE A HALLELUJAH
BETHEL MUSIC

WORTH
ANTHONY BROWN

GLORIOUS RUINS
BEAUTIFUL EXCHANGE
HILLSONG

GOD FAVORED ME
HEZEKIAH WALKER

THERE'S AN OVERFLOW

SINACH

HE WHO BEGAN THE GOOD WORK IN YOU

J. DANIEL SMITH

THE PRAYER

YOLANDA ADAMS AND DONNIE MCCLURKIN

TO GOD BE THE GLORY

THROUGH IT ALL

ANDRAE CROUCH

ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS

WRITER

WITH ALL I AM

HILLSONG

GREAT ARE YOU LORD

CASTING CROWNS

GOD FAVORS ME

HEZEKIAH WALKER

HOLY SPIRIT

JESUS CULTURE

STAND AMAZED

SINACH

RESURRECTION

ELEVATION WORSHIP

HERE AS IN HEAVEN

ELEVATION WORSHIP

ALPHA AND OMEGA

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

THE BLESSING
KARI JOBE FT. CODY CARNES

TOUCH OF HEAVEN
HILLSONG

DANCE WITH ME
PAUL WILBUR

SO BEHOLD THE GLORY IS HERE FOR ME;
FOR IN CHRIST I HAVE WON,
I HAVE OVERCOME AND CONQUERED!

REVELATION 5:5

OOO
YOUR RIGHT HAND, O LORD,
WAS AND IS MAJESTIC IN POWER,
YOUR RIGHT HAND, O LORD, SHATTERS **the enemy**.
IN THE GREATNESS OF YOUR EXCELLENCE YOU OVERTHROW
THOSE WHO RISE UP AGAINST YOU;
YOU SEND FORTH YOUR BURNING ANGER,
AND IT CONSUMES THEM AS CHAFF.

EXODUS 15:6

MAJESTIC IN HOLINESS,
AWESOME IN GLORY,
STILL WORKING WONDERS
LORD GOD ALMIGHTY-YAHWEH
JEHOVAH RAAH=THE LORD, MY SHEPHERD,
JEHOVAH MIKADDESH=MY SANCTIFIER,
JEHOVAH EL ELYON=GOD MOST HIGH,
JEHOVAH SABAOth=THE LORD OF HOSTS,

EL OLAM=THE EVERLASTING GOD,
EL ROI=GOD SEEST ME,
ABOVE ALL ELSE YAHWEH YOU ARE
ABBA, MY FATHER! MY DADDY,
I THANK YOU FOR LOVING ME,
AND BLESSING ME, AND FAVORING ME SO!

MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA YOU ARE MY GOOD SHEPHERD
YOU KNOW ME AND I KNOW YOU.

JOHN 10:14

I LISTEN TO YOUR VOICE;
YOU KNOW ME, AND I FOLLOW YOU
I THANK YOU FOR HAVING GIVEN ME ETERNAL LIFE,
AND I SHALL NEVER *perish*.

No one can snatch ME out OF YOUR HAND.
YOUR FATHER, WHO HAS GIVEN ME TO YOU,
IS GREATER THAN ALL;
No one can snatch ME out OF OUR FATHER'S HAND.
YOU AND I AND THE FATHER ARE ONE."

JOHN 10:27-30

I THANK YOU MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF GOD=MY
MASTER THAT YOU WERE PIERCED FOR MY offenses, sicknesses,
diseases, weaknesses, pains=griefs, and sorrows,
YOU WERE CRUSHED FOR MY SINS,
UPON YOU WAS THE CHASTISEMENT
THAT MAKES ME WHOLE,
BY YOUR STRIPES I AM HEALED.

ISAIAH 53:5

YOU COMMITTED NO SIN,
AND NO DECEIT WAS FOUND IN YOUR MOUTH.
WHEN THEY HEAPED ABUSE ON YOU,
YOU DID NOT RETALIATE;

WHEN YOU SUFFERED, YOU MADE NO THREATS,
BUT ENTRUSTED YOURSELF TO HIM WHO JUDGES JUSTLY.
YOU YOURSELF BORE MY sins IN YOUR BODY ON THE TREE,
SO THAT I MIGHT die TO sin AND LIVE TO RIGHTEOUSNESS.
BY YOUR STRIPES I WAS HEALED.

1 PETER 2:22-24

AND BY YOUR PRECIOUS BLOOD I AM MADE WHOLE!

PRAISE THE LORD
MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA=ADONAI
YOU ARE LORD OVER HEAVEN AND EARTH,
ADONAI eVERY kNEE WILL BOW TO YOU
LORD MOST HIGH
EVEN THOUGH YOU ARE MY FRIEND
AND MY BLOOD BROTHER, AND MY BRIDEGROOM
YOU ARE MY LORD AND MY GOD AND MY KING,
I ENTRUST MYSELF TO YOU LORD
MY JUST JUDGE AND MY DEFENDER,
THE REDEEMER OF MY PAST AND PRESENT WRONGS,
YOU ARE THE HOLDER OF MY FUTURE DAYS TO COME,
I TRUST IN YOU MY FAITHFUL HIGH PRIEST
MY DOCTOR AND MY HEALER,
MY DELIVERER, MY EL SHADDAI,
MY JEHOVAH JIREH, MY COUNSELOR.
I AM THE BOND SERVANT OF THE LORD;
MAY YOUR WORD TO ME BE FULFILLED
FATHER, YOUR NAME BE GLORIFIED IN ME!

FOR I RECEIVED FROM THE LORD WHAT WAS ALSO PASSED ON TO
ME: MY LORD JESUS, ON THE NIGHT YOU WERE BETRAYED WHEN

YOU TOOK THE BREAD AND AFTER YOU GAVE THANKS YOU BROKE
THE BREAD AND GAVE IT TO YOUR DISCIPLES AND SAID:

"TAKE THIS ALL OF YOU AND EAT IT THIS IS MY BODY,
WHICH WILL BE GIVEN UP FOR YOU,
DO THIS IN MEMORY OF ME."

IN THE SAME WAY, MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA,
AFTER SUPPER YOU TOOK THE CUP AND AGAIN YOU GAVE THANKS
AND GAVE THE CUP TO YOUR DISCIPLES AND SAID:

"TAKE THIS ALL OF YOU AND DRINK IT; THIS IS THE CUP OF MY BLOOD, THE
BLOOD OF THE NEW AND EVERLASTING COVENANT WHICH WILL BE SHED FOR
YOU AND FOR ALL SO THAT SINS BE FORGIVEN,
DO THIS IN MEMORY OF ME."

FOR AS OFTEN AS I EAT MY LORD JESUS' BROKEN BODY
AND DRINK HIS PRECIOUS BLOOD
THE CUP, THE POWER OF MY SANCTIFICATION=OF MY HOLINESS,
THE CUP, THE POWER OF MY FATHER ABRAHAM'S GENERATIONAL
BLESSING IN MY SPOUSE, MY LIFE, OUR CHILDREN, FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES, MONEY, HARVESTS, POSSESSIONS,
TERRITORIES, FIELDS, ESTATES, INHERITANCE: MY LANDS=MY
GARDENS OF EDEN=OF DELIGHT=OF VOLUMPTUOUS LIVING.
THE CUP THE POWER OF MY REDEMPTION,
AND
THE CUP THE POWER OF MY ACCEPTANCE BY GOD=LOVE IN CHRIST
I PROCLAIM HIS DEATH UNTIL HE COMES
AND I REMAIN IN HIM AND HE REMAINS IN ME
RELIVING IN ME HIS PASSOVER MYSTERY
PUTTING OUT FROM MY FLESH THE FIRE OF ALL evils
lust of the flesh, lust of the eyes, and the boastful pride of life
THAT I LIVE IN THE GREATER GLORY:

FOR I WAS CRUCIFIED WITH CHRIST

GALATIANS 2:20

**I DIED AND WAS BURIED WITH HIM AND WENT TO hell IN HIM
AND WAS RAISED TO LIFE AGAIN WITH HIM THE LORD MY GOD.**

COLOSSIANS 2:12

FOR I AM THE CHURCH CALLED TO GLORY!

**FOR THE STEPS OF I THE RIGHTEOUS ARE ORDERED BY THE LORD
AND GREAT ARE MY PEACE AND MY UNDISTURBED COMPOSURE**

AMEN, AMEN I RECEIVE WHAT THE LORD SAYS TO US

VERY TRULY I KNOW, UNLESS SOMEONE EAT THE FLESH OF THE SON

OF MAN AND DRINK HIS BLOOD THEY DO NOT HAVE LIFE WITHIN

THEM. BUT BECAUSE I EAT HIS FLESH AND DRINK HIS BLOOD

I HAVE ETERNAL LIFE AND THE LORD WILL RAISE ME UP=WILL

CATCH ME UP ON THE LAST DAY=THE END OF THE CHURCH

AGE. FOR HIS FLESH IS REAL FOOD AND HIS BLOOD IS REAL

DRINK. I WHO EAT HIS FLESH AND DRINK HIS BLOOD

REMAIN IN HIM AND HE IN ME. JUST AS THE LIVING FATHER

SENT HIM AND HE LIVES BECAUSE OF THE FATHER, SO I WHO

FEED ON HIM WILL LIVE BECAUSE OF HIM. THIS IS THE

BREAD THAT CAME DOWN FROM HEAVEN.

UNLIKE MY ANCESTORS WHO ATE AND STILL DIED,

I WHO EAT THIS BREAD WILL LIVE FOREVER.

JOHN 6:53-58

YES FATHER LOVE I DO BELIEVE THAT

JESUS CHRIST IS THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE.

ALL MY SAVED LOVED ONES

AND ALL MY BRETHREN WHO HAD FALLEN ASLEEP

WILL LIVE, EVEN THOUGH THEY DIE;

AND I WHO LIVE BY BELIEVING IN HIM WILL NEVER DIE.

FROM JOHN 11:25-26

FOR

MY LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST HAS [ALREADY]

DESTROYED death AND BROUGHT LIFE AND IMMORTALITY

TO LIGHT THROUGH THE GOSPEL.

2 TIMOTHY 1:10

I HAVE THE FIRE=THE LIFE OF THE EVERLASTING=THE HOLY
SPIRIT=THE GLORY OF GOD=CHRIST LIVING IN ME, AND MY
FATHER IS QUICKENING MY **MORTAL** BODY BECAUSE OF HIS
SPIRIT WHO LIVES IN ME.

ROMANS 8:11

AS HE HAS CONFIRMED IT THROUGH HIS PROPHET:
"GOD'S RESURRECTION POWER IS REPLACING LIMBS AND
PARTS OF THE HUMAN BODY RIGHT IN FRONT OF OUR EYES,
WITHOUT EVEN HAVING TO TOUCH THEM"

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,
AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

AND AS I STAND PRAYING, I FORGIVE, FATHER LOVE,
IF I HAVE **OUGHTS** AGAINST **ANY**
AND WE PARTAKE OF **THE BROKEN BODY OF OUR LORD**
AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST SEALING=RESTING IN OUR, IN
MY DELIVERANCE FROM *eternal punishment, sickness,
offense, disease, illness, pains, griefs and sorrows, poverty,
lack and insufficiency, death, hell, and the grave.*

I AM DELIVERED

AMEN! HALLELUJAH!

AMEN

AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE MY FORGIVENESS **FROM ALL MY SINS** AND
MY CLEANSING FROM **ALL** unrighteousness THROUGH THE PRECIOUS
BLOOD OF THE LAMB

AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE AND AM ENJOYING MY HEAVENLY
LANGUAGE=SPEAKING IN TONGUES AS THE SPIRIT ENABLES ME
PRAYING THE MYSTERIES IN GOD

THAT I CAN THINK AND SPEAK AND ACT AND WALK AND LIVE
IN THE RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST, IN THE
UNFORCED RHYTHMS OF GRACE LIVING FREELY AND LIGHTLY

AVOIDING every kind/every appearance of evil.
REVEAL, RESTORE! OH LORD, RESTORE!
LORD BRING FORTH THE BREAKTHROUGH
THE HARVEST

I CONTINUOUSLY SAY OF THE LORD
MY REFUGE AND MY FORTRESS,
LORD, YOU ARE MY GOD,
IN WHOM I CONFIDENTLY TRUST AND RELY ON.

NOW AS WE HAVE ANOINTED OURSELVES WITH ^{OLIVE} OIL,
OIL REPRESENTS THE HOLY SPIRIT
WE EACH DECLARE:

HOLY SPIRIT
MY MOTHER OF GRACE AND TRUTH!

BY THE BLOOD OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST
THE LORD OUR GOD HAS SET ME HIGH ABOVE
ALL NATIONS ON THE EARTH.
AND ALL THESE BLESSINGS HAVE COME UPON ME AND
OVERTAKE ME BECAUSE OF WHAT THE BLOOD OF MY
LORD JESUS CHRIST HAS DONE FOR ME:
"YOU ARE WORTHY, MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA,
THE LAMB OF GOD TO TAKE THE SCROLL
AND TO BREAK THE SEALS THAT ARE ON IT,
FOR YOU WERE SLAIN, YOU WERE SACRIFICED,
AND WITH YOUR BLOOD YOU PURCHASED ME FOR GOD.

AND YOU HAVE MADE ME TO BE A KINGDOM, A ROYAL RACE,
AND A PRIEST TO OUR GOD, AND I SHALL REIGN,
AS A KING, OVER THE EARTH!"

REVELATION 5:9-10

THAT IS WHAT DISTINGUISHED ME,
SET ME ABOVE THE CROWD

I LET THIS MIND BE IN ME WHICH WAS ALSO IN
CHRIST JESUS, WHO, BEING IN THE FORM OF GOD,
DID NOT CONSIDER IT ROBBERY TO BE EQUAL WITH GOD.

JESUS=YESHUA IS LORD
AND SO AM I IN HIM!

BECAUSE HE IS KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS
AND I WHO AM WITH HIM
AM THE CALLED AND CHOSEN AND FAITHFUL.

FROM REVELATION 17:14

AS JESUS IS SO ALSO AM I IN THIS WORLD

1 JOHN 4:17

THE SPIRIT HIMSELF TESTIFIES WITH MY SPIRIT THAT I AM GOD'S
CHILD. AND IF I AM A CHILD, THEN I AM AN HEIR: HEIR OF GOD
AND CO-HEIR WITH CHRIST [OF EVERYTHING THAT GOD IS AND
GOD=LOVE HAS]. BECAUSE INDEED I SUFFER=I RESIST you the devil
and all that you stand for WITH HIM, SO THAT I MAY ALSO BE
GLORIFIED WITH HIM ROMANS 8:16-17 CHRIST WHO IS APPOINTED HEIR
OF ALL THINGS AND THROUGH WHOM GOD MADE THE
UNIVERSE.

HEBREWS 1:2

WE GO TO ANY SELAH

SELAH-1
JUST BECAUSE I HAVE BY FAITH
SPOKEN THE WORD OF GOD;

I BELIEVE I HAVE RECEIVED
HEALTH FOR MY FLESH
AND VIGOR FOR MY BONES
THE LORD WATCHES OVER MY BONES
AND NOT ONE OF THEM CAN BE **broken**
FOR NONE OF HIS BONES WERE **broken**,
THERE ARE NO **feeble** PARTS IN MY BODY
IN THE NAME OF JESUS, MY HEALER.

FOR
"NOT BY MIGHT NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT, BY DIVINE INTERVENTION
MY FAITH HATH MADE ME WHOLE!"
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

ZECHARIAH 4:

AMEN, HALLELUJAH
FOR IT IS BY FAITH THAT IT MIGHT BE BY GRACE!
SO I WILL NOT LET GO OF MY FAITH
FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU FOR QUICKENING
MY **MORTAL** BODY BECAUSE OF YOUR SPIRIT
WHO LIVES IN ME.
WHATEVER THE LORD MY GOD TELLS ME TO DO
FOR MY BODY, I DO IT.
I AM ALWAYS AT THE RIGHT PLACE AT THE RIGHT TIME
DOING THE RIGHT THING BEING WITH THE RIGHT PEOPLE.
THE LORD IS MY SECURITY, THE LORD IS HERE,
HE WILL **NOT ALLOW** MY FEET TO GET **CAUGHT**
IN A TRAP.

PRAISE THE LORD
OOO, THAT YOU HAVE TRULY BLESSED ME AND
EXTEND MY TERRITORIES YOU HELP ME AND YOU
MADE ME FREE OF **misfortune** WITHOUT **pain**

MY LORD JESUS
YOU HAVE DEFEATED,
YOU HAVE ROBBED
the grave
THEN **WHY SHOULD** MY BODY,
MY LIVING SACRIFICE,
THIS LIVING BODY OF CHRIST,
THE HOLY TEMPLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT,
see the grave

*HE SENT OUT HIS WORD AND HEALED ME;
HE RESCUED ME FROM destruction,
death, hell, the grave, sickness, poverty, lack,
and insufficiency=the pit.*

PSALM 107:20

INTO THE ABUNDANT LIFE
IN ABUNDANCE, TO THE FULL
TO OVERFLOW WITH AND IN HIM

JOHN 10:10

SELAH-2

THE LORD IS THE LIGHT OF MY COUNTENANCE,
MY EYES ARE UNDIMMED AND MY VIGOR UNABATED.
UNTO OUR CATCHING UP
INTO GLORY WITHOUT MY **SEEING** the grave,
I FLOURISH LIKE THE PALM TREE,
I GROW LIKE A CEDAR IN LEBANON.
PLANTED IN THE HOUSE OF THE LORD,

I FLOURISH IN THE COURTS OF MY GOD.

IF THE LORD TARRIES

I SHALL BEAR FRUIT EVEN IN OLD AGE,

ALWAYS VIGOROUS AND STURDY,

PROCLAIMING:

THE LORD IS JUST, HE IS MY ROCK,

IN HIM THERE IS NO **unrighteousness.**

PSALM 92:13-16

THEN, DADDY LOVE, ABSENT FROM THE BODY

I WILL BE PRESENT WITH THE LORD, MY GOD.

2 CORINTHIANS 5:8

CONTENDING FOR

MY LONGEVITY TO 120 YEARS OLD, TIME ALLOTTED BY GOD

TO **MANKIND** OR UNTIL WITH LONG LIFE THE LORD MY GOD

SATISFIES ME SHOWING ME HIS SALVATION POWER--THE

COMING OF THE LORD TO CATCH US, TO CATCH ME HOME

TO GLORY WITH HIM

BEING CAUGHT UP INTO GLORY TOGETHER WITH THE DEAD IN

CHRIST IN THE CLOUDS TO MEET THE LORD IN THE AIR.

AND SO WE WILL ALWAYS BE WITH THE LORD.

1 THESSALONIANS 4:16-17, ACTS 1:9, 1 CORINTHIANS 15

--IS MY HEART'S DESIRE!

FATHER LOVE,

YOU ALWAYS BLESS THE DESIRES OF MY HEART.

(PSALM 103:4) THE LORD HAS REDEEMED MY LIFE

FROM **the pit and corruption** AND BEAUTIFIES,

DIGNIFIES, AND CROWNS ME WITH LOVINGKINDNESS

AND TENDER MERCY

THEREFORE UNDER THE PRECIOUS **BLOOD** OF THE LAMB, IN THE

RESURRECTION POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, IN THE NAME OF JESUS
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS I CONTINUE TO THINK AND SPEAK AND ACT
AND WALK AND LIVE IN THE UNFORCED RHYTHMS OF GRACE LIVING
FREELY AND LIGHTLY AVOIDING *every kind/every appearance of evil*
LORD YOU ARE MY LIFE AND THE LENGTH OF MY DAYS
FATHER LOVE YOU HOLD IN YOUR HAND MY BREATH OF LIFE
AND MY WAYS.

SELAH-3
IT IS WRITTEN:

"INCLUDING A WOMAN WHO HAD SUFFERED FROM
BLEEDING FOR TWELVE YEARS. SHE HAD SPENT ALL
HER MONEY ON PHYSICIANS, BUT NO ONE WAS ABLE
TO HEAL HER. SHE CAME UP BEHIND JESUS
AND TOUCHED THE FRINGE OF HIS CLOAK,
AND IMMEDIATELY HER BLEEDING STOPPED."

LUKE 8:43-44

CHRIST IN ME THE HOPE OF GLORY!

COLOSSIANS 1:27

JESUS **BORE** MY sicknesses **AND**
CARRIED MY diseases, BY HIS **STRIPES**
I WAS HEALED, I AM HEALED, I REMAIN HEALED;
BY HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE
IN ME AND ON ME IMMEDIATELY:
EVERY SICKNESS REMOVED FROM MY BODY
I THE SON/DAUGHTER OF GOD=LOVE

AM OF GOOD CHEER;
MY FAITH HAS MADE ME WELL
I GO ON LIVING IN PEACE!

whatever was sent or done against ME

they **HIT THE BLOOD LINE**

AND BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST

THAT CLOTHE ME AND THAT IS COMPLETELY INSULATING,

PROTECTING, PRESERVING AND PROVIDING FOR ME

BE BACKFIRED AND REVERSED AND RETURNED TO

whomever SENT them.

SELAH-4

PRAISE THE LORD

THANK YOU LORD MY GOD THAT

GOD'S RESURRECTION POWER HAS RESTORED

MY LIMBS AND MY LYMPHATIC, CIRCULATORY, CARDIOVASCULAR,
DIGESTIVE, RESPIRATORY, NERVOUS, IMMUNE SYSTEMS AND ALL
PARTS OF MY BODY, MY SKIN, MY HAIR, MY BONES, MY EYESIGHT,
MY HEARING, MY MOUTH--TEETH, TONGUE, GUM, JAWS etc,
MY MUSCLES AND ANY OTHER PART THAT NEED TO BE RESTORED

RIGHT IN FRONT OF OUR EYES,

WITHOUT EVEN HAVING TO BE MANHANDLED!

PROPHECY GIVEN BY KENNETH COPELAND AT SOUTH WEST BELIEVERS CONVENTION,

AUGUST 31, 1984 ABOUT THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

RENEWING MY STRENGTH,

MY YOUTH LIKE THAT OF **AN EAGLE'S**

MY EYES ARE UNDIMMED AND MY VIGOR UNABATED,
THE LORD IS THE LIGHT OF MY COUNTENANCE.

I AM STRONG IN THE LORD AND IN THE POWER OF HIS MIGHT

FATHER LOVE IF OR WHEN THERE IS ANY MEMBER OF OUR
FAMILY-- --, HOUSEHOLDS-- --, AND
MINISTRIES-- --, WHO ARE IN NEED OF HEALING,
RESTORATION, I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE FOR CLEANSING
THEIR BLOOD WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST
FOR THE LIFE OF THE BODY IS IN THE BLOOD
AND YOU HAVE GIVEN IT TO US ON THE ALTAR
FOR OUR SALVATION,

LEVITICUS 29:11

SALVATION MEANING HEALING, PROSPERITY,
PEACE, REST, IMMORTALITY IN CHRIST,
THE BLESSING OF THE LORD,
PLUS ETERNAL LIFE IN THE TIME TO COME;
AND ANY ONE WHO ARE IN NEED OF PROTECTION,
PRESERVATION AND PROVISION,
I SURROUND THEM WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE
LAMB, OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST
AND I APPLY YOUR WORD IN AND UPON ALL THEIR BODIES,
THEIR LIVES, FAMILIES IN THE NAME OF JESUS
LAYING HOLD OF THE COVENANT OF
HEALING, RESTORATION,
INSULATION, INVISIBILITY, INVINCIBILITY,
PROTECTION, PRESERVATION AND PROVISIONS
YOU HAVE GIVEN ME FOR US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES;

AND THERE IS NONE feeble AMONG US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES.

SELAH-5

PRAISE THE LORD,

IN CHRIST I HAVE THE RIGHT AND THE PRIVILEGE
AND THE AUTHORITY AND THE HONOR OF BEING
THE SON/DAUGHTER OF THE MOST HIGH GOD
IN THE HOUSE OF MY HEAVENLY FATHER!

THAT DAY WHEN YOU RESURRECTED CHRIST FROM the dead
HATH YOU BEGOTTEN ME=HATH YOU CHOSEN ME THAT DAY,
YOU ARE MY FATHER,

AND I AM YOUR SON/DAUGHTER.

LET ALL THE ANGELS OF GOD WORSHIP=MINISTER FOR ME,
FOR AS HE IS--THE WORD OF GOD--SO ALSO AM I IN this world.
FOR I AM THE CHURCH THAT CHRIST LOVED AND GAVE HIMSELF UP
FOR AND HAS MADE ME HOLY, CLEANSING ME BY THE WASHING
WITH WATER THROUGH THE WORD AND IS PRESENTING ME TO
HIMSELF THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR WITHOUT spot OR wrinkle OR
ANY such thing,

I BE HOLY: SPIRIT, SOUL, AND BODY WITHOUT blemish FOR
CREATION AWAITS WITH EAGER EXPECTATION THE REVELATION OF
ME THE SON/DAUGHTER OF LOVE

AND OF THE ANGELS HE SAITH,
HE MAKETH HIS ANGELS SPIRITS,
AND HIS MINISTERS FLAMES OF FIRE.

BUT UNTO ME, YOUR SON/DAUGHTER, MY THRONE AS GOD=AS LOVE
STANDS FOREVER AND EVER AND A RIGHTEOUS SCEPTER IS THE
SCEPTER OF MY KINGDOM IN CHRIST. A SCEPTER OF ABSOLUTE
RIGHTEOUSNESS, OF JUSTICE AND STRAIGHTFORWARDNESS. I HAVE

LOVED RIGHTEOUSNESS, I HAVE DELIGHTED IN INTEGRITY, VIRTUE,
AND UPRIGHTNESS, IN PURPOSE, THOUGHT, AND ACTION,
AND I HAVE HATED lawlessness, injustice, and iniquity.

THEREFORE,

GOD, EVEN MY GOD HAS SET ME ABOVE MY COMPANIONS=THE
STARS, THE ANGELS OF GOD, BY ANOINTING ME WITH THE OIL OF
EXULTANT JOY AND GLADNESS IN AND WITH CHRIST

FOR

JESUS=YESHUA=THE WORD OF GOD IS MY MASTER

AND

GOD HAS SET EVERYTHING RIGHT BETWEEN HIM AND ME,

I AM BEING SAVED FOR

MY NAME IS WRITTEN IN THE LAMB'S BOOK OF LIFE

BELONGING TO THE LAMB THAT WAS SLAIN FROM

THE CREATION OF THE WORLD.

REVELATION 13:8

AND FURTHER, YOU, LORD, DID LAY THE FOUNDATION OF THE EARTH
IN THE BEGINNING, AND THE HEAVENS ARE THE WORKS OF YOUR
HANDS. THEY WILL PERISH, BUT YOU REMAIN AND CONTINUE
PERMANENTLY; THEY WILL ALL GROW OLD AND WEAR OUT LIKE A
GARMENT. LIKE A MANTLE [THROWN ABOUT ONE'S SELF] YOU WILL
ROLL THEM UP, AND THEY WILL BE CHANGED AND REPLACED BY
OTHERS. BUT YOU, MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA MY MESSIAH, REMAIN
THE SAME, AND YOUR YEARS WILL NEVER END NOR COME TO failure!

AND IN CHRIST I REMAIN AND CONTINUE PERMANENTLY,
I REMAIN THE SAME, AND MY YEARS WILL NEVER END NOR COME TO
failure. BESIDES, TO WHICH OF THE ANGELS HAS GOD EVER SAID,
"SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND [ASSOCIATED WITH ME IN MY ROYAL
DIGNITY] TILL I MAKE YOUR enemies A STOOL FOR YOUR FEET"?
BUT BECAUSE OF YOUR GREAT LOVE FOR ME, FATHER GOD WHO IS
RICH IN MERCY, YOU MADE ME ALIVE WITH CHRIST EVEN WHEN I

WAS dead in transgressions--IT IS BY GRACE I HAVE BEEN SAVED.
AND FATHER LOVE YOU RAISED ME UP WITH CHRIST AND
SEATED ME WITH YOU IN THE HEAVENLY REALMS IN CHRIST
JESUS, IN ORDER THAT IN THE COMING AGES YOU MIGHT SHOW THE
INCOMPARABLE RICHES OF YOUR GRACE, EXPRESSED IN YOUR
KINDNESS TO ME IN CHRIST JESUS. FOR IT IS BY GRACE I HAVE BEEN
SAVED, THROUGH FAITH--AND THIS IS NOT FROM OURSELVES IT IS
YOUR GIFT, OH GOD--NOT BY WORKS, SO THAT NO ONE CAN BOAST.
FOR I AM YOUR HANDIWORK, MASTERPIECE, POETRY, FATHER LOVE,
CREATED IN CHRIST JESUS TO DO GOOD WORKS, WHICH YOU
PREPARED IN ADVANCE FOR ME TO DO.

HEBREWS 1, EPHESIANS 2:6-10

ARE NOT ALL ANGELS MINISTERING SPIRITS SENT TO SERVE THE LORD
OF HOSTS AND I WHO AM TO INHERIT SALVATION HEBREWS 1:14, THEY
HARKEN TO THE VOICE OF HIS WORD PSALM 103:22 TO DO HIS GOOD
PLEASURE; PHILIPPIANS 2:13
FOR THINE IS THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER AND THE GLORY
AND BECAUSE I BELONG TO YOU, FATHER LOVE,
MINE IS THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER
AND THE GLORY BOTH NOW AND FOREVER.

SELAH-6

I AM FAVORED IN THE CITY,
AND FAVORED IN THE COUNTRY,
FRUITFUL ARE THE FRUIT OF MY WOMB,
THE PRODUCE OF MY SOIL
AND THE OFFSPRING OF MY LIVESTOCK,
THE ISSUE OF MY HERDS
AND THE YOUNG OF MY FLOCKS!
MULTIPLIED ARE MY GRAIN BIN

AND MY KNEADING BOWL!
REPLENISHED ARE MY BANK ACCOUNTS;
RENEWED ARE MY PONDS,
MY SPRINGS, MY RIVERS AND MY LAKES,
I WALK IN DOMINION AND AUTHORITY
IN MY COMING IN AND IN MY GOING OUT!
THE LORD BEATS DOWN BEFORE ME the enemies THAT
RISE UP AGAINST ME THOUGH they COME OUT
AGAINST ME FROM BUT ONE DIRECTION, they FLEE
BEFORE ME IN SEVEN.

THE LORD AFFIRMS HIS BLESSING UPON ME
ON MY BARNs AND ON ALL MY UNDERTAKINGS,
BLESSING ME IN THE LAND THAT THE LORD, MY GOD,
GIVES ME. FOR I WILL CONTINUE TO SEEK FIRST AND
FOREMOST THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS
RIGHTEOUSNESS, HIS WAY OF DOING THINGS
AND WALK IN THE WAYS OF THE LORD.
THE LORD HAS ESTABLISHED ME AS A PEOPLE SACRED
TO HIMSELF, AS HE SWORE TO ME; SO THAT, WHEN
ALL THE NATIONS OF THE EARTH SEE ME BEARING
THE NAME OF THE LORD, THEY STAND IN AWE OF ME.
THE LORD HAS OPENED UP FOR ME HIS RICH
TREASURE HOUSE OF THE HEAVENS, TO GIVE MY LAND
RAIN IN DUE SEASON, BLESSING ALL MY
UNDERTAKINGS, SO THAT I LEND TO MANY NATIONS
AND BORROW FROM NONE. THE LORD HAS MADE

ME THE HEAD, NOT THE TAIL, AND I AM ALWAYS
MOUNTING HIGHER AND NOT DECLINING.

DEUTERONOMY 28:1-14

SELAH-7

I AM FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLYING AND REPLENISHING
THE EARTH AND SUBDUING IT WITH LOVE'S GOODNESS,
WITH LOVE'S GLORY, USING ALL ITS VAST RESOURCES
TO THE SERVICE OF GOD AND MEN;
I HAVE DOMINION OVER THE WORKS OF THINE HANDS.
AND THE LORD PUTS EVERYTHING UNDER MY FEET:
ALL FLOCKS AND HERDS, AND THE ANIMALS OF THE
WILD, THE BIRDS IN THE SKY, AND THE FISH IN THE SEA,
ALL THAT SWIM THE PATHS OF THE SEAS. DREAD
FEAR OF ME HAVE COME UPON THEM ALL. IN famine
I WILL BE DELIVERED FROM death, AND IN BATTLE
FROM THE STROKE OF THE SWORD. I AM PROTECTED
FROM the lash of the tongue, AND I NEED NOT fear
when destruction comes. I LAUGH AT destruction and
famine, AND I NEED NOT fear THE WILD ANIMALS.
FOR I HAVE A COVENANT WITH THE STONES OF THE
FIELD, AND THE BEASTS OF THE FIELDS ARE AT PEACE
WITH ME, I KNOW THAT MY TENT IS SECURE; WHEN I
TAKE STOCK OF MY PROPERTY AND I FIND nothing
missing.
I KNOW THAT MY CHILDREN WILL BE MANY, AND MY
DESCENDANTS LIKE THE GRASS OF THE EARTH.

I WILL BEAR FRUIT EVEN IN OLD AGE,
ALWAYS VIGOROUS AND STURDY, PROCLAIMING:
"THE LORD IS JUST, HE IS MY ROCK,
IN WHOM THERE IS NO **WRONG**"

SELAH-8

MY FATHER LOVES ME AS MUCH AS HE LOVES MY LORD
JESUS AND HAS BLESSED ME AND INCREASES MY
NUMBERS. THE LORD HAS BLESSED THE FRUIT OF MY
WOMB, THE CROPS OF MY LAND--MY GRAIN, NEW
WINE AND OLIVE OIL, MY GOLD AND SILVER--THE
CALVES OF MY HERDS AND THE LAMBS OF MY FLOCKS
IN THE LAND WE DWELL IN TILL OUR RAPTURE TO
GLORY FOR AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO IT IS FOR US THIS
CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
ON **THE EARTH**. THE LORD HAS BLESSED ME MORE
THAN **ANY OTHER PEOPLE**; NONE OF MY MEN OR
WOMEN WILL BE **CHILDLESS**, NOR WILL ANY OF MY
LIVESTOCK BE WITHOUT YOUNG. THE LORD HAS KEPT
US FREE FROM every disease. HE WILL PREVENT the
horrible diseases WE SEE in this world FROM COMING
UPON US, IN OUR LANDS BUT HE **WILL INFLICT** them on
all who hate US THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES. FOR THE LORD GOD
IS **A SUN** AND SHIELD; THE LORD BESTOWS FAVOR AND
HONOR; NO GOOD THING DOES HE **withhold** FROM US

WHOSE WALK IS BLAMELESS,
WE WHO ARE RIGHTEOUS.
AMEN, HALLELUJAH

SELAH-9

"NOT BY MIGHT, NOR BY POWER,
BUT BY MY SPIRIT, BY DIVINE INTERVENTION"
SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

ZECHARIAH 4:6

THEREFORE,
BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
SHALOM BE STILL!

FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU THAT
YOU HAVE WIPED every tear FROM OUR EYES
AND THERE BE NO MORE death, or mourning, wailing or
pain. the old order **HAS PASSED AWAY.**

REVELATION 21:4

FOR
BY HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE!
YOU HAVE RESCUED, TRANSLATED US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
FROM the dominion=the kingdom of darkness
AND BROUGHT US INTO THE KINGDOM OF THE SON

YOU LOVE, OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST IN
WHOM WE HAVE REDEMPTION,
THE FORGIVENESS OF **SINS.**

COLOSSIANS 1:13-14

TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS!
FOR AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO ALSO ON THE EARTH
FOR US IN THE NAME OF JESUS
WHEREVER THE LIGHT TOUCHES TODAY
THAT WE THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
SHALL BE DELIVERED!

SELAH-10

TO ME THE VICTOR THE LORD WILL GIVE
AND I BELIEVE I RECEIVE:

THE RIGHT TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF LIFE,
WHICH IS IN THE PARADISE OF GOD.

REVELATION 2:7

AND I RECEIVE THE CROWN OF LIFE.

AND I SHALL NOT BE **HURT BY** the second death.

REVELATION 2:10-11

AND

TO ME THE VICTOR THE LORD SHALL GIVE SOME OF THE HIDDEN MANNA TO
EAT. AND THE LORD SHALL ALSO GIVE ME A WHITE AMULET UPON WHICH IS
INSCRIBED A NEW NAME, WHICH NO ONE KNOWS EXCEPT I WHO RECEIVE IT.

REVELATION 2:17

AND

TO ME THE VICTOR WHO KEEPS TO HIS WAYS UNTIL THE END, THE LORD WILL
GIVE ME AUTHORITY OVER **THE NATIONS.** I WILL RULE **THEM** WITH AN IRON
ROD. **LIKE CLAY VESSELS WILL THEY BE SMASHED.** JUST AS THE LORD
RECEIVED AUTHORITY FROM HIS FATHER. AND TO ME THE LORD WILL GIVE
THE MORNING STAR.

REVELATION 2:26-28

AND
I, THE VICTOR, WILL THUS BE DRESSED IN WHITE, AND THE LORD
WILL NEVER ERASE MY NAME FROM THE BOOK OF LIFE BUT WILL
ACKNOWLEDGE MY NAME IN THE PRESENCE OF HIS FATHER AND OF HIS
ANGELS.

REVELATION 3:5

AND
I, THE VICTOR, THE LORD WILL MAKE INTO A PILLAR IN THE TEMPLE OF HIS GOD,
AND I WILL NEVER **LEAVE** IT AGAIN. ON ME THE LORD WILL INSCRIBE THE
NAME OF HIS GOD AND THE NAME OF THE CITY OF HIS GOD, THE NEW
JERUSALEM, WHICH COMES DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN FROM HIS GOD, AS WELL
AS HIS NEW NAME.

REVELATION 3:12

AND
THE LORD WILL GIVE ME, THE VICTOR, THE RIGHT TO SIT WITH HIM ON HIS
THRONE, AS HE HIMSELF FIRST WON THE VICTORY AND SITS WITH HIS FATHER
ON HIS THRONE.

REVELATION 3:21

SELAH-11*
AND I SAW THRONES,
I WHO SAT ON ONE OF THEM HAD BEEN
GIVEN THE AUTHORITY TO JUDGE.
REVELATION 20:4
FOR I WILL BE JUST LIKE THE SHOOT
THAT CAME UP FROM THE STUMP OF JESSE;
FROM HIS ROOTS A BRANCH HAS BORN FRUIT.
JUST LIKE HIM THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD WILL REST ON ME--
THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND OF UNDERSTANDING,
THE SPIRIT OF COUNSEL AND OF MIGHT,
THE SPIRIT OF THE KNOWLEDGE AND FEAR OF THE LORD--
AND I WILL DELIGHT IN THE FEAR OF THE LORD.
I WILL NOT JUDGE BY WHAT I SEE WITH MY EYES,
OR DECIDE BY WHAT I HEAR WITH MY EARS;
BUT WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS I WILL JUDGE **THE NEEDY,**
WITH JUSTICE I WILL GIVE DECISIONS FOR **THE POOR OF**

--A CROWN OF BEAUTY INSTEAD OF ashes,
--THE OIL OF JOY INSTEAD OF mourning,
--AND A GARMENT OF PRAISE
INSTEAD OF a spirit of despair.
I AM CALLED AN OAK OF RIGHTEOUSNESS,
A PLANTING OF THE LORD
FOR THE DISPLAY OF HIS SPLENDOR.

ISAIAH 61:3

SO
I OCCUPY UNTIL JESUS COMES
I AM ABOUT OUR FATHER BUSINESS
MY FOOD IS TO DO THE WILL OF HIM WHO SENT ME
AND TO ACCOMPLISH HIS WORK.

JOHN 4:34

HEAVENLY FATHER, I REVERENTLY RISE UP AND REMAIN AT MY SEAT
OF AUTHORITY AT YOUR RIGHT HAND IN CHRIST JESUS=YESHUA MY
LORD, MY KING, AND MY FAITHFUL HIGH PRIEST, MY REDEEMER TO
RULE AND REIGN ON THIS EARTH AS KING AND PRIEST TO SERVE OUR
GOD IN THIS DAY HASHEM HAS MADE I WILL REJOICE AND BE GLAD
IN HIM.

AND I AM SEATED FAR ABOVE EVERY PRINCIPALITY, AUTHORITY, POWER AND
DOMINION, AND EVERY NAME THAT IS NAMED NOT ONLY IN THIS AGE
BUT ALSO IN THE ONE TO COME, AND MY LORD JESUS=YESHUA HAS
PUT ALL THINGS UNDER MY FEET, AND GAVE ME TO BE HEAD OVER
ALL THINGS IN CHRIST, I THE CHURCH, WHICH IS HIS BODY, I THE
FULLNESS OF THE ONE WHO FILLS EVERYTHING IN EVERY WAY.

FROM EPHESIANS 1:21-22

AND WE PARTAKE OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB
SEALING=RESTING IN OUR, IN MY REDEMPTION INTO AN ABUNDANT

LIFE, IN ABUNDANCE TO THE FULL TILL IT OVERFLOWS INTO ETERNAL
INHERITANCE=ETERNAL LIFE THROUGH AND WITH MY LORD
AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST!

THERE BE NO breach IN MY WALLS
NO exile, NO outcry IN MY STREETS;

PSALM 144:14

AMEN

THE LORD HAS BROKEN FORTH
UPON MINE enemies BEFORE ME,
AS THE BREACH OF WATERS.

2 SAMUEL 5:20

IN THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
I WASH AND BLESS THIS DAY, TODAY
CALLING ON THE RESURRECTION FIRE
OF THE HOLY GHOST!

GLORY, GLORY
GLORY TO GOD IN THE HIGHEST
AND ON EARTH FATHER LOVE,
WE HAVE RECEIVED AND
WE ARE ENJOYING PEACE, GOODWILL
TOWARD US ON WHOM YOUR FAVOR RESTS!

LUKE 2:14

FOR

HALLELUJAH

**IT IS FINISHED
FOR
JESUS IS LORD**

**IN GOD WE TRUST
AND WE REST IN THE FINISHED WORK
OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST!**

EACH ONE OF US SAYING OF THE LORD:
"MY REFUGE AND MY FORTRESS
LORD, YOU ARE MY GOD IN WHOM
I CONFIDENTLY TRUST AND RELY ON!"

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
the curse
all its powers
and ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive **OUR LIVES**
AMEN=they all fail=SO IT BE LORD!

THUS
BY THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST
APPLIED ON OUR LINTELS, ON OUR DOORPOSTS
AND ROUND ABOUT OUR LANDS AND TERRITORIES
THERE IS NO breach IN OUR WALLS
NO exile, NO outcry IN OUR STREETS;

PSALM 144:14

I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE THAT
WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT
OUR SPIRITS ARE SEALED
FOR THE DAY OF REDEMPTION.
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

you the dragon, the ancient serpent, you the satan, the devil,
you the spirit of the serpent all your powers
and your ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive;

STAY OUT OF OUR HOMES,
OF OUR LIVES, OF OUR BODIES, OUR SOULS,
RELATIONSHIPS, MARRIAGE, MONEY, FINANCES,
MINISTRIES, OF OUR LANDS AND TERRITORIES,
KEEP your minions with you
AND KEEP OUT OF OUR GARDENS OF EDEN!
I RAISE THE BLOOD OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST
AGAINST you and everything you would do TODAY!
THERE IS NO breach IN MY WALLS
NO exile, NO outcry IN MY STREETS;

[PSALM 144:14](#)

VOICI LE SANG DE LA CROIX DU CHRIST

HERE IS THE BLOOD OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST

FUYEZ puissance enemy

FLEE all you powers of the enemy

LE LION DE LA TRIBU DE JUDAH

THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH

LE REJETON DE DAVID A VAINCU

THE ROOT OF DAVID HATH PREVAIL

HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH

VOICI LE SANG DE LA CROIX DU CHRIST

HERE IS THE BLOOD OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST

FUYEZ puissance enemy

FLEE all you powers of the enemy

LE LION DE LA TRIBU DE JUDAH

THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH

LE REJETON DE DAVID A VAINCU

THE ROOT OF DAVID HATH PREVAIL

HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH

VOICI LE SANG DE LA CROIX DU CHRIST

HERE IS THE BLOOD OF THE CROSS OF CHRIST

FUYEZ puissance enemy

FLEE all you powers of the enemy

LE LION DE LA TRIBU DE JUDAH

THE LION OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH

LE REJETON DE DAVID A VAINCU

THE ROOT OF DAVID HATH PREVAIL

HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH, HALLELUJAH

JESUS=YESHUA IS THE LION OF

THE TRIBE OF JUDAH

VICTORY, OUR VICTORY, MY VICTORY

IS IN HIS BLOOD,

THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB
OF THE CROSS, OF CHRIST
THE GLORY OF GOD
WHOSE POWER NO foe CAN WITHSTAND,
NO foe CAN GET THROUGH
UNDER WHICH WE REMAIN
FOR LORD YOU ARE OUR REFUGE AND OUR
FORTRESS, LORD YOU ARE OUR GOD IN
WHOM I, WE CONFIDENTLY TRUST
AND RELY ON, AMEN=SO IT BE LORD!

PSALM 91:2

YAHWEH BE EXALTED!
SURELY HE WILL SAVE US

WE ARE IN this world BUT NOT A part of this world
THE LORD IS KEEPING US FREE FROM every disease [THAT INCLUDES coronavirus and its mutations, monkeypox virus, cholera, etc.]. HE WILL PREVENT the horrible diseases I KNEW IN THE WORLD FROM COMING UPON US, UPON ME, IN MY LANDS BUT HE WILL INFLICT them ON ALL WHO HATE US, ON ALL WHO HATE ME.

FROM DEUTERONOMY 7:15

TILL THE LORD ERADICATES covid-19, monkeypox viruses and any other sickness they come up with and their variants,
IT IS NOT THAT I DENY their existence and their mutations nor do I DENY the existence of flesh-eating worms, cancer, hiv-aids, or the other diseases and sicknesses or pains BUT BY THE BLOOD OF MY LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST I DENY their right to come near and/or on and/or in THE BODIES OF STANFORD AND I AND ANDREW AND HIS WIFE TO BE AND BRIAN AND HIS WIFE TO BE AND

ALEXANDER AND HIS WIFE TO BE AND TO OUR GRAND CHILDREN AND
GREAT-GRAND CHILDREN AND TO OUR DESCENDANTS TO THE
THOUSAND GENERATIONS AND TO MANMAN AND TO ANYONE OF
OUR HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES' BODIES

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS, AMEN=SO IT BE LORD

JESUS BORE OUR *sicknesses*

AND CARRIED OUR *diseases*

BY HIS STRIPES WE WERE HEALED,

BY HIS STRIPES WE ARE HEALED

AND BY HIS PRECIOUS BLOOD WE ARE MADE WHOLE.

I THANK YOU LORD, MY GOD=LOVE FOR HIDING EACH ONE OF US THIS
CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES, OUR LANDS
AND TERRITORIES IN THE SHELTER OF YOUR PRESENCE FROM ANY
tracing, testing, spying or anything else that would disrupt and/or
interfere with OUR WAY OF LIVING AND FROM any covid-19 vaccine
or any harmful vaccine and/or anything else
that would harm US

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED they BE

all their powers

and their ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive

--if WE come into contact with them, BY THE BLOOD THE CROSS OF
CHRIST their potencies BE CANCELLED, NEUTRALIZED all their

powers and ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive are
paralyzed, incapacitated in every way, shape, or form and defeated

IN OUR BODIES, IN OUR LIVES, IN OUR LANDS

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

ACCORDING TO PSALM 22--AT THE CROSS

JESUS HAS DEFEATED
the bulls of bashan,
this is the dna of giants,
HE HAS DEFEATED
the rewrite FOR US;
AMEN

FATHER GOD=LOVE ON BEHALF OF ALL OUR FAMILY
MEMBERS WHO OUT OF IGNORANCE TOOK the
vaccines or chip implants, WE ASK FOR YOUR MERCY
AND WE THANK YOU THAT the vaccines/chip implants
WILL HAVE NO adverse effect ON ANY PART OF THEIR
BODIES, THEIR HEARTS, THEIR MINDS, THEIR SOULS
THEIR RESPIRATORY SYSTEM, WHEREVER THE LIGHT
TOUCHES TODAY THAT THEY EACH BE DELIVERED
THEY SHALL NOT BE affected, infected or afflicted by
the seed of the serpent, serpent venom,
chip implants, all the hidden deeds of darkness
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST,
THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
FOR IN CHRIST WE ARE MARKED WITH GOD'S DNA; GOD'S BLOOD IS
FLOWING THROUGH OUR VEINS--AND HIDE US IN YOUR PRESENCE,
LORD, FROM anyone and/or anything that would harm US IN ANY
WAY, SHAPE OR FORM I THANK YOU FOR PROTECTING US FROM
any influence that he, the satan, the devil,
or his minions would try to exert.

SO SHALL THEY FEAR THE NAME OF THE LORD FROM THE
WEST, AND HIS GLORY FROM THE RISING OF THE SUN.

WHEN the enemy shall come in like a flood,
THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD SHALL RAISE THE BARRIER,
SHALL LIFT UP A STANDARD AGAINST him!

ISAIAH 59:19

THE LORD'S JUSTICE DWELLS IN THE DESERT,
HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS LIVES IN THE FERTILE FIELD.
THE FRUIT OF THAT RIGHTEOUSNESS BE PEACE;
ITS EFFECT BE QUIETNESS AND CONFIDENCE FOREVER.

WE LIVE IN PEACEFUL DWELLING PLACES,
IN SECURE HOMES,
IN UNDISTURBED PLACES OF REST,
IN RESTFUL GARDENS

THOUGH HAIL FLATTENS THE FOREST
AND THE CITY IS LEVELED COMPLETELY,

HOW BLESSED ARE WE,
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
INDIVIDUALLY AND AS A WHOLE,
SOWING OUR SEED BY EVERY STREAM,
AND LETTING OUR CATTLE AND DONKEYS RANGE FREE.

ISAIAH 32:16-20

THEREFORE IN MY MIDST AND MY POSSESSIONS, IN MY
LANDS AND TERRITORIES NOT EVEN A DOG CAN GROWL AT
US THAT THEY MAY KNOW HOW THE LORD DISTINGUISHES
BETWEEN the heathens AND WE HIS BELOVED. ALL OF the
heathens SHALL THEN COME DOWN AND PROSTRATE
BEFORE US, THEY SHALL BEG US "LEAVE us YOU AND ALL
YOUR FOLLOWERS!" ONLY THEN SHALL WE DEPART AND
WE SHALL PASS THROUGH THE MIDST OF THEM ALL
AND GO AWAY
AT GOD OUR FATHER'S APPOINTED TIME AND HOUR;

FOR WE THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY, HOUSEHOLDS
AND MINISTRIES=WE THE EKKLESIA ARE THE REDEEMED OF
THE LORD, WE ARE REDEEMED **BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB**
TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS
FROM THE COMING WRATH!

SHALOM BE STILL
FOR
I PLEA-I CLAIM **THE BLOOD!**

AMEN

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
ACCORDING TO NUMBERS 24:9
all the cabals, illuminati, luciferians=the wicked
who cursed **US**

THE ANGEL OF THE LORD,
WITH HIS HOSTS OF ANGELS
PROCEEDED!

FOR
OOO
I WILL SING TO THE LORD,
FOR HE IS HIGHLY EXALTED.
BOTH horse and driver:
the world economic forum

the world health organization

the united nations

the deep state, cern etc...

HE HAS HURLED INTO THE SEA

"THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY DEFENSE;

HE HAS BECOME MY SALVATION.

HE IS MY GOD, AND I WILL PRAISE HIM,

MY FATHER'S GOD, AND I WILL EXALT HIM.

THE LORD IS A MAN OF WAR;

THE LORD IS HIS NAME.

the cabals=illuminati AND their army

HE HAS CAST INTO THE SEA.

their chosen captains ALSO:

all the thirteen families

ARE DROWNED IN THE RED SEA of their wickedness.

THE DEEP WATERS HAVE COVERED them;

they SANK TO THE DEPTHS LIKE A STONE.

YOUR RIGHT HAND, LORD,

WAS MAJESTIC IN POWER.

YOUR RIGHT HAND, LORD,

SHATTERED the enemy.

IN THE GREATNESS OF YOUR MAJESTY

YOU THREW DOWN those WHO OPPOSED YOU:

the luciferians=the intentional worshipers of lucifer.

YOU UNLEASHED YOUR BURNING ANGER;

IT CONSUMED them LIKE STUBBLE.

BY THE BLAST OF YOUR NOSTRILS

THE WATERS PILED UP.
THE SURGING WATERS STOOD UP LIKE A WALL;
THE DEEP WATERS CONGEALED IN THE HEART
OF THE SEA.

the enemy boasted,
'I will pursue, I will overtake THEM.
I will divide THE SPOILS.
my desire shall be satisfied on THEM
I will draw my sword
and my hand will destroy THEM.'

BUT YOU BLEW WITH YOUR BREATH,
AND THE SEA COVERED them.

they SANK LIKE LEAD
IN THE MIGHTY WATERS.

WHO AMONG the gods
IS LIKE YOU, LORD?

WHO IS LIKE YOU--
MAJESTIC IN HOLINESS,
AWESOME IN GLORY,
WORKING WONDERS?

"YOU STRETCH OUT YOUR RIGHT HAND,
AND THE EARTH SWALLOWS YOUR enemies.
IN YOUR UNFAILING LOVE YOU WILL LEAD
US THE PEOPLE YOU HAVE REDEEMED.
IN YOUR STRENGTH YOU WILL GUIDE US
TO YOUR HOLY DWELLING.
THE NATIONS WILL HEAR AND TREMBLE;
ANGUISH GRIP the cabals=the illuminati.

the wicked and unrighteous leaders **TERRIFIED**,
the cunning men and women who are preparing destruction

SEIZED WITH TREMBLING,
THE LEADERS OF THE STATES MELT AWAY;

TERROR AND DREAD FALL ON
all the king's horses=the media
and all the king's men=his handlers.

BY THE POWER OF YOUR ARM
they **BE AS STILL AS A STONE--**

UNTIL WE YOUR CHURCH, WE THE BODY OF CHRIST=YOUR
EKKLESIA PASS BY, LORD, UNTIL WE YOUR CHURCH YOU
BOUGHT WITH YOUR OWN **BLOOD PASS BY. YOU WILL**
BRING US IN AND PLANT US IN THE CITY OF YOUR GOD, THE
NEW JERUSALEM, WHICH IS COMING DOWN OUT OF HEAVEN
FROM YOUR GOD--THE PLACE, LORD YOU MADE FOR YOUR
DWELLING, THE SANCTUARY, LORD,
YOUR HANDS ESTABLISHED.

"THE LORD REIGNS
FOR EVER AND EVER."

WHEN the cabals=the illuminati and their army
The cabals horses, chariots and horsemen

WENT INTO THE SEA,
THE LORD BROUGHT THE WATERS OF THE SEA
BACK OVER them,

BUT WE THE PEOPLE HE BOUGHT WALKED
THROUGH THE SEA ON DRY GROUND.

0000000

MY HEART REJOICES IN THE LORD;
IN THE LORD MY HORN IS LIFTED HIGH.
MY MOUTH BOASTS OVER MY enemies,
FOR I DELIGHT IN YOUR DELIVERANCE.
THERE IS NO ONE HOLY LIKE THE LORD;
THERE IS NO ONE BESIDES YOU;
THERE IS NO ROCK LIKE OUR GOD.
DO NOT KEEP TALKING SO PROUDLY
OR LET YOUR MOUTH SPEAK SUCH ARROGANCE,
FOR THE LORD IS A GOD WHO KNOWS,
AND BY HIM DEEDS ARE WEIGHED.
THE BOWS OF THE WARRIORS ARE BROKEN,
BUT THOSE WHO STUMBLER ARE ARMED WITH STRENGTH.
THOSE WHO WERE FULL HIRE THEMSELVES OUT FOR FOOD,
BUT THOSE WHO WERE HUNGRY ARE HUNGRY NO MORE.
THE CHURCH who was barren
HAS BORNE SEVEN YEARS OF GREAT ABUNDANCE,
BUT THE WORLD WHO HAS HAD MANY SONS PINES AWAY.
THE LORD BRINGS DEATH AND MAKES ALIVE;
HE BRINGS DOWN TO THE GRAVE AND RAISES UP.
THE LORD SENDS POVERTY AND WEALTH;
HE HUMBLER AND HE EXALTS.
HE RAISES THE POOR FROM THE DUST
AND LIFTS THE NEEDY FROM THE ASH HEAP;
HE SEATS THEM WITH PRINCES
AND HAS THEM INHERIT A THRONE OF HONOR.
FOR THE FOUNDATIONS OF THE EARTH ARE THE LORD'S
ON THEM HE HAS SET THE WORLD.
HE GUARD THE FEET=THE STEPS OF US HIS FAITHFUL ONES
WE HIS FAITHFUL SERVANTS,
BUT the wicked ones are silenced in darkness:
FOR NOT BY MIGHT SHALL A MAN, A WOMAN PREVAIL.

those WHO CONTEND WITH THE LORD WILL BE SHATTERED;
AGAINST them HE WILL THUNDER IN THE HEAVENS,
THE LORD WILL JUDGE THE ENDS OF THE EARTH;
AND HE WILL GIVE STRENGTH TO HIS KING--JESUS CHRIST
AND WILL EXALT THE HORN OF HIS ANOINTED:
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP.

1 SAMUEL 2:1-10

you the wicked who called for
THE DEATH, THE ASSASSINATION OF
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP

HAVE HIS BLOOD THAT RAN FROM HIS EAR

AND THE BLOOD OF THE FIREFIGHTER WHO LOST HIS LIFE AND THE BLOOD OF THE TWO PEOPLE WHO WERE CRITICALLY INJURED FROM THE
SHOOTING ON JULY 13, 2024 AT PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP'S RALLY

IN BUTLER PENNSYLVANIA

and you who have MURDERED

THE UNBORN AND NEWBORN

AND HAVE COMMITTED HEINOUS

CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY

you HAVE THEIR BLOOD ON your hands.

DO NOT THINK THAT

you can get away with it;

you HAD BETTER REPENT AND BEG FOR GOD'S MERCY

*

"FOR HE WHO AVENGES BLOOD REMEMBERS;
HE DOES NOT IGNORE THE CRIES OF THE AFFLICTED."

PSALM 9:12

*

"AND SURELY I WILL REQUIRE THE LIFE OF ANY MAN OR BEAST BY WHOSE HAND YOUR LIFEBLOOD IS SHED. I WILL DEMAND AN
ACCOUNTING FROM ANYONE WHO TAKES THE LIFE OF HIS FELLOW MAN."

GENESIS 9:5

*

"HOW MUCH MORE, WHEN wicked men KILL A RIGHTEOUS MAN IN HIS OWN HOUSE AND ON HIS OWN BED AND THIS ALSO APPLIED TO THE UNBORN AND
NEWBORN murdered FROM THEIR MOTHERS' WOMBS, SHALL I NOT NOW REQUIRE HIS BLOOD FROM YOUR HANDS AND REMOVE YOU FROM THE EARTH!"

2 SAMUEL 4:11 *

"the wicked SHALL BE TURNED INTO hell,

AND ALL the nations THAT FORGET GOD.

FOR THE NEEDY SHALL NOT ALWAYS BE FORGOTTEN; THE EXPECTATION OF THE POOR SHALL NOT PERISH FOREVER."

PSALM 9:15-18

*

"HE WILL REDEEM THEM FROM OPPRESSION AND VIOLENCE, FOR THEIR BLOOD IS PRECIOUS IN HIS SIGHT."

PSALM 72:14

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

AND THE LORD
RAISE PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
UP ABOVE ALL HIS enemies
SO IT BE LORD!
AMEN

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
cern's particle accelerator that they use to search for
"invisible matter that secretly powers our universe"
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE
any other plan to bring the ancient demons back
BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB
CURSED BE *them* all
AMEN=they all fail=SO IT BE LORD!

GOD UPHOLDS ALL THINGS, THE UNIVERSE
BY THE WORD=THE RELEASE OF HIS POWER

LORD GOD OF HOSTS I THANK YOU THAT YOU PUT the
deep state in a state of confusion, LORD YOU MAKE
their chariots wheels hard to turn, and the chariots
difficult to drive SO THAT the deep state is UNABLE to
fulfill their evil plans and to steal ANY PART OF THE
NOVEMBER 5, 2024 GENERAL ELECTION.

EXODUS 14

OOO
I WILL SING TO THE LORD,
FOR HE IS HIGHLY EXALTED.
BOTH horse and driver:
HE HAS HURLED INTO THE SEA
of their wickedness
AS THE LORD PASSES--TODAY--THROUGH THE LANDS
TO STRIKE the wicked,
BEHOLD

'A mass exodus **IN THE NATURAL AS** the spiritual flee.'

AMERICA, AMERICA PROPHECY GIVEN BY MARK TAYLOR OCTOBER 7, 2015

they WERE a stench **TO YOUR**
AND OUR NOSTRILS LORD!

AND THE LORD REDEEMING THIS PROPHETIC
TIME LINE OF PEACE AND PROSPERITY THE
LORD, OUR GOD HAS GIVEN US.

I PLEA, I CLAIM **THE BLOOD OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST**
ON AND FOR PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP, HIS VP NOMINEE JD VANCE AND THEIR FAMILIES, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES AS I BEHOLD
THE STRENGTH OF THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD'S JUSTICE **AGAINST** THEIR *enemies, THEIR adversaries*
I CLAIM **THE BLOOD** FOR THEY ARE THE REDEEMED OF THE LORD, THEY ARE THE RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS THEY ARE
REDEEMED BY **THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB.**

AND HIDE THE TRUMP AND VANCE FAMILIES,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES IN YOUR PRESENCE, LORD, FROM anyone and/or anything that would harm THEM IN ANY WAY, SHAPE OR
FORM I THANK YOU FOR PROTECTING THEM FROM
any influence that he, the satan, the devil,
or his minions would try to exert.

LORD KEEP THE TRUMP AND VANCE FAMILIES,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
SO THAT THEY DO NOT get lost in the world

ARE NOT ALL ANGELS MINISTERING SPIRITS (SERVANTS) SENT OUT IN THE SERVICE OF GOD=LOVE FOR THE ASSISTANCE OF THE LORD OF
HOSTS AND THE TRUMP AND VANCE FAMILIES HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
WHO ARE TO INHERIT SALVATION? HEBREWS 1:14 THEY HEarken TO THE VOICE OF HIS WORD PSALM 103:22 TO DO HIS GOOD PLEASURE
PHILIPPIANS 2:13
WHEREVER THE LIGHT TOUCHES TODAY
THAT THE TRUMP AND VANCE FAMILIES,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
SHALL BE DELIVERED!

PRAISE THE LORD

"everything that the deep state tried failed
the fraud failed, it all failed

AND TODAY PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
IS IN THE OVAL OFFICE AND SITTING
BEHIND THE PRESIDENT'S DESK
AND IS STILL OUR PRESIDENT."
THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF
AS THE SPIRITUAL GIANT
THAT'S ALIVE, AND LIVING,
AND WORKING THE WORKS OF GOD
no one SHALL BE ABLE TO LAY HANDS ON
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
ALL THE DAYS OF HIS LIFE!
no one SHALL BE ABLE TO STAND BEFORE
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
ALL THE DAYS OF HIS LIFE
NOTHING SHALL BY ANY MEANS HURT
PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP
LORD YOU ARE HIS LIFE
AND THE LENGTH OF HIS DAYS!
GOD HOLDS PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP'S
BREATH IN HIS HAND AND OWNS ALL HIS WAYS.

DANIEL 5:23

AND the evil one touches HIM NOT!
he has NO claim on
THE ANOINTED OF THE LORD PRESIDENT DONALD J. TRUMP.
AND I THANK YOU FATHER LOVE THAT PRESIDENT TRUMP IS
COMPLETELY INSULATED AND PROTECTED AND IT IS THE
SAME FOR VP NOMINEE JD VANCE, PRIME MINISTER

NETANYAHU
ALL OF US THE RIGHTEOUS WE
WHO ARE STANDING FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS
AND TRUTH

AND THE LORD
HAS RESTORED THE NATIONAL SOVEREIGNTY
MAKING EVERYONE THEIR OWN SOVEREIGN
INDIVIDUAL,
HE HAS BROUGHT US BACK TO EDEN
THAT AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO ALSO BE IT ON THE EARTH
FATHER LOVE FOR THE BEAUTY OF YOUR LOVE
I THANK THEE IN THE NAME OF JESUS

THE PURPOSE OF ALL THESE IS
TO INSTILL AND RESTORE
THE FEAR OF THE LORD ON THIS EARTH
AND IN THE HEARTS OF MEN,
WOMEN AND CHILDREN
IN EVERY TRIBE AND TONGUE,
PEOPLE AND NATION
SO
I THANK YOU LORD GOD OF HOSTS
FOR THE CLEANSING OF THE NATIONS

AND THEIR RESTORATION

WE THE CHURCH=WE THE EKKLESIA HAVE THE POWER AND THE AUTHORITY TO CHANGE TIME,
NOT the occult world; THEREFORE BOW your knee IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST the completion of a new world order and a new world
government WAS NOT AND WILL NOT BE BROUGHT AND WAS NOT AND WILL NOT BE ESTABLISHED BEFORE, ON, BETWEEN, AFTER

02-22-2022 AND 03-22-2022

AND BY 2030 OR AT ANY OTHER TIME;

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

that plan

ALL its powers and ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive

HAVE BEEN CRIPPLED, it CAN NO LONGER prosper

ON THIS EARTH TILL AFTER THE CATCHING AWAY OF US THE CHURCH TO GLORY

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

the occult world

ALL its powers and ability to steal, kill and destroy and deceive

HAVE BEEN CRIPPLED, it CAN NO LONGER prosper

FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS--THIS TIME OF GRACE

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE

the seed of the serpent and serpent venom,

chip implants, and any hidden deed of darkness

FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS--THIS TIME OF GRACE

they SHALL NOT affect, infect, afflict

PEOPLE'S BODIES, LIVES, SOULS

to control and to prevent THEM FROM KNOWING GOD

AND REMEMBERING HIS LOVE FOR THEM

"FOR GOD=FOR LOVE SO LOVED THE ORIGINAL WORLD ORDER THAT HE CREATED IT TO BE THAT HE GAVE HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON TO
BRING US BACK INTO THE POSITION--OF SONS AND DAUGHTERS--SO HIS ORDER CAN BE COMPLETED AGAIN."

FROM JOHN 3:16

IN THE NAME OF THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS

JESUS CHRIST;

PRAISE THE LORD

AMEN=SO IT BE LORD!

"IT IS FINISHED!"

JESUS IS LORD OVER HIS WHOLE CREATION

LORD, THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND ISRAEL,

LET IT BE KNOWN TODAY THAT YOU ARE GOD IN THE
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AND HER TERRITORIES, ISRAEL
AND JERUSALEM, HAITI AND JAMAICA, AND IN THE WHOLE
EARTH AND THAT I AM YOUR SERVANT AND HAVE DONE ALL
THESE THINGS AT YOUR COMMAND. ANSWER ME, LORD,
ANSWER ME, SO THESE PEOPLE WILL KNOW THAT YOU, LORD,

ARE GOD, AND THAT YOU ARE TURNING THEIR HEARTS BACK
AGAIN.

FROM 1 KINGS 18:36-37

BEHOLD THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, ISAAC AND ISRAEL,
THE GOD OF GLORY HAS APPEARED!

BEHOLD

THE LION OF JUDAH
HAS ROARED AGAIN

TODAY=THE DAY OF THE LORD

REDEEMING THE TIME

BECAUSE the days are evil!

EPHESIANS 5:16

"SO THE LORD SAVED THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
AND THE NATIONS THAT DAY

OUT OF the hand of the cabals, illuminati, the
luciferians=the wicked, THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA AND THE NATIONS SAW the cabals, illuminati,
the luciferians=the wicked dead ON THE SEASHORE of
their wickedness. THUS THE UNITED STATES OF
AMERICA AND THE NATIONS SAW THAT GREAT WORK
WHICH THE LORD HAD DONE IN THEIR GOVERNMENTS
AND ADMINISTRATIONS IN THE SEVEN MOUNTAINS OF
INFLUENCE;

SO THE PEOPLE FEARED THE LORD,
AND BELIEVED THE LORD

AND HIS SERVANTS THE PROPHETS."

EXODUS 14:30-31

NOW YOU WILL DWELL AMONG US YOUR PEOPLE
AND BE OUR GOD. WE KNOW THAT YOU ARE
THE LORD OUR GOD, WHO BROUGHT US OUT OF
Egypt=OUT FROM under the hands of the
cabals, illuminati, the luciferians=the wicked
SO THAT YOU MIGHT DWELL AMONG US.
YOU ARE THE LORD OUR GOD.

EXODUS 29:44-46

FATHER LOVE WE BELIEVE WE RECEIVE
"SEVEN YEARS OF GREAT ABUNDANCE ARE NOW COMING
THROUGHOUT THE CHURCH, **BUT** THESE will be followed by
seven years of famine, **WHEN** ALL THE ABUNDANCE IN THE
CHURCH will be forgotten. When the famine has ravaged
the land, no trace OF THE ABUNDANCE will be found in the
land because of the famine that follows IT---SO UTTERLY
SEVERE WILL THAT FAMINE BE That THE CHURCH=HIS
EKKLESIA HAD BEEN CALLED TO GLORY=THE CITY OF HEAVEN
MEANS THE MATTER HAS BEEN REAFFIRMED BY GOD AND
THAT GOD WILL SOON BRING IT ABOUT."

from Genesis 41:29-32

SAYS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS"

(THE LORD REAFFIRMED THIS TO ME ON DECEMBER 29, 2012 AT 2:18PM
AND ASKED ME TO BRING IT HERE AS PART OF THE COVENANT)

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

THEREFORE,

SHALOM BE STILL!

THIS IS THE LORD'S DOING
AND IT IS MARVELOUS IN OUR EYES.

MAY THE GRACE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST,
THE LOVE OF GOD, AND THE FELLOWSHIP OF
THE HOLY SPIRIT BE WITH US ALL.

2 CORINTHIANS 13:14

AND THE CHILDREN CHOOSE THEIR
SONGS TO HONOR THE LORD OUR GOD
SOME OF THEIR CHOICES:

SAY YES

MICHELE WILLIAMS,
FT BEYONCE, KELLY ROWLAND

ENDLESS PRAISE

PLANETSHAKERS

EVERY MOMENT

FOREVER JONES

OR

YOU FOUND ME

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

LIMITLESS

PLANETSHAKERS

THE ANTHEM FULL SONG

PLANETSHAKERS

OR

BEST FOR ME

DARLENE ZSCHECH

SAVE SOMEBODY

DEITRICK HADDON

MAGNIFICENT

DARLENE ZSCHECH

OR
SAY YES
MICHELE WILLIAMS,
FT BEYONCE, KELLY ROWLAND
ENDLESS PRAISE
ALL THAT MATTERS
PLANETSHAKERS

OR
ALL FOR LOVE
PLANETSHAKERS
LIMITLESS
PLANETSHAKERS
ALIVE
HILLSONG YOUNG AND FREE

OR
WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN
SAVE SOMEBODY
DEITRICK HADDON
FEAT DAMITA HADDON
IDENTITY
ISRAEL AND THE NEW BREED

OR
BEST FOR ME
DARLENE ZSCHECH
WE BELIEVE
NEWSBOYS
MAGNIFICENT
DARLENE ZSCHECH

OR
I KNOW WHO I AM
SINACH
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
I GIVE MYSELF AWAY
WILLIAM MC DOWELL
OR

BEST FOR ME
DARLENE ZSCHECH
WE ARE VICTORIOUS
DONNIE MCCLURKIN

BE FRUITFUL
VASHAUN MITCHELL
OR

I KNOW WHO I AM
SINACH

ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN

OR
LIMITLESS
PLANETSHAKERS
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
CONQUEROR
VASHAUN MITCHELL

OR
HE IS JEHOVAH
KENNETH COPELAND

LIMITLESS
PLANETSHAKERS
I CALL YOU JESUS
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

OR
STAYED ON YOU

TYE TRIBETT

ALIVE
HILLSONG YOUNG AND FREE

WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN

OR
WE ARE VICTORIOUS
DONNIE MCCLURKIN

GLORIOUS
BJ PUTNAM
WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN
REAL LOVE
HILLSONG
'TIL THE WALLS FALL
MARTHA MUNIZZI
GOD OF WONDERS
CHRIS TOMLIN
OR
HE IS JEHOVAH
KENNETH COPELAND
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE
PLANETSHAKERS
ON EAGLE'S WINGS
MICHAEL JONCAS

GLORIOUS
B.J. PUTNAM
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
GIVE THANKS
DON MOEN

HALLELUJAH HALLELUJAH
YOUR LOVE MAKES ME SING

REIGN (OUR GOD HE REIGNS)
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH AND MY SONG
DON MOEN

FREEDOM
EDDIE JAMES
LOVE WON'T LET ME DOWN
HILLSONG YOUNG AND FREE

TOTAL PRAISE
DONNY MCCLURKIN

YOU FOUND ME
ISRAEL AND THE NEW BREED
LOVE WON'T LET ME DOWN
HILLSONG YOUNG AND FREE
YOU ARE THE LORD OF MY LIFE
MARANATHA

REAL LOVE
HILLSONG
ROOFTOPS
JESUS CULTURE
EVERY WHERE THAT I GO
ISRAEL AND THE NEW BREED

TILL THE WALL FALL
MARTHA MUNIZZI
GLORIOUS
BJ PUTNAM
DAYS OF ELIJAH
DONNIE MCCLURKIN

SHOUT OF THE KING
HILLSONG
WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN
THE BATTLE BELONGS TO THE LORD
MARANATHA SINGERS

GET UP
PLANETSHAKERS
THE LION AND THE LAMB
LEELAND
WITH A THANKFUL HEART
DON MOEN

SAVE SOMEBODY
DEITRICK HADDON
DO IT AGAIN
ELEVATION WORSHIP
THE LORD IS MY STRENGTH
DON MOEN

WE ARE VICTORIOUS
DONNIE MCLURKIN
LOVE NEVER FAILS
JESUS CULTURE
LET GOD ARISE
CHRIS TOMLIN

I KNOW WHO I AM
ISRAEL & THE NEW BREED
THE LION AND THE LAM
LEELAND
AGNUS DEI
MICHEL SMITH

RISEN
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
GET UP
PLANETSHAKERS
BARUCH HABA
PAUL WILBUR

LIONS
SKILLET
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
STRENGTH OF MY LIFE
PLANETSHAKERS

ALL AROUND

ESRAEL HOUGHTON
ROOFTOPS
JESUS CULTURE
WITH A THANKFUL HEART
DON MOEN

LOVE LIKE FIRE
BJ PUTNAM
OUR GOD REIGNS
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
TOTAL PRAISE
DONNIE MCCLURKIN

JUST WANNA SAY
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
AWESOME (LORD YOU ARE)
WILLIAM MURRAY
ABOVE
MICHAEL SMITH

BREAKTHROUGH
EDDIE JAMES
MY GOD IS AWESOME
CHARLES JENKINS
WORTHY IS THE LAMB
MICHAEL W. SMITH

ABOVE
MICHAEL W. SMITH
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE
PLANETSHAKERS
WE HAVE OVERCOME
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

OUR GOD REIGNS
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
GLORIOUS

BJ PUTNAM
THE BATTLE BELONGS TOT HE LORD
MARANATHA SINGERS

EVERYWHERE THAT I GO
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
BREAKTHROUGH
EDDIE JAMES
I WON'T GO BACK
WILLIAM MCDOWELL

GET UP
PLANETSHAKERS
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
NO OTHER NAME
EDDY ROCKLAND

NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE
PLANETSHAKERS
EVERY PRAISE
HEZEKIAH WALKER
I JUST WANT TO PRAISE YOU
MAURETTE CLARK-BROWN

DAYS OF ELIJAH
DONNIE MCCLUKIN
GET UP
PLANETSHAKERS
WE BRING THE SACRIFICE OF PRAISE
MARANATHA

REAL LOVE
HILLSONG
ENDLESS PRAISE
PLANETSHAKERS
AT THE MENTION OF YOUR NAME

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

LOVE LIKE FIRE

BJ PUTNAM

WE ARE THE FREE

MATT REDMAN

EVERYWHERE THAT I GO

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

GOD GREAT GOD

WMV

GLORIOUS

BJ PUTNAM

YOU ARE MY HIDING PLACE

MARANATHA

END OF THE BEGINNING

DAVID PHELPS

RISEN

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

MADE ME GOD

HILLSONG

SHOUT OF THE KING

HILLSONG

WE ARE VICTORIOUS

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

THE KING IS COMING

NEWSBOYS

AT THE CROSS

CHRIS TOMLIN

WE ARE THE FREE

MATT REDMAN

GLORY TO GLORY

FRED HAMMOND

GOOD GOOD FATHER

CHRIS TOMLIN

BREAKTHROUGH

EDDIE JAMES

HERE I AM LORD

DANIEL SCHUTTE

HOSANNA IN THE HIGHEST

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

WE ARE VICTORIOUS

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

DAYS OF ELIJAH

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

I WILL RISE

CHRIS TOMLIN

REAL LOVE

HILLSONG YOUNG & FREE

GIVE THANKS

DON MOEN

YOU ARE ALPHA AND OMEGA

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

GLORIOUS

B.J. PUTNAM

MY STRENGTH

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

EVERLASTING GOD

WILLIAM MURPHY

ENDLESS PRAISE

PLANETSHAKERS

THE BATTLE BELONGS TO THE LORD

MARANATHA

I SURRENDER ALL

ISRAEL HOUGHTON
ROOFTOPS
JESUS CULTURE
LET GOD ARISE
CHRIS TOMLIN

JESUS AT THE CENTER
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
MIGHTY TO SAVE
MICHAEL C. SMITH
GOOD GOOD FATHER
CHRIS TOMLIN

THE LION AND THE LAMB
LEELAND
MY STRENGTH
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
WE BRING THE SACRIFICE OF PRAISE
MARANATHA SINGERS

LET THE REDEEMED OF THE LORD SAYS SO
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
GOD'S GREAT DANCE FLOOR
CHRIS TOMLIN
YOUR LOVE NEVER FAILS
JESUS CULTURE

INDISCRIBABLE
CHRIS TOMLIN
GLORIOUS
BJ PUTNAM
LET GOD ARISE
CHRIS TOMLIN

I KNOW WHO I AM
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
ENDLESS PRAISE

PLANETSHAKERS

MAJESTY

RON KENOLY

TE AMO

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

FREEDOM

EDDIE JAMES

HE HIDETH MY SOUL

DON MOEN

NOBODY LOVES

CHRIS TOMLIN

GOOD, GOOD FATHER

CHRIS TOMLIN

VICTORY IN JESUS

TRAVIS COTTREL

SAY YES

MICHELLE WILLIAMS

LIFT HIM UP

RON KENOLY

TOTAL PRAISE

BROOKLYN TABERNACLE CHOIR

NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE

PLANETSHAKERS

LOVE LIKE FIRE

BJ PUTNAM

HE HIDETH MY SOUL

DON MOEN

WAKE

HILLSONG

LOVE WON'T LET ME DOWN

HILLSONG

MIGHTY TO SAVE

HILLSONG

GET UP

PLANETSHAKERS

OUR GOD REIGNS

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

LORD I LIFT YOUR NAME ON HIGH

DONNIE MCCLURKIN

WHAT A BEAUTIFUL NAME

HILLSONG

ALL FOR LOVE

PLANETSHAKERS

GOD WILL MAKE A WAY

DON MOEN

ALL AROUND

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

LOVE WON'T LET ME DOWN

HILLSONG

GLORIOUS

BJ PUTNAM

TURN IT UP

PLANETSHAKERS

LION AND THE LAMB

BETHEL

THE BATTLE BELONGS TO THE LORD

MARANATHA

YOU FOUND ME

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

SAY SO

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

I AM NOT FORGOTTEN

ISRAEL HOUGHTON

AWESOME GOD
FRED HAMMOND

GLORIOUS
BJ PUTNAM
GLORY TO GLORY
FRED HAMMON

ABOVE ALL
MICHAEL W. SMITH
MIGHTY TO SAVE
MICHAEL W. SMITH
WITH A THANKFUL HEART
DON MOEN

OUR GOD REIGNS
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE
PLANETSHAKERS
MADE ME GLAD
HILLSONG

STAYED ON YOU
TYE TRIBBETT
JUST WANNA SAY
ISRAEL HOUGHTON
TO GOD BE THE GLORY
ANDRAE CROUCH

SILENT NIGHT
HILLSONG
AWESOME
WILLIAM MURPHY
TOTAL PRAISE
BROOKLYN TABERNACLE CHOIR

MORE THAN ENOUGH
ISRAEL HOUGHTON

*WE ARE THE FREE
MATT REDMAN
HE HIDETH MY SOUL
DON MOEN*

*HOW GREAT IS OUR GOD
CHRIS TOMLIN
LORD YOU ARE AWESOME
WILLIAM MURPHY
WE BRING THE SACRIFICE OF PRAISE
MARANATHA*

HALLELUJAH

**WITH LONG LIFE DOES THE LORD MY GOD SATISFY ME
AND SHOW ME HIS SALVATION POWER**

SO

BOW your knees, the satan
AND ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS AS LORD,
TO THE GLORY OF GOD MY FATHER,
AS THE WORD OF GOD IS SO ALSO AM I IN
this world;

BOW DOWN, the devil,
IN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD your GOD

FOR
I WAS BORN FOR SUCH A TIME AS THIS!

LET GOD ARISE,
LET ALL HIS enemies BE SCATTERED
AND LET ALL WHO HATE HIM FLEE BEFORE HIM!

**FOR THE LORD WILL NOT SPARE
HIS enemies FROM death.**

AND GOD ALSO TESTIFYING WITH US, BOTH BY SIGNS AND
WONDERS AND BY VARIOUS MIRACLES AND BY GIFTS OF THE
HOLY SPIRIT ACCORDING TO HIS OWN WILL.

HEBREWS 2:4

WE PARTAKE **OF THE BROKEN BODY** OF OUR LORD AND
SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST SEALING/RESTING IN OUR,
IN MY RECEIVING THE WEALTH MY LORD JESUS HAS
BESTOWED ON US, ON ME INCLUDING THE WEALTH OF
the sinners THAT ARE STORED UP FOR US, FOR ME.
SEVEN FOLD RESTORATION OF ALL THAT **WAS** lost,
taken, stolen FROM ME, DOUBLE FOR MY TROUBLE
RESTORING THE YEARS **that the locust had eaten** AND A
HUNDREFOLD RETURN OF ALL THAT I HAVE LEFT FOR THE
LORD'S SAKE, PLUS ETERNAL LIFE IN THE TIME TO COME.

AMEN

AND I KNOW THAT GOD ALWAYS CAUSES ALL THINGS TO
WORK TOGETHER FOR GOOD FOR ME; FOR I LOVE HIM AND
AM CALLED ACCORDING TO HIS PURPOSE FOR ME.

ROMANS 8:28

AND I AM CONVINCED THAT **NOTHING** CAN EVER SEPARATE
ME FROM GOD'S LOVE. **Neither death NOR LIFE, Neither**
ANGELS nor demons, Neither my fear for today nor my worries
about tomorrow--not even the powers of hell can separate
ME FROM GOD'S LOVE.

**NO POWER IN THE SKY ABOVE OR IN THE EARTH
BELOW--INDEED, NOTHING IN ALL CREATION WILL EVER BE**

ABLE TO ~~SEPARATE~~ ME FROM THE LOVE OF GOD THAT IS
REVEALED IN CHRIST JESUS MY LORD.

ROMANS 8:38-39

SO IT REMAINS
PSALM 22--AT THE CROSS
MY LORD JESUS, YOU HAVE DEFEATED

the bulls of bashan
this is the dna of giants,
YOU HAVE DEFEATED
the rewrite **FOR ME;**

I STAND ON THIS, YOUR VICTORY LORD
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST THE LORD GOD
OF HOSTS the rewrite has no effect on **ME.**

I PLEA THE BLOOD OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST
AS I BEHOLD THE STRENGTH
OF THE RIGHT HAND OF GOD!

THERE IS THEREFORE NOW **NO** CONDEMNATION
FOR ME WHO AM IN CHRIST JESUS
WHO DO NOT WALK AFTER *the flesh*
BUT AFTER THE SPIRIT

FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS
HATH MADE ME FREE FROM *the law of sin and* **death.**

ROMANS 8:1-2

BEHOLD, I TAKE POWER TO TREAD--THE LORD GOD OF
HOSTS MAKING A PATH FOR ME--ON serpents and
scorpions, **AND OVER** all the power of the enemy **AND**
nothing SHALL BY ANY MEANS hurt **ME.**

LUKE 10:19

NOT THAT I WOULD PUT THE LORD MY GOD

TO THE TEST.

THUS

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST,

FATHER LOVE I BELIEVE I RECEIVE

THAT IF I drink any deadly thing,

EVEN the vaccines, serpent venom,

bio-engineered products,

and genetic modifications, quantum dot

these SHALL NOT HARM ME,

I SHALL NOT BE affected, infected, or afflicted

BY the seed of the serpent, BY serpent venom,

BY chip implants, BY the hidden deeds of darkness

BY THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB

CURSED BE them all

AMEN=they all fail

IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST

THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS.

THE LORD HAS REMOVED all sickness FROM MY MIDST

AMEN.

IT IS WRITTEN

MESSAGE FROM GOD IN HUMAN DNA CODE:

"HELLO MY CHILDREN,

THIS IS YAHWEH,

THE ONE TRUE LORD,

YOU HAVE FOUND CREATION'S SECRET.

NOW SHARE IT PEACEFULLY WITH

THE WORLD."

RESEARCHERS AT HARVARD UNIVERSITY

THUS

IT REMAINS, THE NAME OF GOD IS
INSCRIBED IN MY DNA BOTH NOW AND
FOREVER AND I HAVE THE MIND OF
CHRIST AND MY SPIRIT REMAINS SEALED
WITH YOUR PROMISED HOLY SPIRIT
WHICH IS THE FIRST INSTALLMENT OF MY
INHERITANCE TOWARD REDEMPTION AS
YOUR POSSESSION, YAHWEH, TO THE
PRAISE OF YOUR GLORY
SPIRIT!!!!!! SOUL!!!!!! AND BODY!!!!!!
I REMAIN IN CHRIST
MY HEART CRYING OUT
ABBA, MY FATHER, MY DADDY!

AS I PARTAKE OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF I AM--THE LORD MY GOD
RENEWING HIS LOVE, HIS LIFE IN ME I RELEASE THE
burden-REMOVING, yoke-DESTROYING POWER OF HIS PRECIOUS
BLOOD IN THE LIVES OF PRESIDENT TRUMP AND FIRST LADY
MELANIA,
VP NOMINEE JD VANCE AND HIS WIFE USHA, PRIME MINISTER
NETANYAHU AND HIS WIFE SARA, AND EVERYONE OF US, IN THE

TRUMP, VANCE, NETANYAHU, ALL THE TRUE APOSTLES, PROPHETS,
EVANGELISTS, PASTORS, AND TEACHERS OF GOD, THE RIGHTEOUS
MEN AND WOMEN, PATRIOTS, GENERALS AND MILITARY, ALL WHO
ARE DOING GOOD, THE CADOT, THE BROWN, THE WILLIAMS, THE
BURRELL, AND THE CADOT-BROWN FAMILIES, THE HOUSEHOLD OF
FAITH, OUR TROOPS, THE DEFECTOR(S) FROM the cabals, THE RIGHT
WHISTLEBLOWERS, OUR CHILDREN, OUR HOUSEHOLDS AND
MINISTRIES, OUR LANDS AND TERRITORIES, OUR SHIPPING AND
FOOD AND SUPPLY INDUSTRIES, OUR INFORMATION
SUPERHIGHWAY, OUR PHYSICAL MONEY, OUR FINANCES, OUR FREE
MARKET SYSTEM, OUR GOVERNMENTS AND ADMINISTRATIONS,
OVER THE MID EAST, THE ARCTICS,
AND OVER OUR NATIONS AND WE THE CHURCH=HIS EKKLESIA
AND OVER HIS WHOLE CREATION, THE PLANT AND ANIMAL
KINGDOMS.

FOR THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS
HAS MADE US FREE FROM the law of sin and death

THUS I DECLARE:

THAT THERE IS NONE feeble IN OUR MIDST!
THE BATTLE IS THE LORD'S
JESUS=YESHUA IS THE LORD OF THE HARVEST!
HE IS THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
no one can curse WHAT GOD HAS BLESSED,
AND no one can BLESS what GOD HAS CURSED
AND CALLED abominations;
SHALOM, BE STILL!

WE PARTAKE OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB SEALING
HIS COVENANT PROMISES IN OUR LIVES

THANKING YOU FATHER LOVE FOR CLEANSING MY
BLOOD AND THE BLOOD OF MY LOVED ONES WITH THE
PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST
FOR THE LIFE OF THE BODY IS IN THE BLOOD
AND YOU HAVE GIVEN IT TO US ON THE ALTAR
FOR OUR SALVATION.

PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT WE GO TO ANY NUMBER AND THEN TO *'s

1

FATHER LOVE I BELIEVE I RECEIVE THE FULLNESS OF THE PEACE
AND THE ABUNDANCE OF THE GARDEN OF EDEN INCLUDING
THE WEATHER PATTERNS AND NATURE AND ITS FORTUNES
FLOWING, WORKING, DWELLING IN EACH AND EVERY REALMS
OF OUR LIVES OF OUR LANDS=OUR GARDENS OF EDEN=OF
DELIGHT OF VOLUMPTUOUS LIVING AND OUR TERRITORIES
THAT AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO ALSO BE IT HERE ON EARTH FOR
OUR FAMILIES, HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES AND OUR
LIVES AND NATIONS;
IN JESUS' NAME, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS,
AMEN

2

I AM
THE MOST POWERFUL,
THE RICHEST,
THE WISEST,
THE HEALTHIEST,
THE WEALTHIEST,

THE STRONGEST,
I AM THE MOST HONORED
AND GLORIFIED,
I AM THE MOST BLESSED
AND THE MOST FAVORED
AND RESPECTED HUMAN BEING
ON THE FACE OF THIS EARTH IN CHRIST--
THINKING AND SPEAKING AND ACTING
AND WALKING AND LIVING
IN ALL OF HIS POWER AND AUTHORITY
TO THE GLORY OF GOD OUR FATHER
FOR I AM THE CHURCH IN SPLENDOR.

THAT THE SON OF GOD MAY BE GLORIFIED
THROUGH ME

*TO HIM WHO IS ABLE TO KEEP ME FROM **stumbling** AND TO PRESENT
ME BEFORE HIS GLORIOUS PRESENCE WITHOUT **fault** AND WITH
GREAT JOY--TO THE ONLY GOD, MY SAVIOR, BE GLORY, MAJESTY,
POWER AND AUTHORITY, THROUGH JESUS CHRIST MY LORD,
BEFORE ALL AGES, NOW AND FOREVERMORE! AMEN.*

JUDE:24-25

SO BE IT!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

3*

TILL THAT GLORIOUS MOMENT
I REMAIN SOBER, PUTTING ON THE BREASTPLATE OF FAITH
AND LOVE, AND THE HELMET OF MY HOPE OF SALVATION.
FOR GOD=LOVE **DID NOT APPOINT** ME **to suffer wrath**, BUT
TO OBTAIN SALVATION THROUGH MY LORD JESUS CHRIST,

WHO **DIED** FOR ME, THAT WHETHER I WAKE OR SLEEP (AFTER
I WOULD HAVE LIVED 120 YEARS ON THIS EARTH IF JESUS
TARRIES), I SHOULD LIVE TOGETHER WITH HIM.

1 THESSALONIANS 5:8-10

REMEMBERING THAT MERCY TRIUMPHS **OVER** JUDGMENT!

4

PRAISE THE LORD,
*BY THE SWORD OF THE SPIRIT WHICH IS THE WORD OF GOD
IN OUR MOUTHS, THE LORD GOD HAS ESTABLISHED
A STRONGHOLD AGAINST HIS enemies,
TO SILENCE the enemy and the avenger
AND BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST
THE HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE
HAS COME DOWN AND CONSUMED
the wickedness, corruption, defilement,
crimes, coup, fraud, treason of this time,
BRINGS GOD'S WRATH AND JUDGMENT ON
the kingdom of darkness and on the wicked
AND ESTABLISHES HEAVEN ON THIS EARTH TODAY
IN THE NAME OF JESUS CHRIST, THE LORD GOD OF HOSTS
HALLELUJAH, AMEN=SO BE IT, HALLELUJAH!!!!!!!!!!*

5

*TOO POWERFUL TO BE defeated,
TOO POWERFUL to overcome
AND **UNABLE** TO BE SEEN,
TO BE VISIBLE to the eye AM I
BECAUSE THE LORD GOD HAS INSULATED,
PROTECTED ME AND MADE ME INVINCIBLE*

AND INVISIBLE TO MY enemies!

THE LORD IS SO PLEASED WITH ME THAT **EVEN**
MY **enemies** HE MAKES TO BE AT PEACE WITH ME
I AM ENJOYING PEACE IN MY WALLS AND PROSPERITY
WITHIN MY PALACES=MY KINGDOM IS AT PEACE FOR
THE LORD MY GOD HAS GIVEN ME REST ON EVERY SIDE
HALLELUJAH, AMEN, HALLELUJAH

6

THEREFORE,

BY THE BLOOD OF CHRIST

FATHER LOVE I THANK YOU THAT
YOU HAVE WIPE **EVERY TEAR** FROM OUR EYES
AND THERE BE NO MORE death or mourning, wailing or pain.
the old order **HAS PASSED AWAY.**

REVELATION 21:4

FOR

BY HOLY GHOST RESURRECTION FIRE

YOU HAVE TRANSLATED US
THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY,
HOUSEHOLDS AND MINISTRIES
INDIVIDUALLY AND/OR AS A WHOLE
FROM the dominion=the kingdom of darkness
AND BROUGHT US INTO THE KINGDOM OF THE SON
YOU LOVE, OUR LORD AND SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST IN
WHOM WE HAVE REDEMPTION,

THE FORGIVENESS OF SINS.

COLOSSIANS 1:13-14

TO THE THOUSAND GENERATIONS,
FOR AS IT IS IN HEAVEN SO ALSO ON THE EARTH
FOR US IN THE NAME OF JESUS

7

SEE HOW GOD=HOW LOVE ANOINTS ME,
THE SON/DAUGHTER OF THE LIVING GOD,
WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT,
THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND OF UNDERSTANDING,
THE SPIRIT OF COUNSEL AND OF STRENGTH,
THE SPIRIT OF THE KNOWLEDGE AND FEAR OF THE LORD
AND MY DELIGHT BE IN THE
FEAR-REVERENCE-HONOR-RESPECT OF THE LORD.

AND WITH POWER:

THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT:

LOVE, JOY, PEACE, PATIENCE, KINDNESS,
GENEROSITY, FAITHFULNESS,
GENTLENESS, SELF-CONTROL
AGAINST SUCH THERE IS NO LAW,

AND WITH POWER:

THE ANOINTING TO PROSPER:

WISDOM, UNDERSTANDING,
REVELATION KNOWLEDGE,
DISCERNMENTS, IDEAS, CONCEPTS,
INSIGHTS AND WITTY INVENTIONS,
WEALTH, RICHES, STRENGTH AND FAVOR,
HONOR AND GLORY, AND BLESSING.

AND WITH POWER:

THE NINE GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT

I HAVE SO COVETED:
THE ABILITY TO GIVE WISE ADVICE,
A MESSAGE OF SPECIAL KNOWLEDGE,
GREAT FAITH,
THE GIFTS OF HEALINGS,
THE POWER TO PERFORM MIRACLES,
THE ABILITY TO PROPHECY,
THE ABILITY TO DISCERN WHETHER A MESSAGE
IS FROM THE SPIRIT OF GOD OR FROM **another spirit**,
THE ABILITY TO SPEAK IN UNKNOWN LANGUAGES,
THE ABILITY TO INTERPRET WHAT IS BEING SAID
AS THE LORD WILLS IT, AS NEEDED.

AND HOW I GO ABOUT,
IN MY RESPECTIVE CALLING,
BEING A POWERHOUSE FOR GOD
DOING GOOD AND HEALING **ALL WHO** were oppressed
by you the devil, FOR LOVE IS WITH ME IN THE NAME
OF YADVEH VADVEH RAPHA THE MESSIAH, AMEN.

[ACTS 10:38](#)

8

OUR FATHER IN HEAVEN AND IN US,
HALLOWED BE YOUR NAME.
YOUR KINGDOM HAS COME,
YOUR WILL, YOUR WORD
HAS BEEN DONE,
ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN.

[MATTHEW 6:10](#)

YESHUA HAMASHIACH IS LORD
THE ZEAL OF LORD HAS DONE IT
THE LORD HAS ESTABLISHED HIS THRONE IN THE

HEAVENS, AND HIS KINGDOM RULES OVER ALL.

PSALM 103:19

SAYS THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD

"LET the one who does wrong, still do wrong; and the one who is filthy (vile, impure), still be filthy; **AND THE ONE WHO IS RIGHTEOUS (JUST, UPRIGHT), STILL BE RIGHTEOUS; AND THE ONE WHO IS HOLY, STILL BE HOLY.**"

REVELATION 22:11

AMEN.

IT IS DONE!

IT IS FINISHED!

JESUS CHRIST THE SAME, YESTERDAY,
AND TODAY, AND FOREVER

SO

"SAVE US, GOD OUR SAVIOR;
GATHER US AND RAPTURE US FROM THIS EARTH,
THAT WE MAY GIVE THANKS TO YOUR HOLY
NAME, AND GLORY IN YOUR PRAISE.
PRAISE BE TO THE LORD, THE GOD OF ISRAEL,
FROM EVERLASTING TO EVERLASTING.
AMEN, PRAISE THE LORD.

1 CHRONICLES 16:31-36

BY THE SPIRIT OF THE LIVING GOD
ABBA,
LET THE CRY OF PRAISE COVER THE EARTH
THAT HEAVEN SHAKES AND YOUR SON COMES."

AND I BLESS MY CHILDREN WITH A HOLY KISS SAYING:
" _____ REMEMBER THAT YOU ARE CLOTHED
WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF CHRIST
AND THAT IN CHRIST YOUR LIFE _____ IS REDEEMED FROM
destruction

FOR THE FATHER PROTECTS AND PRESERVES YOUR LIFE
_____ AND PROVIDES, BLESSES, AND MULTIPLIES
AND FAVORS YOU FOR THIS END TIME HARVEST; THEREFORE,
HIDDEN IN THE SHELTER OF THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD,
_____ YOU SHALL LIVE AND NOT **die** TO
PROCLAIM THE GOODNESS OF THE LORD IN THE LAND OF THE
LIVING UNTO OUR BEING CAUGHT UP INTO GLORY WITHOUT
YOUR **SEEING** the grave. **THUS EVERYTHING** YOU PUT YOUR
HANDS TO PROSPERS, **EVERY PLACE** THAT THE SOLE OF YOUR
FOOT SHALL TREAD UPON, THAT THE LORD HAS GIVEN YOU
_____ EVEN **THE NATIONS** AS
YOUR INHERITANCE **AND THE ENDS OF THE EARTH** AS YOUR
POSSESSION

AND SO IT ALSO BE THE SAME FOR YOUR WIFE TO BE,
AND YOUR PROGENIES _____

SO REVERSE, RECOVER, REVEAL, RENEW,
REDEEM, REINSTATE, REPLACE, REPAIR,

RELEASE, RESTORE, O LORD, RESTORE UNTO _____
HIS WIFE TO BE AND THEIR PROGENIES
FATHER LOVE IN THE NAME OF JESUS
I THANK YOU FOR BRINGING FORTH
THE BREAKTHROUGH, THE HARVEST IN EACH
AND EVERY REALM OF THEIR LIVES
AMEN.
I LOVE YOU MY SWEETY!"

"AND THE PEACE OF GOD THAT SURPASSES ALL
UNDERSTANDING IS GUARDING EACH ONE OF OUR HEARTS
AND MINDS IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD BOTH NOW AND
FOREVERMORE!

SO LET US GO IN PEACE MY BELOVED AND CONTINUE TO
GROW IN THE GRACE AND KNOWLEDGE OF OUR LORD AND
SAVIOR JESUS CHRIST TO HIM BE GLORY BOTH NOW AND
FOREVER.

FOR OUR FATHER IS FAITHFUL AND TRUE TO HIS WORD AND
TO US HE WILL RESTORE

I RECEIVE RESTORATION
RECOVERY OF ALL
AND AN ABUNDANCE OF OVERFLOW!

SO
LET US CONTINUE TO PRAISE THE LORD OUR GOD,
AND WALK IN THE LIGHT OF HIS PRESENCE
FOR WE ARE ALWAYS HIDDEN IN THE SHELTER OF THE
PRESENCE OF THE LORD WHERE NO enemy can find US!
AMEN!"

AND the evil one touches US NOT!
he has NO claim on US

BECAUSE OF THE BLOOD
AND WE EACH DECLARE:
I GIVE the devil NO PLACE
IN MY LIFE AND I KNOW
"I AM BLESSED AMONG HUMAN BEINGS
AND HIGHLY FAVORED OF GOD
BECAUSE OF THE BLOOD OF MY LORD JESUS CHRIST."
AMEN

FATHER LOVE AS YOU HAVE COMMANDED IT,
I HAVE DEFEATED the devil BY THE BLOOD OF THE
LAMB AND THE WORDS OF MY TESTIMONY
AND
I HAVE WRITTEN THIS VISION AND CLEARLY INSCRIBE
IT ON TABLETS=PAPERS=COMPUTER, SO THAT A
HERALD MAY RUN WITH IT. FOR THE VISION AWAITS
AN APPOINTED TIME; IT TESTIFIES OF THE END AND
DOES NOT lie. THOUGH IT LINGERS, I WAIT FOR IT,
SINCE IT WILL SURELY COME AND NOT delay.

#10

BECAUSE HE LIVES

KENNETH COPELAND

GOD SENT HIS SON, HIS NAME IS JESUS
HE CAME TO LOVE, TO HEAL AND TO FORGIVE
HE BLED AND HE DIED TO BUY MY PARDON
AN EMPTY TOMB IS THERE AND IT PROVES
MY SAVIOR LIVES

**BECAUSE HE LIVES
I CAN FACE TOMORROW
BECAUSE HE LIVES
ALL FEAR IS GONE
BECAUSE I KNOW
HE HOLDS MY FUTURE
MY LIFE IS WORTH THE LIVING
JUST BECAUSE HE LIVES**

**AND THEN ONE DAY
I'LL CROSS THAT RIVER
AFTER I'VE WON
LIFE'S WARS, TEARS AND PAIN
BUT THEN I'LL WATCH DEATH
GIVE WAY TO VICTORY
I'LL SEE THE LIGHT OF GLORY
AND I'LL SHOUT THANK GOD HE LIVES**

**BECAUSE HE LIVES
I CAN FACE TOMORROW
BECAUSE HE LIVES
ALL FEAR IS GONE
BECAUSE I KNOW
HE HOLDS MY FUTURE
THIS LIFE IS WORTH THE LIVING
JUST BECAUSE HE LIVES**

BECAUSE HE LIVES

***I CAN FACE,
I CAN FACE TOMORROW
BECAUSE HE LIVES
ALL FEAR
ALL FEAR IS GONE
BECAUSE I KNOW
HE HOLDS MY FUTURE
MY LIFE IS WORTH THE LIVING
JUST BECAUSE HE LIVES***

***MY LIFE IS WORTH THE LIVING
JUST BECAUSE JESUS LIVES!!!!!!!!!!!!***

***HALLELUJAH,
THIS IS
THE JOSHUA EXPERIENCE***

"I'M SENDING THE FIRE"

EDDIE JAMES

#8

I JUST WANNA SAVE SOMEBODY

DEITRICK HADDON

#17

ALL FOR THE GLORY

14FORTY WORSHIP

#02

BY ISRAEL HOUGHTON

IN THE PRESENCE OF JEHOVAH

SELAH!

OOO

RESTFUL CONFIDENCE IN CHRIST!

THE DAILY DEVOTIONALS WERE BORN OUT OF MY
DESIRE TO TEACH MY CHILDREN FOR I SAID TO THE
LORD "LORD I AM GETTING A LOT OF REVELATION
BUT HOW ABOUT MY CHILDREN." AND THE LORD
GAVE ME THE DEVOTIONALS
THUS

FEAR NOT!

*I COVER YOU ANDREW AND YOU BRIAN AND YOU ALEXANDER AND
YOUR POSSESSIONS WITH THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF THE LAMB
SO GO AND CONQUER, PROSPER
MY BELOVED AND BE IN GOOD HEALTH
FOR IN CHRIST YOU ARE AN OVERCOMER
AND YOU ARE SUPERNATURALLY
UNTOUCHABLE, SO CONTINUE
TO THINK AND SPEAK AND ACT
AND WALK AND LIVE IN THE
UNFORCED RYTHMS OF GRACE=
BEING LED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT
LIVING FREELY AND LIGHTLY
IN UNITY OF FAITH AND LOVE*

WITH YOUR BRETHREN.

**THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD
IS WITH YOU ALWAYS TO CONSTRAIN, RESTRAIN,
STRENGTHEN, CORRECT, PROTECT, KEEP AND SUSTAIN
YOU IN ALL YOUR WAYS;
ENTERTAIN THE PRESENCE OF THE LORD
BY INQUIRYING OF THE LORD,
BY PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT
AND
WHATEVER HE TELLS YOU
DO IT QUICKLY AND QUIETLY
BELOVED OF THE LORD:
BE FREE MY BELOVED AND
GO IN PEACE AND BE WHOLE
BELOVED OF THE LORD!
AMEN!**

**GIVEN BY THE HOLY SPIRIT
OF THE LIVING GOD
TO
ROSE M. CADOT-BROWN
AND I WRITE THEM DOWN
WITH THE SUPPORT OF MY HUSBAND
AS A PROVIDER FOR HIS FAMILY
AND WITH THE PARTICIPATION OF OUR**

CHILDREN ANDREW, AND BRIAN, AND ALEXANDER

UNDER THE TEACHINGS ANOINTING OF
ALL THE SPIRITUAL LEADERS
OUR FATHER GOD HAS SENT TO
THE FIELD OF THIS CADOT-BROWN FAMILY

AND THESE BOOKS OF MY TESTIMONY AND VISIONS ARE
BEING SPREAD THROUGH AND IN EVERY **TRIBE AND TONGUE,**
PEOPLE AND NATION BY THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO
AWAKEN MY FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD
OF FAITH, EDIFY THE BODY OF CHRIST AND HELP **SOMEBODY**
OUT OF DARKNESS INTO THE MARVELOUS
LIGHT OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS OUR LORD AND SAVIOR!